

## **Manuscripts**

### Dioscorides

DIOSCORIDES, P. (512) *Juliana Anicia Codex*, Constantinople. Cod. med. graec. 1; Österreichische Nationalbibliothek.

(not available online; see Dioscorides et al. 1933)

DIOSCURIDES, P. (6th-7th century) *Dioscurides Neapolitanus*. Codex ex Vindobonensis Graecus 1; Biblioteca Nazionale di Napoli.

(<http://digitale.bnnonline.it/index.php?it/113/dioscurides-neapolitanus>)

DIOSCORIDES, P. (801-900) *De Materia Medica*. Département des manuscrits, Grec 2179; Bibliothèque nationale de France.

(<http://gallica.bnf.fr/ark:/12148/btv1b525002505>)

PSEUDO-HIPPOCRATES, A. MUSA, PSEUDO-APULEIUS and PSEUDO-DIOSCORIDES, 800-900 *Anonyme, De ponderibus medicinalibus (3r). Pseudo-Hippocrates latinus, Epistola ad Maecenatem (3v-5v). Antonius Musa, Epistola de herba vetonica (19-22v). Pseudo-Apuleius, Herbarius (sive Liber de nominibus et virtutibus herbarum) et Pseudo-Dioscorides, De herbis femininis (22v-63v)*. Bibliothèque nationale de France, Département des Manuscrits, Latin 6862.

(<http://gallica.bnf.fr/ark:/12148/btv1b84262821>)

DIOSCORIDES, PEDANIUS, OF ANAZARBOS (ca. 930-970) *De materia medica*, Constantinople. Pierpont Morgan Library MS M.652; The Pierpont Morgan Library.

(<http://www.themorgan.org/collections/collections.asp?id=69>)

DIOSCORIDIS (10th century) *de simplici medicina libri V.* (Munich) BSB CLM 337; Bayerischen Staatsbibliothek.

(<http://daten.digitale-sammlungen.de/~db/bsb00006544/images/>)

DIOSCORIDES, P. (1083) *De materia media*. Leiden cod. 289, Leiden University Library.

DIOSCURIDES, P. and دیوسکریدس (1101-1200) *Fragments du traité sur les plantes de Dioscoride*. Département des manuscrits, Arabe 4947: Bibliothèque nationale de France.

(<http://gallica.bnf.fr/ark:/12148/btv1b84229648>)

IŞTİFAN İBN BĀSĪL, DIOSCURIDES, PEDANIUS, ÉTIENNE FILS DE BASILE, AND HUNAYN İBN İSHĀQ ABŪ ZAYD AL-‘IBĀDĪ (1101-1200) *Parties du traité des plantes de Dioscoride*. Département des manuscrits, Arabe 2850; Bibliothèque nationale de France.

(<http://gallica.bnf.fr/ark:/12148/btv1b8422959z>)

IŞTİFAN İBN BĀSĪL, DIOSCURIDES PEDANIUS, HUNAYN İBN İSHĀQ ABŪ ZAYD AL-‘IBĀDĪ (1219) *Le Traité des plantes de Dioscoride, traduction d’Étienne, revue par Honain ibn Ishâq, pour Mohammad ibn Moûsâ*. Département des manuscrits, Arabe 2849; Bibliothèque nationale de France.

(<http://gallica.bnf.fr/ark:/12148/btv1b8406174k>)

### Herbals of Apuleius and Pseudo-Dioscorides, Macer, and other English Herbals

ANONYMOUS (6th century, 2nd half) Pseudo-Apuleius, Herbarium. Leiden MS Voss. lat. Q.9; Bibliotheek der Rijksuniversiteit.

(<http://www.library.leiden.edu/special-collections/manuscripts/subcollections-whs-medieval-mss.html>)

PSEUDO-APULEIO (9th century, beginning) *Herbarius*. Firenze ms. Plut. 73.41; Biblioteca Medicea Laurenziana.

(<http://kdeg.cs.tcd.ie/ipsa/?q=facets>)

PSEUDO-APULEIO (9th century, beginning) *Herbarius*. Montecassino Casin. 97; Archivo della Badia.

(<http://kdeg.cs.tcd.ie/ipsa/?q=facets>)

ANONYMOUS (c. 900-1000) *Pseudo-Apuleius, Herbarius, and other texts*, France. Den Haag, MMW, 10D7; Koninklijke Bibliotheek, Nationale bibliotheek van Nederland.

(<http://manuscripts.kb.nl/show/manuscript/10+D+7>)

- ANONYMOUS (10th century, late-11th century, early) *Medical Miscellany includning Pseudo-Apuleius, Pseudo-Dioscorides, and 'Lacnunga'*. Harley MS 585; British Library.  
([http://www.bl.uk/manuscripts/FullDisplay.aspx?ref=Harley\\_MS\\_585](http://www.bl.uk/manuscripts/FullDisplay.aspx?ref=Harley_MS_585))
- PSEUDO-APULEIO (11th century, mid) *Herbarius*. London ms. Cotton Vitellius; British Library.  
(<http://kdeg.cs.tcd.ie/ipsa/?q=facets>)
- PSEUDO-APULEIUS (1070-1100) *Herbal*, England, St. Augustine's abbey, Canterbury. MS Ashmole 1431: Bodleian Library, Oxford.  
(<http://www.bodley.ox.ac.uk/dept/scwmss/wmss/medieval/mss/ashmole/1431.htm>)
- PSEUDO-APULEIUS, and P. DIOSCORIDES, 11th century, late *Herbals (extracts)*; *De virtutibus bestiarum in arte medicinae, in Latin and English*. Bodleian Library, Oxford, MS Bodl. 130, England, Bury St. Edmunds.
- PSEUDO-APULEIO (1200, first half) *Herbarius*. Wien Codex Vindobonensis 93; Österreichische Nationalbibliothek.  
(<http://kdeg.cs.tcd.ie/ipsa/?q=facets>)
- PSEUDO-ANTONIUS MUSA, PSEUDO-APULEIUS PLATONICUS, AND SEXTUS PLACITUS (11th century, late - 12th century, 2nd half) *Pharmacopeial compilation*. Harley 4986; British Library.  
([http://www.bl.uk/manuscripts/FullDisplay.aspx?ref=Harley\\_MS\\_4986](http://www.bl.uk/manuscripts/FullDisplay.aspx?ref=Harley_MS_4986))
- PSEUDO-ANTONIUS MUSA, PSEUDO-APULEIUS PLATONICUS, PSEUDO-DIOSCORIDES, JOHANNITIUS, ISAGOGE AD TEGNI GALENI, AND SEXTUS PLACITUS (12th century, 2nd half) *Illustrated pharmacopeial compilation including a herbal, imperfect*. Harley 5294; British Library.  
([http://www.bl.uk/manuscripts/FullDisplay.aspx?ref=Harley\\_MS\\_5294](http://www.bl.uk/manuscripts/FullDisplay.aspx?ref=Harley_MS_5294))
- ANONYMOUS (12th century, last quarter) *Medical and herbal collection, including Pseudo-Apuleius, Herbarius; Pseudo-Dioscorides, De herbis femininis (ff. 49v-73); Sextus Placitus, De medicina ex animalibus*, England, N.? or France, N. Sloane 1975; British Library.  
(<http://www.bl.uk/catalogues/illuminatedmanuscripts/record.asp?MSID=8792&CollID=9&NStart=1975>)
- ANONYMOUS (12th century, late) *Medical Miscellany*. Harley MS 6258 B; British Library.  
([http://www.bl.uk/manuscripts/FullDisplay.aspx?ref=Harley\\_MS\\_6258\\_b](http://www.bl.uk/manuscripts/FullDisplay.aspx?ref=Harley_MS_6258_b))
- ANONYMOUS (12th century, 3rd quarter) *Medical miscellany of a pharmacopeial compilation, including a herbal and bestiary illustrating the pharmocopeial properties of animals*, Netherlands, S. (Mosan region), or England?. Harley MS 1585; British Library.  
([http://www.bl.uk/manuscripts/FullDisplay.aspx?ref=Harley\\_MS\\_1585](http://www.bl.uk/manuscripts/FullDisplay.aspx?ref=Harley_MS_1585))
- ANONYMOUS (12th century, late) *Miscellaneous medical and herbal texts, in Latin*, England. MS. Ashmole 1462: Bodleian Library, Oxford.  
(<http://www.bodley.ox.ac.uk/dept/scwmss/wmss/medieval/mss/ashmole/1462.htm>)
- ANONYMOUS (1400) *Herbarium Apuleii and other works*, Lombardy, Italy. Manuscript. 18: Yale Medical Library.
- MACER FLORIDUS, SERAPION IL GIOVANE, GUARNERINO DA PADOVA (1441) *De viribus Herbarum; Aggregator (estratti); Erbario*; Bergamo ms MA 592 (già Lambda 1.3): Biblioteca Civica Angelo Mai.  
(<http://kdeg.cs.tcd.ie/ipsa/?q=facets>)
- PSEUDO-APULEIO (15th century, last quarter) *De herbarum virtutibus*. Padova ms Ar. 26 n. 1283; Biblioteca Orto Botanico.  
(<http://kdeg.cs.tcd.ie/ipsa/?q=facets>)

*Circa Instans / Tractacus de Herbis / Livre des simples médecines*

BARTHOLOMAEI MINI DE SENIS, PLATEARIUS, AND NICOLAUS OF SALERNO (1280-1310) *Tractatus de herbis (Herbal); De Simplici Medicina; Circa instans*, Italy, S., Salerno: Antidotarium Nicolai. Egerton 747; British Library.

- (<http://www.bl.uk/catalogues/illuminatedmanuscripts/record.asp?MSID=8319&CollID=28&NStart=747>)
- MANFREDUS DE MONTE IMPERIALI, NICOLAUS, MEDICUS AND JANUENSIS, SIMON (1301-1400)  
*Manfredus de Monte Imperiali, Liber de herbis et plantis. De avibus et piscibus. Nicolaus, Medicus, Doctrina de usualibus medicinis earumque confectione, sive, ut vocant, antidotarius. Simon Januensis, Synonyma per Mundinum abbreviata ; cum appendice Manfredi de Monte Imperiali.* Département des manuscrits, Département des manuscrits, Latin 6823: Bibliothèque nationale de France.  
(<http://gallica.bnf.fr/ark:/12148/btv1b6000517p>)
- ANONYMOUS (14th century, 3rd quarter) *Compendium salernitanum*, N. Italy, possibly Venice. Pierpont Morgan Library MS M.873; The Pierpont Morgan Library.  
(<http://www.themorgan.org/collections/collections.asp?id=69>)
- ANONYMOUS (1370-1380) *Tractatus de Herbis*. Paris ms. Masson 116: Bibliothèque de l'Ecole des Beaux-Arts.  
(<http://kdeg.cs.tcd.ie/ipsa/?q=facets>)
- ANONYMOUS (1401-1500) *Livre des simples médecines*. Département des manuscrits, Français 6823; Bibliothèque nationale de France.  
(<http://gallica.bnf.fr/ark:/12148/btv1b6000422n>)
- ANONYMOUS (1401-1500) *PLATEARIUS, Livre des symptomes medichinos, autrement dit Arboriste, continué selon le A, B, C*, Belgium. Département des manuscrits, Français 9136; Bibliothèque nationale de France.  
(<http://gallica.bnf.fr/ark:/12148/btv1b60004232>)
- ANONYMOUS, 1401-1500a *Livre des simples médecines*. Bibliothèque nationale de France, Département des manuscrits, Français 623.  
(<http://gallica.bnf.fr/ark:/12148/btv1b6000422n>)
- ANONYMOUS (ca. 1440) *Herbal*, N. Italy, Lombardy. Sloane 4016; British Library.  
(<http://www.bl.uk/catalogues/illuminatedmanuscripts/record.asp?MSID=7796&>)
- ANONYMOUS (1452) *Livre des simples médecines*, Bourgogne, France. Département des Manuscrits, Division occidentale, Nouvelle acquisition français 6593; Bibliothèque nationale de France.  
(<http://mandragore.bnf.fr/jsp/afficherNoticeMan.jsp?id=3161>)
- ANONYMOUS (1458) *Tractacus de herbis*, Bourg-en-Bresse, France. Modena lat. 993; Biblioteca Estense.  
(<http://bibliotecaestense.beniculturali.it/info/img/mss/i-mo-beu-alfa.1.9.28.html>)
- ANONYMOUS (15th century, mid) *Herbolaire Estense* or *Grant herbier*. Modena Est.28=alfa.M.5.9; Biblioteca Estense.  
(<http://bibliotecaestense.beniculturali.it/info/img/mss/i-mo-beu-alfa.m.5.9.html>)
- ANONYMOUS (15th century, mid) *Livre des simples médecines*, E. France. Département des Manuscrits, Division occidentale, Français 1311; Bibliothèque nationale de France.  
(<http://mandragore.bnf.fr/jsp/afficherNoticeMan.jsp?id=3155>)
- ANONYMOUS (15th century, mid) *Livre des simples médecines*, N. France. Département des Manuscrits, Division occidentale, Français 12320; Bibliothèque nationale de France.  
(<http://mandragore.bnf.fr/jsp/afficherNoticeMan.jsp?id=3167>)
- ANONYMOUS (15th century, mid) *Livre des simples médecines*, N. France. Département des Manuscrits, Division occidentale, Français 12321; Bibliothèque nationale de France.  
(<http://mandragore.bnf.fr/jsp/afficherNoticeMan.jsp?id=3175>)
- ANONYMOUS (15th century, 2nd half) *Livre des simples médecines*, Bourgogne, France. Département des Manuscrits, Division occidentale, Français 9137; Bibliothèque nationale de France.  
(<http://mandragore.bnf.fr/jsp/afficherNoticeMan.jsp?id=3169>)
- ANONYMOUS (ca. 1480) *Livre des simples médecines*, Poitou, France. Département des Manuscrits, Division occidentale, Français 1307; Bibliothèque nationale de France.

- (<http://mandragore.bnf.fr/jsp/afficherNoticeMan.jsp?id=3160>)  
PLATEARIUS (1401-1500) *PLATEARIUS, Livre des simples médecines, ou Herboriste; en français, par ordre alphabétique*, N. France. Département des manuscrits, Français 12319; Bibliothèque nationale de France.  
(<http://gallica.bnf.fr/ark:/12148/btv1b9061049h>)  
CHABOT, SIMON (1401-1500) *PLATEARIUS, Livre des simples médecines, ou Herboriste; en français, Flanders*. Département des manuscrits, Français 19081; Bibliothèque nationale de France.  
(<http://gallica.bnf.fr/ark:/12148/btv1b9062198n>).  
ANONYMOUS, 1491 *Tractatus de virtutibus herbarum*  
(<http://gallica.bnf.fr/ark:/12148/bpt6k59218s>)  
ANONYMOUS (ca. 1520-1530) *Livre des simples médecines*, E. France. Département des Manuscrits, Division occidentale, Français 12322; Bibliothèque nationale de France.  
(<http://mandragore.bnf.fr/jsp/afficherNoticeMan.jsp?id=3177>)

#### *Libre de Simplicibus*

- SERAPION IL GIOVANE (1390-1404) *Liber Agregà*. London ms. Egerton 2020; British Library.  
(<http://kdeg.cs.tcd.ie/ipsa/?q=facets>)  
NICOLÒ ROCCABONELLA (1445-1448) *Liber de simplicibus*. Venezia Cod.Lat.VI 59; Biblioteca Nazionale Marciana.  
(<http://kdeg.cs.tcd.ie/ipsa/?q=facets>)

#### *Tacuinum Sanitatis related*

- IBN BUTLĀN, AL-MUḥTĀR IBN AL-ḤASAN IBN ‘ABDŪN IBN SA‘DŪN (1250-1300) *Tacuinum sanitatis*. Département des Manuscrits, Lat 6977; Bibliothèque nationale de France  
CADAMOSTO, GIOVANNI (1471) *Peutingerorum Liber Botanicus (Herbal with treatises on food, poisons and remedies, and the properties of stones)*. Harley MS 3736; British Library.  
([http://www.bl.uk/manuscripts/FullDisplay.aspx?ref=Harley\\_MS\\_3736](http://www.bl.uk/manuscripts/FullDisplay.aspx?ref=Harley_MS_3736))  
GIOVANNI CADAMOSTO DA LODI (ca. 1471) *Libro de componere herbe et fructi*, N. Italy. Département des Manuscrits, Division occidentale, Italien 1108; Bibliothèque nationale de France.  
(<http://mandragore.bnf.fr/jsp/afficherNoticeMan.jsp?id=3247>)

#### *Other*

- MAGNUS, A., 13th c *De Vegetabilibus*.  
CRESCENZI, P. D., 15th-16th century *Traité d'économie rurale ou Opus ruralium commodorum ; traduction française*.

## Printed Literature

- 2018 New Zealand Drug Foundation submission on the Misuse of Drugs (Medicinal Cannabis) Amendment Bill, pp. in *New Zealand Drug Foundation – Te Tūāpapa Tarukino o Aotearoa*, New Zealand.
- Abano, P. d., and P. Dioscorides, 1478 *De materia medica*. Johannes de Medemblick Colle di Val d'Elsa.
- Abe, J., S. Hori, Y. Tsuchikane, N. Kitao, M. Kato *et al.*, 2011 Stable Nuclear Transformation of the *Closterium peracerosum-strigosum-littorale* Complex. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 52: 1676-1685.
- Abe, S., and Y. Ohta, 1983 Lunularic Acid in Cell-Suspension Cultures of Marchantia-Polymorpha. *Phytochemistry* 22: 1917-1920.
- Abe, S., and Y. Ohta, 1984 The Concentrations of Lunularic Acid and Prelunularic Acid in Liverworts. *Phytochemistry* 23: 1379-1381.
- Abel, W. O., 1960 Untersuchungen über die mutagene Wirkung von Maleinsäurehydrazid an *Sphaerocarpus donnellii*. *Chromosoma* 11: 322-334.
- Abel, W. O., 1964 Untersuchungen Über den Einfluss der Temperatur auf die Rekombinationshäufigkeit bei *Sphaerocarpus*.pdf. *Zeitschrift für Vererbungslehre* 95: 306-317.
- Abel, W. O., 1965 Über den Zeitpunkt des Crossing-over und der Chromosomenverdopplung bei *Sphaerocarpus*. *Zeitschrift für Vererbungslehre* 96: 228-233.
- Abel, W. O., 1967a Analyse der Interferenz unter verschiedenen Temperaturbedingungen bei *Sphaerocarpos*. *Molecular and General Genetics* 99: 49-61.
- Abel, W. O., 1967b Intergenische Rekombination und Chromosomenreduplikation. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 80: 517-522.
- Abel, W. O., and H. Rothe, 1964 Der Einfluß der Temperatur auf die Häufigkeit der Postreduktion bei dem Lebermoos *Sphaerocarpus donnellii*. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 77: 95-100.
- Abeywickrama, B. A., 1945 The Structure and Life History of *Riccia crispatula* Mitt. *Ceylon Journal of Science A, botany - Annals of the Royal Botanic Gardens, Peradeniya* 12: 145-153; Plates XII-XVIII.
- Abrams, L. R., 1899 The Structure and Development of *Cryptomitrium tenerum*. *Botanical Gazette* 28: 110-121.
- Acqua, D. C., 1891 Contribuzione alla conoscenza della cellula vegetale. *Malpighia* 5: 3-39; Tav. I-II.
- Adam, K.-P., and H. Becker, 1993 A lectin from the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Experimentia* 49: 1098-1100.
- Adam, K.-P., R. Thiel, J. Zapp and H. Becker, 1998 Involvement of the Mevalonic Acid Pathway and the Glyceraldehyde-Pyruvate Pathway in Terpenoid Biosynthesis of the Liverworts *Ricciocarpos natans* and *Conocephalum conicum*. *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics* 354: 181-187.
- Adam, K. P., and H. Becker, 1994 Phenanthrenes and Other Phenolics from in-Vitro Cultures of Marchantia-Polymorpha. *Phytochemistry* 35: 139-143.
- Adams, D. G., and P. S. Duggan, 2008 Cyanobacteria-bryophyte symbioses. *Journal of Experimental Botany* 59: 1047-1058.
- Adanson, M., 1763 *Familles des plantes*. Vincent, Paris.
- Aguilar-Cruz, A., D. Grimanelli, J. Haseloff and M. A. Arteaga-Vazquez, 2019 DNA methylation in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *New Phytologist*.
- Ahmad, S., 1940 Morphological Study of *Exormotheca tuberifera*. *Botanical Gazette* 101: 948-954.
- Ainsworth, W., 1965 Bulbil Production in *Conocephalum conicum* (L.) Dumort. *The Bryologist* 68: 304-313.
- Airy Shaw, H. K., 1949 A saprophytic liverwort. *Nature* 164: 64.
- Akashi, H., and M. Shimamura, 2016 The position and geometric orientation of archegonia through the development of archegoniophore of *Marchantia polymorpha* (Marchantiaceae, Marchantiophyta). *Hikobia* 17: 131-136.

- Akashi, K., J. Hirayama, M. Takenaka, S. Yamaoka, Y. Suyama *et al.*, 1997 Accumulation of nuclear-encoded tRNA(Thr)(AGU) in mitochondria of the liverwort Marchantia polymorpha. *Biochimica Et Biophysica Acta-Gene Structure and Expression* 1350: 262-266.
- Akashi, K., K. Sakurai, J. Hirayama, H. Fukuzawa and K. Ohyama, 1996 Occurrence of nuclear-encoded tRNA(Ile) in mitochondria of the liverwort Marchantia polymorpha. *Current Genetics* 30: 181-185.
- Akashi, K., M. Takenaka, S. Yamaoka, Y. Suyama, H. Fukuzawa *et al.*, 1998 Coexistence of nuclear DNA-encoded tRNA(Val)(AAC) and mitochondrial DNA-encoded tRNA(Val)(UAC) in mitochondria of a liverwort Marchantia polymorpha. *Nucleic Acids Research* 26: 2168-2172.
- Åkerman, Å., 1910 Über die chemotaxis der Marchantia-spermatozoiden. *Zeitschrift für Botanik* 2: 94-103.
- Aki, S. S., T. Mikami, S. Naramoto, R. Nishihama, K. Ishizaki *et al.*, 2019a Cytokinin Signaling Is Essential for Organ Formation in Marchantia polymorpha. *Plant & Cell Physiology* 60: 1842-1854.
- Aki, S. S., R. Nishihama, T. Kohchi and M. Umeda, 2019b Cytokinin signaling coordinates development of diverse organs in Marchantia polymorpha. *Plant Signaling & Behavior*.
- Akiyama, H., and T. Hiraoka, 1994 Allozyme variability within and divergence among populations of the liverwort Conocephalum conicum (Marchantiales- Hepaticae) in Japan. *Journal of Plant Research* 107: 307-320.
- Akiyama, H., T. Matsuoka and T. Yamaguchi, 2012 Biosystematic studies of the Dumortiera hirsuta complex (Dumortieraceae, Hepaticae), 2. Monoploid and diploid diversification in the Hawaiian Islands. *Polish Botanical Journal* 57: 81-93.
- Akter, K., M. Kato, Y. Sato, Y. Kaneko and D. Takezawa, 2014 Abscisic acid-induced rearrangement of intracellular structures associated with freezing and desiccation stress tolerance in the liverwort Marchantia polymorpha. *Journal of Plant Physiology* 171: 1334-1343.
- Akter, K., K. Tougane, M. Kaneko and D. Takezawa, 2011 Effect of sugar and abscisic acid on freezing and desiccation tolerance in the liverwort Marchantia polymorpha. *Cryobiology and Cryotechnology* 57: 83-86.
- al-Baytar, I., and L. t. Leclerc, 1877-1883 *Traité des Simples*. Impr. Nationale, Paris.
- Alaba, S., P. Piszcalka, H. Pietrykowska, A. M. Pacak, I. Sierocka *et al.*, 2015 The liverwort Pellia endiviifolia shares microtranscriptomic traits that are common to green algae and land plants. *New Phytologist* 205.
- Albaum, H. G., 1938 Inhibitions Due to Growth Hormones in Fern Prothallia and Sporophytes. *American Journal of Botany* 25: 124-133.
- Albert, N. W., A. H. Thrimawithana, T. K. McGhie, W. A. Clayton, S. C. Deroles *et al.*, 2018 Genetic analysis of the liverwort Marchantia polymorpha reveals that R2R3MYB activation of flavonoid production in response to abiotic stress is an ancient character in land plants. *New Phytologist* 218: 554-566.
- Albison, K. W., 1932 The study of Australian hepatics. *Victorian Naturalist* 49: 143-150.
- Alcorn, J. B., 1984 *Huastec Mayan Ethnobotany*. University of Texas Press, Austin.
- Alejo-Armijo, A., J. Mendoza, A. J. Parola and F. Pina, 2020 Chemical evolution of the colour systems generated by riccionidin A, 3-deoxyanthocyanidins and anthocyanins. *Phytochemistry* 174: 112339.
- Alfano, F., A. Russell, R. Gambardella and J. G. Duckett, 1993 The actin cytoskeleton of the liverwort Riccia Fluitans-Effects of cytochalasin B and aluminium ions on rhizoid tip growth. *J Plant Physiol* 142: 569-574.
- Algeo, T. J., P. J. Marenco and M. R. Saltzman, 2016 Co-evolution of oceans, climate, and the biosphere during the ‘Ordovician Revolution’: A review. *Palaeogeography, Palaeoclimatology, Palaeoecology* 458: 1-11.
- Algeo, T. J., S. E. Scheckler and J. B. Maynard, 2001 Effects of early vascular land plants on weathering processes and global chemical fluxes during the Middle and Late Devonian, pp. 213–236 in *Plants Invade the Land: Evolutionary and Environmental Perspectives*, edited by P. Gensel and D. Edwards. Columbia University Press, New York.
- Allen, C. E., 1905 Die Keimung der Zygote bei Coleochaete. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 23: 285-292.

- Allen, C. E., 1906 The structure and division of the oospore in Coleochaete. *Science* 23: 133.
- Allen, C. E., 1912 Cell structure, growth and division in the antheridia of *Polytrichum juniperinum*. *Archiv fur Zellforschung* 8: 121-188.
- Allen, C. E., 1917 A Chromosome Difference Correlated with Sex Differences in *Sphaerocarpos*. *Science* 46: 466-467.
- Allen, C. E., 1919 The Basis of Sex Inheritance in *Sphaerocarpos*. *Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society* 58: 289-316.
- Allen, C. E., 1925 The inheritance of a pair of sporophytic characters in *Sphaerocarpos*. *Genetics* 10: 72-79.
- Allen, C. E., 1934 A diploid female gametophyte of *Sphaerocarpos*. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 20: 147-150.
- Allen, C. E., 1935a The genetics of bryophytes. *Botanical Review* 1: 269-291.
- Allen, C. E., 1935b The Occurrence of Polyploidy in *Sphaerocarpos*. *American Journal of Botany* 22: 664-680.
- Allen, C. E., 1936 The Chromosomes of *Sphaerocarpos cristatus*. *Botanical Gazette* 97: 846-853.
- Allen, C. E., 1937 Fertility and compatibility in *Sphaerocarpos*. *Cytologia, Fujii Jubilee Volume* 1937: 494-501.
- Allen, C. E., 1945 The genetics of bryophytes. II. *Botanical Review* 11: 260-287.
- Allsopp, A., 1957 Controlled Differentiation in Cultures of 2 Liverworts. *Nature* 179: 681-682.
- Allsopp, A., 1967 Regeneration and polarity in Marchantiales. *Phytomorphology* 17: 364-370.
- Allsopp, A., and I. Ilahi, 1970a Studies in the Metzgeriales (Hepaticae). V. Investigations on *Blasia pusilla*. *Phytomorphology* 20: 118-125.
- Allsopp, A., and I. Ilahi, 1970b Studies in the Metzgeriales (Hepaticae). VII. Regeneration in *Noteroclada confluens* and *Blasia pusilla*. *Phytomorphology* 20: 173-182.
- Allsopp, A., C. Pearman and A. N. Rao, 1968 The effects of some growth substances and inhibitors on the development of *Marchantia gemmae*. *Phytomorphology* 18: 84-94.
- Alpino, P., 1592 *De plantis Aegypti liber* Franciscum de Franciscis Senensem, Venetiis.
- Althoff, F., S. Kopischke, O. Zobell, K. Ide, K. Ishizaki *et al.*, 2014 Comparison of the MpEF1 $\alpha$  and CaMV35 promoters for application in *Marchantia polymorpha* overexpression studies. *Transgenic Research* 23: 234-244.
- Althoff, F., and S. Zachgo, 2020 Transformation of *Riccia fluitans*, an Amphibious Liverwort Dynamically Responding to Environmental Changes. *International Journal of Molecular Biosciences* 21: 5410.
- Altland, J. E., G. Wehtje, M. L. McKee and C. H. Gilliam, 2008 Liverwort (*Marchantia polymorpha*) response to quinoclamine in a pine bark substrate. *Weed Science* 56: 762-766.
- Altland, J. E., G. Wehtje, J. Sibley, M. E. Miller, C. H. Gilliam *et al.*, 2011 Differential Response of Liverwort (*Marchantia polymorpha*) Tissue to POST-Applied Quinoclamine. *Weed Technology* 25: 580-585.
- Amélio, L. d. A., D. M. d. Carmo, J. S. d. Lima and D. F. Peralta, 2017 Bryophytes as a material to build birds' nests in Brazil. *Boletín de la Sociedad Argentina de Botánica* 52: 199-208.
- Andersen, E. N., 1929 Morphology of sporophyte of *Marchantia domingensis*. *Botanical Gazette* 88: 150-166.
- Andersen, E. N., 1931 Discharge of sperms in *Marchantia domingensis*. *Botanical Gazette* 92: 66-84.
- Andersen, T., and O. Pedersen, 2002 Photosynthesis in Early Land Plants- Adapting to the Terrestrial Environment. *Hydrobiologia* 477: 163-170.
- Anderson, F. J., 1978 New light on *Circa instans*. *Pharmacy in History* 20: 65-68.
- Anderson, F. W., and P. Falk, 1935 Observations on the ecology of the central desert of Iceland. *Journal of Ecology* 23: 406-421.
- Anderson, H. M., 1976 A review of the Bryophyta from the Upper Triassic Molteno Formation, Karroo Basin, South Africa. *Palaeont. afr.* 19: 21-30.
- Anderson, L. E., 2000 Charles E. Allen and Sex Chromosomes. *The Bryologist* 103: 442-448.
- Anderson, L. E., and B. E. Lemmon, 1972 Cytological Studies of Natural Intergeneric Hybrids and Their Parental Species in the Moss Genera, *Astomum* and *Weissia*. *Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden* 59: 382-416.

- Anderson, N. H., Y. Ohta, C.-B. Liu, M. Kramer, K. Allison *et al.*, 1977 Sesquiterpenes of thalloid liverworts of the genera Conocephalum, Lunularia, Metzgeria and Riccardia. *Phytochemistry* 16: 1727-1729.
- Ando, H., 1983 Use of bryophytes in China - 1. Medicinal use. *Proceedings of the Bryological Society of Japan* 3: 104-106.
- Ando, H., and A. Matsuo, 1984 Applied Bryology. *Advances in Bryology* 2: 133-224.
- Andreas, J., 1899 Ueber den Bau der Wand und die Oeffnungsweise des Lebermoos-sporogons. *Flora* 86: 161-213; Tafel XII.
- Andrews, H. N., Jr., 1960 Notes on Belgian specimens of Sporogonites. *Palaeobotanist* 7: 85-89.
- Anonymous, 1526 *The grete herball whiche geueth parfyt knowlege and vnderstandingyng of all maner of herbes [and] there gracyous vertues whiche god hath ordeyned for our prosperous welfare and helth, for they hele [and] cure all maner of dyseases and sekenesses that fall or mysfortune to all maner of creatoures of god created, practysed by many expert and wyse maysters, as Auicenna [and] other. [etc]. Also it geueth full parfyte vnderstandynge of the booke lately prentyd by me (Peter treueris) named the noble experiens of the vertuous handwarke of surgery.* Peter Treueris, dwellynge in the sygne of the wodows, London in Southwarke.
- Anonymous, 1958 Operation Marchantia. *Carolina Tips* 21: 1-2.
- Apostolakos, P., and B. Galatis, 1985a Studies on the Development of the Air Pores and Air Chambers of Marchantia-Paleacea. II. Ultrastructure of the Initial Aperture Formation with Particular Reference to Cortical Microtubule Organizing Centers. *Canadian Journal of Botany-Revue Canadienne De Botanique* 63: 744-756.
- Apostolakos, P., and B. Galatis, 1985b Studies on the Development of the Air Pores and Air Chambers of Marchantia-Paleacea. III. Microtubule Organization in Prophase-Preprophase Initial Aperture Cells - Formation of Incomplete Preprophase Microtubule Bands. *Protoplasma* 128: 120-135.
- Apostolakos, P., and B. Galatis, 1985c Studies on the Development of the Air Pores and Air Chambers of Marchantia-Paleacea. IV. Cell Plate Arrangement in Initial Aperture Cells. *Protoplasma* 128: 136-146.
- Apostolakos, P., and B. Galatis, 1992 Patterns of Microtubule Organization in 2 Polyhedral Cell-Types in the Gametophyte of the Liverwort Marchantia-Paleacea Bert. *New Phytologist* 122: 165-178.
- Apostolakos, P., and B. Galatis, 1993 Interphase and Preprophase Microtubule Organization in Some Polarized Cell-Types of the Liverwort Marchantia-Paleacea Bert. *New Phytologist* 124: 409-421.
- Apostolakos, P., B. Galatis and K. Mitrakos, 1982 Studies on the Development of the Air Pores and Air Chambers of Marchantia-Paleacea. I. Light-Microscopy. *Annals of Botany* 49: 377-396.
- Apuleius, T. O. Cockayne, P. Dioscorides and S. Placitus, 1864 *Leechdoms, wortcunning, and starcraft of early England : being a collection of documents, for the most part never before printed, illustrating the history of science in this country before the Norman conquest.* Longman, Green, Longman, Roberts, and Green, London.
- Arai, H., K. Yanagiura, Y. Toyama and K. Morohashi, 2019 Genome-wide analysis of MpBHLH12, a IIIIf basic helix-loop-helix transcription factor of Marchantia polymorpha. *Journal of Plant Research* 132: 197-209.
- Arai, Y., T. Kamukawa, T. Kubota, Y. Masuda and R. Yamamoto, 1973 Synthesis and properties of lunularic acid. *Phytochemistry* 12: 2279-2282.
- Araki, Y., S. Takio, K. Ono and H. Takano, 2003 Two types of plastid ftsZ genes in the liverwort Marchantia polymorpha. *Protoplasma* 221: 163-173.
- Arber, A., 1912 *Herbals, their origin and evolution; a chapter in the history of botany, 1470-1670.* Cambridge University Press.
- Ares, Á., M. Itouga, Y. Kato and H. Sakakibara, 2018 Differential Metal Tolerance and Accumulation Patterns of Cd, Cu, Pb and Zn in the Liverwort Marchantia polymorpha L. *Bulletin of Environmental Contamination and Toxicology* 100: 444-450.
- Arnold, A. E., L. J. Lamit, C. A. Gehring, M. I. Bidartondo and H. Callahan, 2010 Interwoven branches of the plant and fungal trees of life. *New Phytologist* 185: 874-878.

- Aro, E.-M., H. Niemi and N. Valanne, 1981 Photosynthetic studies on two ecologically different bryophytes in Photosynthesis, pp. 327-335 in *Proceedings of the Fifth International Congress on Photosynthesis, September 7-13, 1980, Halkidiki, Greece*, edited by G. Akoyunoglou. Balaban International Science Services, Philadelphia.
- Arun, A., S. M. Coelho, A. F. Peters, S. Bourdareau, L. Péres *et al.*, 2019 Convergent recruitment of TALE homeodomain life cycle regulators to direct sporophyte development in land plants and brown algae. *eLife* 8: e43101.
- Asakawa, Y., 1982 Chemical constituents of the Hepaticae. *Progress in the Chemistry of Organic Natural Products* 42: 1-289.
- Asakawa, Y., 1990 Biologically Active Substances From Bryophytes, pp. 259-287 in *Bryophyte Development: Physiology and Biochemistry*, edited by R. N. Chopra, Bhatla, S.C. CRC Press, Boca Raton.
- Asakawa, Y., 1998 Biologically active compounds from bryophytes. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 84: 91-104.
- Asakawa, Y., 2001 Recent advances in phytochemistry of bryophytes-acetogenins, terpenoids and bis(bibenzyl)s from selected Japanese, Taiwanese, New Zealand, Argentinean and European liverworts. *Phytochemistry* 56: 297-312.
- Asakawa, Y., 2004 Chemosystematics of the Hepaticae. *Phytochemistry* 65: 623-669.
- Asakawa, Y., and A. Ludwiczuk, 2017 Chemical Constituents of Bryophytes- Structures and Biological Activity. *Journal of Natural Products*: DOI: 10.1021/acs.jnatprod.1026b01046.
- Asakawa, Y., A. Ludwiczuk and F. Nagashima, 2013 Phytochemical and biological studies of bryophytes. *Phytochemistry* 91: 52-80.
- Asakawa, Y., A. Ludwiczuk, F. Nagashima, M. Toyota, T. Hashimoto *et al.*, 2009 Bryophytes: Bio- and Chemical Diversity, Bioactivity and Chemosystematics. *Heterocycles* 77: 99-150.
- Asakawa, Y., R. Matsuda, T. Takemoto, S. Hattori, M. Mizutani *et al.*, 1981a Chemosystematics of bryophytes VII. The distribution of terpenoids and aromatic compounds in some European and Japanese Hepaticae. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Lab* 50: 107-122.
- Asakawa, Y., K. Nii and M. Higuchi, 2015 Identification of Sesquiterpene Lactones in the Bryophyta (Mosses) Takakia - Takakia Species are Closely Related Chemically to the Marchantiophyta (Liverworts). *Natural Product Communications* 10: 5-8.
- Asakawa, Y., K. Okada and G. W. Perold, 1988 Chemosystematics of Bryophytes For .23. Distribution of Cyclic Bis(Bibenzyls) in the South-African Liverwort Marchantia-Polymorpha. *Phytochemistry* 27: 161-163.
- Asakawa, Y., N. Tokunaga, M. Toyota, T. Takemoto and C. Suire, 1979 Chemosystematics of bryophytes I. The distribution of terpenoid of bryophytes. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Lab* 45: 395-407.
- Asakawa, Y., M. Tori, T. Masuya and J. P. Frahm, 1990 Chemosystematics of Bryophytes .34. Ent-Sesquiterpenoids and Cyclic Bis(Bibenzyls) from the German Liverwort Marchantia-Polymorpha. *Phytochemistry* 29: 1577-1584.
- Asakawa, Y., M. Tori, K. Takikawa, H. G. Krishnamurty and S. K. Kar, 1987 Cyclic Bis(Bibenzyls) and Related-Compounds from the Liverworts Marchantia-Polymorpha and Marchantia-Palmata. *Phytochemistry* 26: 1811-1816.
- Asakawa, Y., M. Toyota, R. Matsuda, K. Takikawa and T. Takemoto, 1981b Distribution of novel cyclic bisbibenzyls in Marchantia and Riccardia species. *Phytochemistry* 22: 1413-1415.
- Askenasy, D., 1874 Ueber das Waschstum der Fruchstiele von Pellia epiphylla. *Botanische Zeitung* 32: 237.
- Atallah, N. M., O. Vitek, F. Gaiti, M. Tanurdzic and J. A. Banks, 2018 Sex Determination in *Ceratopteris richardii* Is Accompanied by Transcriptome Changes That Drive Epigenetic Reprogramming of the Young Gametophyte. *Genes Genomes Genetics* 8: 2205-2214.
- Atanasiu, L., and G. Fabian-Galan, 1972 Photosynthesis products in bryophytes, pp. 2147-2153 in *Photosynthesis, two centuries after its discovery by Joseph Priestley. Proceedings of the 2nd international congress on photosynthesis research, Stressa, Italy*. Dr. W. Junk N. V. Publishers, The Hague, Netherlands.
- Atwell, R. S., 1914 The appearance of polar bodies in the spermogenous tissue of *Ricciocarpus natans* (L.) Corda. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 41: 333-336; Plate 338.

- Atwood, K. C., and A. Norman, 1949 On the Interpretation of Multi-Hit Survival Curves. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 35: 696-709.
- Auret, T. B., 1930 Observations on the reproduction and fungal endophytism of *Lunularia cruciata* (L.) Dumortier. *Transactions of the British Mycological Society* 15: 163-176.
- Austin, C. F., 1869 Characters of some new Hepaticae (mostly North American), together with notes on a few imperfectly described species. *Proceedings of the Academy Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 1869: 219-234.
- Awasthi, V., A. K. Asthana and V. Nath, 2013 In vitro Study on the Reproductive Behavior of the Endemic and Threatened Indian Liverwort- *Cryptomitrium himalayense Kashyap* (Athyriaceae). *Cryptogamie, Bryologie* 34: 313-323.
- Bacon, F., 1620 *Novum Organum*. J. Billium, London.
- Bączkiewicz, A., M. Szczecińska, J. Sawicki, A. Stebel and K. Buczkowska, 2017 DNA barcoding, ecology and geography of the cryptic species of *Aneura pinguis* and their relationships with *Aneura maxima* and *Aneura mirabilis* (Metzgeriales, Marchantiophyta). *PLoS ONE* 12: e0188837.
- Bainard, J. D., L. L. Forrest, B. Goffinet and S. G. Newmaster, 2012 Nuclear DNA content variation and evolution in liverworts. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution* 68: 619-627.
- Bainard, J. D., and S. G. Newmaster, 2010 Endopolyploidy in Bryophytes: Widespread in Mosses and Absent in Liverworts. *Journal of Botany* 2010: 316356.
- Bajon, C., A. Blaize-Sauvanet, D. Robert and F. Roland, 1995 Caractérisation in situ d'arn messagers dans le noyau du gamete male mobile d'une bryophyte (Marchantia polymorpha). *Cryptogamie Bryol Lichénol* 16: 1-10.
- Bajon-Barbier, C., and Y. Tourte, 1979 La gamétogénése femelle chez les plantes Archégoniates. *L'Année Biologique* 18: 303-333.
- Bakalin, V., and A. Vilnet, 2017 How many species are in *Apotreubia* S.Hatt. & Mizut. (Marchantiophyta)? *Nova Hedwigia* 104: 473-482.
- Bakalin, V. A., 2006 Ecological features and trends in the formation of the flora of liverworts under the impact of current volcanic and glacial activities: The example of Ushkovskii volcano, Kamchatka. *Russian Journal of Ecology* 37: 13-18.
- Baker, J. R., 1948 The Cell-theory: a Restatement, History, and Critique, Part I. *Quarterly J. Microscopy Science* 89: 103-125.
- Baker, J. R., 1949 The Cell-Theory: a Restatement, History, and Critique, Part II. *Quarterly J. Microscopy Science* 90: 87-108.
- Baker, J. R., 1952 The Cell-theory: A Restatement, History, and Critique, Part III. The Cell as a Morphological Unit. *Quarterly J. Microscopy Science* 93: 157-190.
- Baker, J. R., 1953 The Cell-theory: a Restatement, History, and Critique, Part IV. The Multiplication of Cells. *Quarterly J. Microscopy Science* 94: 407-440.
- Baker, J. R., 1955 The Cell-theory: a Restatement, History, and Critique, Part V. The Multiplication of Nuclei. *Quarterly J. Microscopy Science* 96: 449-481.
- Balbis, J. B., 1802-3 Trois nouvelles espèces d'hépatique, à ajouter à la flore du Piémont. *Mémoires de l'Academie Royale des Sciences* (Turin) XII: 73-76.
- Balfour, P., 1868 Observations on the spores of cryptogamic plants, and on the reproductive process in some algae and fungi. *Proceeding Royal Society Edinburgh* 6: 294-296.
- Ball, N. G., 1969 Tropic, Nastic and Tactic Responses, pp. 119-228 in *Plant Physiology: A Treatise. Volume VA*, edited by F. C. Steward. Academic Press, New York.
- Banbury, G. H., 1959 Phototropism of lower plants pp. 530-578 in *Handbuch der Pflanzenphysiologie-Encyclopedia of Plant Physiology Volume 17*.
- Banbury, G. H., 1962 Geotropism of lower plants, pp. 344-377 in *Handbuch der Pflanzenphysiologie-Encyclopedia of Plant Physiology Volume 17*.
- Banjeri, J., 1989 Some Mesozoic plant remains from Bhuj Formation with remarks on the depositional environment of beds. *Palaeobotanist* 37: 159-168.
- Banjerjee, R. D., and S. P. Sen, 1979 Antibiotic Activity of Bryophytes. *The Bryologist* 82: 141-153.
- Banks, H. P., 1975 Reclassification of Psilophyta. *Taxon* 24: 401-413.
- Banwell, A. D., 1951 A New Species of *Riella* from Australia. *Transactions of the British Bryological Society* 1: 475-478.

- Barale, G., and M. Doludenko, 1994 Comparaisons entre les floresdes localités célèbres de calcaires lithographiques S.L. du Sud-Ouest de l'Eurasie. *Geobios* 27: 251-257.
- Barbaro, E., 1492 *Catigationes Plinianae*. Eucharius Argenteus Germanus, Roma.
- Barbulescu, E. V. I., S. D. F. Patzak, K. Feldberg, A. Schäfer-Verwimp, D. S. Rycroft *et al.*, 2017 Allopolyploid origin of the leafy liverwort *Plagiochila britannica* (Plagiochilaceae). *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society* 183: 250-259.
- Barkman, J., 1950 Over de Phylogenie der Levermossen. *Buxbaumia* 4: 32-55.
- Barlow, H. M., 1913 Old English Herbals 1525-1640. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Medicine, Section of the History of Medicine* 6: 108-149.
- Barnard, F. G. A., 1893 Excursion to Corranwarrabul. *The Victorian Naturalist* 9: 118-120.
- Barner, J., 1990 Über die ökologische Vorbedingungen zur Entstehung von Thalli aus Rhizoiden von *Marchantia polymorpha* Eien regenerationsökologische Studie. *Phyton* 30: 201-207.
- Barnes, C. R., and W. J. G. Land, 1907 Bryological papers I. The origin of air chambers - Contributions from the Hull Botanical Laboratory, 100. *Botanical Gazette* 44: 197-213.
- Barnes, C. R., and W. J. G. Land, 1908 Bryological papers II. The origin of the cupule of *Marchantia* - Contributions from the hull botanical laboratory 120. *Botanical Gazette* 46: 401-409.
- Barrow, J., 1806 *A Voyage to Cochinchina in the Years 1792 and 1793*. T Cadell and W. Davies, London.
- Bartholomew, S. E., 1987 Apical Organization and Leaf Ontogeny in *Haplomitrium mnioides* (Lindb.) Schust. *The Bryologist* 90: 383-389.
- Bartholomew-Began, S., 2009 Juvenile gametophyte development in the Blasiales. 3. Sporeling ontogeny of *Cavicularia densa*. *The Bryologist* 112: 354-358.
- Bartholomew-Began, S., and B. J. Crandall-Stotler, 1994 The Sporeling Ontogeny of *Monoclea gottschei* subsp. *elongata*. *The Bryologist* 97: 244-252.
- Bartholomew-Began, S., and N. L. Jones, 2005 Juvenile Gametophyte Development in the Blasiales (Marchantiophyta; Metzgeriidae). 1. Receptacular Gemma/Gemmaling Ontogeny of *Blasia pusilla*. *The Bryologist* 108: 497-505.
- Bartholomew-Began, S. E., 1991 A morphogenetic re-evaluation of *Haplomitrium* Nees (Hepatophyta). *Bryophytorum Bibliotheca* 41: 1-297.
- Bartlett, E. M., 1928 A Comparative Study of the Development of the Sporophyte in the Anthocerotaceae, with especial Reference to the Genus *Anthoceros*. *Annals of Botany* 42: 409-430; Plate VII.
- Barton, B. S., 1836 *Elements of Botany or Outlines of the Natural History of Vegetables*. Robert Desilver, Philadelphia.
- Basile, A., 1993 Localizzazione tissutale e cellulare del piombo in *Funaria hygrometrica* e *Lunularia cruciata*. *Informatore Botanico Italiano* 25: 263-265.
- Basile, A., S. Giordano, S. Sorbo, M. L. Vuotto, M. T. L. Ielpo *et al.*, 1998 Antibiotic Effects of *Lunularia cruciata* Bryophyta Extract. *Pharmaceutical Biology* 36: 25-28.
- Basile, A., S. Koppi, M. Piscopo, L. Paoli, A. Vannini *et al.*, 2017a The biological response chain to pollution- a case study from the “Italian Triangle of Death” assessed with the liverwort *Lunularia cruciata*. *Environmental Science and Pollution Research*.
- Basile, A., R. A. d. Nuzzo, C. Capasso, S. Sorbo, A. Capsso *et al.*, 2005 Effect of cadmium on gene expression in the liverwort *Lunularia cruciata*. *Gene* 356: 153-159.
- Basile, A., S. Sorbo, B. Conte, M. Cardi and S. Esposito, 2013 Ultrastructural changes and Heat Shock Proteins 70 induced by atmospheric pollution are similar to the effects observed under in vitro heavy metals stress in *Conocephalum conicum* (Marchantiales - Bryophyta). *Environmental Pollution* 182: 209-216.
- Basile, A., S. Sorbo, M. Lentini, B. Conte and S. Esposito, 2017b Water pollution causes ultrastructural and functional damages in *Pellia neesiana* (Gottsche) Limpr. *Journal of Trace Elements in Medicine and Biology* 43: 80-86.
- Basile, D. V., and M. R. Basile, 1983 Desuppression of Leaf Primordia of *Plagiochila arctica* (Hepaticae) by Ethylene Antagonists. *Science* 220: 1051-1053.
- Basile, D. V., and M. R. Basile, 1987 The Occurrence of Cell Wall-Associated Arabinogalactan Proteins in the Hepaticae. *The Bryologist* 90: 401-404.

- Basmadjian, K. J., 1938 L'identification des noms des plantes du codex Constantinopol de Dioscoride. *Journal Asiatique* 230: 577-621.
- Bastow, R. A., 1887 Tasmanian Hepaticae. Papers and proceedings of the Royal Society of Tasmania: 209-289: Pl. I-XLIII.
- Bastow, R. A., 1915 Victorian Hepaticae. *The Victorian Naturalist* 31: 74-80.
- Bateman, R. M., P. R. Crane, W. A. DiMichele, P. R. Kenrick, N. P. Rowe *et al.*, 1998 Early evolution of land plants: Phylogeny, physiology, and ecology of the primary terrestrial radiation. *Annual Review of Ecology and Systematics* 29: 263-292.
- Battaglia, E., 1982 Embryological questions: 4. Gynogonium versus Archegonium and the generalization of the prefixes andro- and gyno- in plant reproduction. Appendix - Bischoff, T. G. (1835) "De Hepaticis ...". *Annali di Botanica* 40: 1-45; Plates I-III.
- Battey, J. F., and J. B. Ohlrogge, 1990 Evolutionary and Tissue-Specific Control of Expression of Multiple Acyl-Carrier Protein Isoforms in Plants and Bacteria. *Planta* 180: 352-360.
- Baudoin, R., 1976 Karyology spore morphology and germination in *Oxymitra cristata*. *Revue Bryologique et Lichenologique* 42: 577-588.
- Bauer, L., 1956 Über vegetative sporogonbildung bei einer diploiden sippe von *Georgia pellucida*. *Planta* 46: 604-618.
- Bauer, L., 1963 On the physiology of sporogonium differentiation in mosses. *Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Botany* 58: 343-351.
- Bauhin, C., 1620 *Prodromos Theatri botanici Caspari Bauhini basileens archiatriet Profess.ordin : in quo plantæ supra sexcentæ ab ipso primum descriptæ cum plurimis figuris proponuntur . . typis P. Iacobi, impensis I. Treudelii, Francofurti ad Mœnum.*
- Bauhin, C., 1623 *Pinax Theatri botanici Caspari Bauhini :... sive Index in Theophrasti, Dioscoridis, Plinii et botanicorum qui à seculo scripserunt opera: plantarum circiter sex millium ab ipsis exhibitarum nomina cum earundem synonymiis & differentiis methodicè secundum earum & genera & species proponens. Opus XL. annorum hactenus non editum summoperè expeditum & ad auctores intelligendos plurimùm faciens . . sumptibus et typis Ludovici Regis, Basileae Helvet.*
- Bauhin, C., 1671 *Caspari Bauhini Pinax Theatri botanici :sive Index in Theophrasti, Dioscoridis, Plinii et botanicorum qui à seculo scripserunt opera : plantarum circiter sex millium ab ipsis exhibitarum nomina cum earundem synonymiis & differentiis methodice secundum genera & species proponens : opus XL. annorum . . Impensis Joannis Regis, Basileæ.*
- Bauhin, J., H. Cherler, D. Chabrey and F. L. Graffenried, 1651 *Historia plantarum universalis nova et absolutissima cum consensu et dissensu circa eas*, Ebroduni.
- Baumann, F. A., 1974 *Das Erbario Carrarese*. Benteli Verlag, Bern.
- Bay, J. C., 1917 Hortus Sanitatis. *The Papers of the Bibliographical Society of America* 11: 57-60.
- Bayrhoffer, J. D. W., 1851 *Einiges über Lichenen und deren Befruchtung*. Huber & Comp., Bern.
- Beauverie, J., 1898 Etude des modifications morphologiques et anatomiques de thalles de Marchantia et de Lunularia Obtenues Expérimentalement. *Annales de la Société Linnéenne de Lyon* 44: 57-69.
- Beauverie, J., 1902 Étude d'une Hépatique à thalle habité par un champignon filamenteux. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 34: 616-618.
- Beauvois, M. d., 1793 First memoir of observations on the plants denominated Crypogamick. *Transactions of the American Philosophical Society* 3: 202-213.
- Beck, C. H., 1940 *Studien über Gestalt und Ursprung des Circa instans*, Berlin.
- Beck, L. Y., 2005 *Pedanius Dioscorides of Anazarbus: De Materia medica*. Olms Weidmann, Hildesheim.
- Becker, B., and B. Marin, 2009 Streptophyte algae and the origin of embryophytes. *Annals of Botany* 103: 999-1004.
- Becker, H., and G. Wurzel, 1987 Sind Lebermoose Arzneipflanzen? *Pharmazie in unserer Zeit* 16: 152-156.
- Beckert, S., S. Steinhauser, H. Muhle and V. Knoop, 1999 A molecular phylogeny of bryophytes based on nucleotide sequences of the mitochondrial nad5 gene. *Plant Systematics and Evolution* 218: 179-192.

- Beer, R., 1906 On the Development of the Spores of *Riccia glauca*. Annals of Botany 20: 275-291; Plates XXI-XXII.
- Belajeff, W., 1897 Über die Ahnlichkeit einiger Erscheinungen in der Spermatogenese bei Thieren und Pflanzen. Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft 15: 342-345.
- Bell, D., Q. Lin, W. K. Gerelle, S. Joya, Y. Chang *et al.*, 2019 Organellomic data sets confirm a cryptic consensus on (unrooted) land-plant relationships and provide new insights into bryophyte molecular evolution. American Journal of Botany 107: 1-25.
- Bell, D. M., J. T. Hunter and R. J. Haworth, 2008 Montane lakes (lagoons) of the New England Tablelands Bioregion. Cunninghamia 10: 475-492.
- Bell, P. R., 1975 Nucleocytoplasmic interaction in the maturing egg of *Marchantia polymorpha*, pp. 29-34 in *Form, Structure and Function in Plants*, edited by J. S. HY Mohan Ram, and CK Shah. Sarita Prakashan, India.
- Bellini, E., C. Varotto, M. Borsò, L. Rughini, L. Bruno *et al.*, 2020 Eukaryotic and Prokaryotic Phytochelatin Synthases Di?er Less in Functional Terms Than Previously Thought- A Comparative Analysis of *Marchantia polymorpha* and *Geitlerinema* sp. PCC 7407. Plants 9: 914.
- Benecke, W., 1903 Ueber die Keimung der Brutknospen von *Lunularia cruciata*. Botanische Zeitung 61: 19-46.
- Benson, M., and E. Blackwell, 1926 Observations on a lumbered area in Surrey from 1917 to 1925. Journal of Ecology 14: 120-137.
- Benson-Evans, K., 1950 Dispersal of antherozoids in *Fegatella*. Nature 165: 324-325.
- Benson-Evans, K., 1955 The effect of 2, 4-dichlorophenoxyacetic acid on the female heads of *Conocephalum conicum* in early autumn. Transactions of the British Bryological Society 2: 289-291.
- Benson-Evans, K., 1960 Some Aspects of Spore Formation and Germination in *Cryptothallus mirabilis* V. Malmb. Transactions of the British Bryological Society 3: 729-735.
- Benson-Evans, K., 1961 Environmental Factors and Bryophytes. Nature 191: 255-260.
- Benson-Evans, K., 1964 Physiology of the reproduction of bryophytes. The Bryologist 67: 431-445.
- Benson-Evans, K., and J. G. Hughes, 1955 The Physiology of Sexual Reproduction in *Lunularia cruciata* (L.) Dum. Transactions of the British Bryological Society 2: 513-522.
- Bentler, I., and L. Stange, 1991 Attempt to Direct Early Differentiation in 2-Cell Systems of *Riella-Helicophylla* (Bory Et Mont) Mont by Exposing Only One Cell to Light. Journal of Plant Physiology 137: 385-388.
- Berbee, M. L., T. Y. James and C. Strullu-Derrien, 2017 Early Diverging Fungi- Diversity and Impact at the Dawn of Terrestrial Life. Annual Review of Microbiology 71: 41-60.
- Berbee, M. L., C. Strullu-Derrien, P.-M. Delaux, P. K. Strother, P. Kenrick *et al.*, 2020 Genomic and fossil windows into the secret lives of the most ancient fungi. Nature Reviews Microbiology 18: 717-730.
- Bercovec, A., 1905 Über die Regeneration bei den Lebermoosen. Bulletin internationale de l'Academie de Bohême 10: 55-71.
- Berg, C., and M. Pöltl, 2020 Spore development during capsule maturation of three *Riccia* species. Herzogia 33: 179-187.
- Bergdolt, E., 1926 *Untersuchungen über Marchantiaceen*. Gustav Fischer, Jena.
- Berger, F., 2019 An ancient antisense-driven RNA switch drives plant sex determination. The EMBO Journal 38: e101685.
- Bergevin, E. d., 1902 Interversion dans la croissance des organes sexuels du *Plagiothecium sylvaticum*. Revue bryologique 29: 115-119.
- Berland, h., N. W. Albert, A. Stavland, M. Jordheim, T. K. McGhie *et al.*, 2019 Auronidins are a previously unreported class of flavonoid pigments that challenges when anthocyanin biosynthesis evolved in plants. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences USA 116: 20232-20239.
- Berrie, G. K., 1958a The Nucleolar Chromosome in Hepatics. I. Transactions of the British Bryological Society 3: 422-426.
- Berrie, G. K., 1958b The Nucleolar Chromosome in Hepatics.- II. A Phylogenetic Speculation. Transactions of the British Bryological Society 3: 427-429.

- Berrie, G. K., 1959 The Cytology of *Haplomitrium hookeri*. *The Bryologist* 62: 1-5.
- Berrie, G. K., 1960 The chromosome numbers of liverworts (Hepaticae and Anthocerotae). *Transactions of the British Bryological Society* 3: 688-705.
- Berrie, G. K., 1962 Australian liverworts. I. *Haplomitrium intermedium*, sp. nov. (Calobryales). *Proc Linn Soc New South Wales* 87: 191-195.
- Berrie, G. K., 1963a Australian liverworts. II. The sporophyte of *Haplomitrium intermedium* Berrie. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales* 88: 103-104.
- Berrie, G. K., 1963b Cytology and Phylogeny of Liverworts. *Evolution* 17: 347-357.
- Berrie, G. K., 1964 Experimental Studies on Polyploidy in Liverworts I. The *Riccia fluitans* Complex. *The Bryologist* 67: 146-152.
- Berrie, G. K., 1972 The Chromosomes of Two Species of *Treubia* Goebel, with a Note on the Morphology of Leaf-like Organs. *The Bryologist* 75: 159-164.
- Berrie, G. K., 1974 Sex chromosomes of *Plagiochila praemorsa* Stephani and the status of structural sex chromosomes in Hepatics. *Bulletin de la Société Botanique de France* 121: 129-135.
- Berrie, G. K., 1975 The biology of a West African species of *Riccia* L. *Journal of Bryology* 8: 443-454.
- Berrie, G. K., and P. M. Webster, 1982 Ultrastructure of Plastids and Mitochondria in Gemmae of *Marchantia-Polymorpha* L. *Annals of Botany* 50: 199-206.
- Berry, E. W., 1920 The late Lower Cretaceous at Federal Hill, Maryland. *The American Journal of Science* 4:50: 48-52.
- Berry, E. W., 1922 *Additions to the flora of the Wilcox Group*, US Geological Survey Professional Paper 131A. United States Government Printing Office, Washington.
- Berry, E. W., 1930 Fossil plants from the Cypress Hills of Alberta and Saskatchewan. National Museum of Canada, Bulletin 63: 15-28.
- Bertelli, C., S. Lilla and G. Cavallo, 1992 *Dioscurides Neapolitanus*, *Biblioteca Nazionale di Napoli, Codex ex Vindobonensis Graecus 1, Commentarium a cura di Carlo Bertelli, Salvatore Lilla, Guglielmo Cavallo*. Salerno Editrice; Akademische Druck-u. Verlagsanstalt, Roma; Graz-Austria.
- Bertoloni, A., 1817 Fine delle Osservazioni Botaniche. *Opuscoli scientifici di Bologna* 1: 229-243.
- Bertrand, G., and A. Mallévre, 1895 Sur la diffusion de la pectase dans le règne végétal et sur la préparation de cette diastase. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 121: 726-728.
- Best, E., 1907 Maori Forest Lore. *Transactions and proceedings of the New Zealand Institute* 40: 185-254.
- Betsuyaku, S., 2020 The Rise of Evolutionary Molecular Plant–Microbe Interactions (EvoMPMI). *Plant Cell & Physiology* 61: 223-224.
- Bharadwaj, D. C., 1991 Paleobiology of origin and diversification in Bryophyta. *Biological Memoirs* 17: 1-44.
- Bidartondo, M. I., T. D. Bruns, M. Weiss, C. Sergio and D. J. Read, 2003 Specialized cheating of the ectomycorrhizal symbiosis by an epiparasitic liverwort. *Proceedings of the Royal Society B-Biological Sciences* 270: 835-842.
- Bidartondo, M. I., and J. G. Duckett, 2010 Conservative Ecological and Evolutionary Patterns in Liverwort-Fungal Symbioses. *Proceedings: Biological Sciences* 277: 485-492.
- Bidartondo, M. I., D. J. Read, J. M. Trappe, V. Merckx, R. Ligrone *et al.*, 2011 The dawn of symbiosis between plants and fungi. *Biology Letters* 7: 574-577.
- Billerbeck, J., 1824 *Flora classica*. J.C. Hinrichssche Buchh., Leipzig.
- Binns, A. N., and N. C. Maravolo, 1972 Apical Dominance, Polarity, and Adventitious Growth in *Marchantia Polymorpha*. *American Journal of Botany* 59: 691-696.
- Bischler, H., 1976 Exormotheca pustulosa Mitten. Distribution, écologie, caryotype, spores, parois sporales, germination. *Revue Bryologique et Lichénologique* 42: 769-783.
- Bischler, H., 1984 *Marchantia L. The New World Species*. A. R. Gantner Verlag K. G., Valduz.
- Bischler, H., 1986a Geographic variation and species structure in *Marchantia paleacea* Bertol. *Hikobia* 9: 245-351.
- Bischler, H., 1986b *Marchantia polymorpha* L. s. lat.: karyotype analysis. *Journal Hattori Botanical Lab* 60: 105-117.

- Bischler, H., 1987 The Typification and Synonymy of Japanese Marchantias Described by Stephani. *The Bryologist* 90: 331-336.
- Bischler, H., 1988a *Marchantia paleacea* Bertol.- Karyotype analysis. *Beiheft zur Nova Hedwigia* 90: 95-100.
- Bischler, H., 1988b Relationships in the order Marchantiales (Hepaticae). *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 64: 47-57.
- Bischler, H., 1989 *Marchantia* L. subg. *Chlamidium* (Nees) Bischl. Sect. *Papillatae* Bischl. Sect. Nov. en Asie et en Océanie. *Cryptogamie Bryologie Lichenologie* 10: 61-79.
- Bischler, H., 1990 Quelques Marchantiales de l'ile de la Réunion. *Cryptogamie Bryologie Lichénologie* 11: 169-171.
- Bischler, H., 1998 *Systematics and Evolution of the Genera of the Marchantiales*. J. Cramer, Berlin-Stuttgart.
- Bischler, H., and M.-C. Boisselier-Dubayle, 1999 Polyploidy in liverworts - a case study of tetraploid *Sauteria*. *Haussknechtia* Beiheft 9: 41-44.
- Bischler, H., and M.-C. Boisselier-Dubayle, 2000 New approaches to the systematics of liverworts. *Nova Hedwigia* 70: 37-44.
- Bischler, H., and M. C. Boisselier-Dubayle, 1993 Variation in a Polyploid, Dioecious Liverwort, *Marchantia-Globosa*. *American Journal of Botany* 80: 953-958.
- Bischler, H., M. C. Boisselier-Dubayle and G. Pant, 1994 On *Aitchisoniella Kash.* (Marchantiales). *Cryptogamie Bryologie Lichénologie* 15: 103-110.
- Bischler, H., and S. Jovet-Ast, 1981 The Biological Significance of Morphological Characters in Marchantiales (Hepaticae). *The Bryologist* 84: 208-215.
- Bischler, H., and S. Piippo, 1991 Bryophyte flora of the Huon Peninsula, Papua New Guinea. L. *Marchantia* (Marchantiaceae, Hepaticae). *Annales Botanici Fennici* 28: 277-301.
- Bischler, H., and A. T. Whittemore, 2001 Cronisia and its two species, *C. fimbriata* and *C. weddellii*. *Cryptogamie, Bryologie* 22: 167-174.
- Bischler-Causse, H., 1989 *Marchantia L. The Asiatic and Oceanic taxa*. J. Cramer, Berlin - Stuttgart.
- Bischler-Causse, H., 1993 *Marchantia L. The European and African taxa*. J. Cramer, Berlin-Stuttgart.
- Bischler-Causse, H., and M.-C. Boisselier-Dubayle, 1991 Lectotypification of *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *J. Bryology* 16: 361-365.
- Bischler-Causse, H., D. Glenny and M.-C. Boisselier-Dubayle, 1995 On *Neohodgsonia H. Perss.* (Marchantiales, Hepaticae). *Cryptogamie Bryologie Lichenologie* 16: 235-245.
- Bischler-Causse, H., S. R. Gradstein, S. Jovet-Ast, D. G. Long and N. S. Allen, 2005 Marchantiidae. *Flora Neotropica* 97: 1-262.
- Bischoff, G. W., 1827 Beobachtungen über *Sphaerocarpus terrestris* Michel. *Nova Acta ACL* 13.2: 831-838.
- Bischoff, G. W., 1835a Bemerkungen über die Lebermoose vozunglich aus den gruppen der Marchantieen und Riccieen. *Nova Acta physico medica A C L* 17.2: 909-1088; Tafeln LXVII-LXXI.
- Bischoff, G. W., 1853a Bemerkungen zur Entwicklungsgeschichte d. Lebermoose. *Botanische Zeitung* 11: 113-123; Tafel II.
- Bischoff, G. W., 1853b Remarques sur l'Organogénie des Hépatiques. *Annales de Sciences Naturelles Botanique* 19-20: 57-64; Planche 59.
- Bischoff, H., 1911 Untersuchungen über den Geotropismus der Rhizoiden. *Beihefte zum Botanischen Centralblatt* 28: 94-133.
- Bischoff, T. G., 1835b De Hepaticis imprimis tribum *Marchantiearum et Riccicarum* Commentario. *Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique* 2.4: 309-313.
- Bischoff, T. G., 1835c *De Hepaticis in primis Tribum Marchantiearum et Riccicarum* Commentario. *Richardianis, Helidelbergae*.
- Bittner, K., 1905 Über Chlorophyllbildung im Finstren bei Kryptogamen. *Oesterreichische Botanische Zeitschrift* 55: 302-312.
- Björkman, O., and E. Gauhl, 1969 Effect of temperature and oxygen concentration on photosynthesis in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Carnegie Institute of Washington Year B* 67: 479-482.

- Björkman, O., E. Gauhl, W. M. Hiesey, F. Nicholson and M. A. Nobs, 1969a Growth of Mimulus, Marchantia, and Zea under different oxygen and carbon dioxide levels. Carnegie Institute of Washington Year B 67: 477-478.
- Björkman, O., E. Gauhl, W. M. Hiesey and M. A. Nobs, 1969b Comparative Physiological and biochemical studies of Marchantia from habitats with contrasting temperatures. Carnegie Institute of Washington Year B 67: 478-479.
- Black, C. A., 1913 The Morphology of Riccia Frostii, Aust. Annals of Botany 27: 511-532; Pl. XXXVII-XXXVIII.
- Blackmore, S., and S. H. Barnes, 1987 Embryophyte spore walls- origin, development, and homologies. Cladistics 3: 185-195.
- Blackstock, T. H., 2018 Apparent increase in fertility of Lunularia cruciata (L.) Lind. (Marchantiophyta) in Britain associated with climate change. Journal of Bryology 40: 377-383.
- Blackwell, W. H., 2003 Two theories of origin of the land-plant sporophyte: Which is left standing? Botanical Review 69: 125-148.
- Blair, M. C., 1926 Sporogenesis in Reboulia hemisphaerica. Botanical Gazette 8: 377-400.
- Blair, P., 1720 *Botanick Essays*. William and John Innys, London.
- Blakeslee, A. F., 1906 Differentiation of Sex in Thallus Gametophyte and Sporophyte. Botanical Gazette 42: 161-178.
- Blakeslee, A. F., 1939 The Present and Potential Service of Chemistry to Plant Breeding. American Journal of Botany 26: 163-172.
- Blanchard, F., 1891 Common objects available for exhibiting the power of the microscope. The American Monthly Microscopical Journal 12: 138-139.
- Blankinship, J. W., 1905 Native Economic Plants of Montana. Montana Agricultural College Experimental Station Bulletin 56: 3-36.
- Blunt, W., and S. Raphael, 1994 *The Illustrated Herbal*. Frances Lincoln, London.
- Bock, H., 1552 *De stirpium maxime*. Excudebat V. Rihelius, Argenorati.
- Bock, H., 1560 *Kreüter Buch: darinn unterscheidt Namen unnd Würckung der Kreütter, Stauden, Hecken und Beümen, sampt iren früchten, so inn Teütschen Landen wachsen, auch der selbigen eigentlicher unnd wolgegründter Gebrauch in der Artznei, fleissig dargeben, Leibs gesundtheit zu fürden unnd zu behalten, sehr nutzlich und tröstlich, vorab dem gemeinen einfältigen Man /durch H. Hieronymum Bock auss langwiriger und gewisser erfahrung beschriben; und jetzund von newem fleissig übersehen gebessert unnd gemehret darzü mit hüpschen Artigen und läblichen Figuren der Kreütter allenthalben gezieret, darüber findest du drei volkommene nutzliche Register unter welchen das erst die gemeine Latinische und Griechische Namen der Kreütter, Stauden, Hecken und Beümen hat, das ander die Teütsche das dritt die anzeigen der Artznei und raht für allerlei kranckheiten und leibs gepresten.* . Josiam Rihel, Strassburg.
- Bockers, M., V. Capková, I. Rtixhá and C. Schäfer, 1997 Growth at high CO<sub>2</sub> affects the chloroplast number but not the photosynthetic efficiency of photoautotrophic Marchantia polymorpha culture cells. Plant Cell, Tissue and Organ Culture 48: 103-110.
- Boehm, C. R., B. Pollak, N. Purswani, N. Patron and J. Haseloff, 2017 Synthetic Botany. Cold Spring Harb Perspect Biol 9: a023887.
- Boehm, C. R., M. Ueda, Y. Nishimura, T. Shikanai and J. Haseloff, 2016 A Cyan Fluorescent Reporter Expressed from the Chloroplast Genome of Marchantia polymorpha. Plant and Cell Physiology 57: 291-299.
- Boiko, M. F., 1991 Bryophytes of the Initial-Stages of Primary Successions on Substrates of Anthropogenic Origin. Soviet Journal of Ecology 22: 85-88.
- Boisselier-Dubayle, M.-C., and H. Bischler, 1997 Enzyme polymorphism in *Preissia quadrata* (Hepaticae, Marchantiaceae). Plant Systematics and Evolution 205: 73-84.
- Boisselier-Dubayle, M.-C., and H. Bischler, 1998 Allopolyploidy in the Thalloid Liverwort *Corsinia* (Marchantiales). Botanica Acta 111: 490-496.
- Boisselier-Dubayle, M.-C., and H. Bischler, 1999 Genetic Relationships between Haploid and Triploid *Targionia* (Targioniaceae, Hepaticae). IJPS 160: 1163-1169.

- Boisselier-Dubayle, M.-C., M. d. Chaldée, L. Guérin, J. Lambourdi ère and H. Bischler, 1995a Genetic variability in western European Lunularia (Hepaticae, Lunulariaceae). *Fragmenta Floristica et Geobotanica* 40: 379-391.
- Boisselier-Dubayle, M.-C., M. F. Jubier, B. Lejeune and H. Bischler, 1995b Genetic Variability in the Three Subspecies of *Marchantia polymorpha* (Hepaticae)- Isozymes, RFLP and RAPD Markers. *Taxon* 44: 363-376.
- Boisselier-Dubayle, M.-C., J. Lambourdi ère and H. Bischler, 1996 Progeny analysis by isozyme markers in the polyploid liverwort *Plagiochasma rupestre*. *Canadian Journal of Botany* 74: 521-527.
- Boisselier-Dubayle, M.-C., J. Lambourdi ère and H. Bischler, 1998 Taxa Delimitation in Reboulia Investigated with Morphological, Cytological, and Isozyme Markers. *The Bryologist* 101: 61-69.
- Boisselier-Dubayle, M.-C., J. Lambourdi ère and H. Bischler, 2002 Molecular phylogenies support multiple morphological reductions in the liverwort subclass Marchantiidae (Bryophyta). *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution* 24: 66-77.
- Boisselier-Dubayle, M.-C., J. Lambourdi ère, M.-C. Leclerc and H. Bischler, 1997 Phylogenetic relationships in the Marchantiales (Hepaticae). Apparent incongruence between morphological and molecular data. *Comptes Rendus de l'Académie des Sciences - Series III - Sciences de la Vie* 320: 1013-1020.
- Bold, H. C., 1938 The Nutrition of the Sporophyte in the Hepaticae. *American Journal of Botany* 25: 551-557.
- Bold, H. C., 1948 The occurrence of chlorophyll in the sporophyte of *Ricciocarpus natans*. *American Journal of Botany* 35: 440-443.
- Bolleter, E., 1905 *Fegatella conica* (L) Corda. Eine morphologisch-physiologische Monographie. Beihefte zum Botan 18: 327-408; Taf. XII-XIII.
- Bomfleur, B., M. Krings, J. Kastovský and H. Kerp, 2009 An enigmatic non-marine thalloid organism from the Triassic of East Antarctica. *Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology* 157: 317-325.
- Bond, G., and G. D. Scott, 1955 An examination of some symbiotic systems for fixation of nitrogen. *Annals of Botany* 19: 67-77.
- Bonner, C. E. B., 1953 De Hepaticis II. An unpublished section of volume 6 of Stephani's Species Hepaticarum: the genus *Marchantia*. *Candollea* 14: 101-112.
- Bonnet, C., A. J. Hetherington, C. Champion, H. Breuninger, S. Kelly *et al.*, 2019 Neofunctionalisation of basic helix-loop-helix proteins occurred when embryophytes colonised the land. *New Phytologist* 223: 993-1008.
- Bonnet, E., 1903 Essai d'identification des plantes médicinales mentionnées par Dioscoride, d'après les peintures d'un manuscrit de la Bibliothèque Nationale de Paris (Ms. Grec No. 2179). *Janus : Archives Internationales pour L'histoire de la Médecine et la Géographie Médicale Paraissant tout les Deux Mois* 8: 169-177, 225-232, 281-285.
- Bonnet, E., 1909 Étude sur les figures de plantes et d'animaux peintes dans une version Arabe, manuscrite de la matière médicale de Dioscoride. *Janus* 14: 294-303.
- Bonnot, C., H. Proust, B. Pinson, F. P. L. Colbalchini, A. Lesly-Veillard *et al.*, 2017 Functional PTB phosphate transporters are present in streptophyte algae and early diverging land plants. *New Phytologist* 214: 1158-1171.
- Bopp, M., 1957 Entwicklungsphysiologische Untersuchungen an Moosmutanten I. Zur Wirkung der Laubmooskalyptra. *Zeitschrift für Induktive Abstammungs- und Vererbungslehre* 88: 600-607.
- Bopp, M., and I. Capesius, 1995 New aspects of the systematics of bryophytes. *Naturwissenschaften* 82: 193-194.
- Bopp, M., and I. Capesius, 1996 New Aspects of Bryophyte Taxonomy Provided by a Molecular Approach. *Botanica Acta* 109: 368-372.
- Bopp, M., and R. Victor, 1988 Protoplasts of *Marchantia polymorpha* and its Development. *Plant Cell Physiology* 29: 497-501.
- Bornefeld, T., 1987 Some aspects of size in chromosome analysis of liverworts (Marchantiales). *Nova Hedwigia* 44: 91-100.

- Borodin, J., 1868 Über die Wirkung des Lichtes auf einige höhere Kryptogamen. Bulletin de l'Académie impériale des sciences de St.-Pétersbourg 12: 432-448; Taf. XII.
- Bory de Saint-Vincent, M., 1849 *Exploration scientifique de l'Algérie. Pendant les années 1840, 1841, 1842*. Imprimerie Nationale, Paris.
- Bory de Saint-Vincent, M., and C. Montagne, 1843 Sur un nouveau genre de la famille des Hépatiques. Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences 16: 1112-1116.
- Bory de Saint-Vincent, M., and C. Montagne, 1844 Sur un nouveau genre de la famille des Hépatiques Annales des sciences naturelles. Botanique Ser 3 t1: 223-235.
- Bossu, A., 1862 *Traité des plantes médicinales indigènes précédé d'un cours de botanique*. Bureaux de l'Abeille Médicale, Paris.
- Boullard, B., 1988 Observations on the coevolution of fungi with hepatic, pp. 107-124 in *Coevolution of fungi with plants and animals*, edited by K. A. Pirozynk and D. L. Hawkesworth. Academic Press, London.
- Bourdareau, S., L. Mignerot, S. Heesch, A. F. Peters, S. M. Coelho *et al.*, 2017 Alternation of Generations in Plants and Algae in *Evolutionary Developmental Biology*, edited by L. N. d. I. Rosa and G. B. Müller. Springer International Publishing.
- Bowen, E. J., 1935 A note on the conduction of water in *Fibriaria bleumeana*. Annals of Botany 49: 844-848.
- Bower, F. O., 1883 On Plasmolysis and its bearing upon the Relations between Cell Wall and Protoplasm. Quarterly Journal of Microscopical Science 23: 151-167.
- Bower, F. O., 1887 On apospory and allied phenomena. Transactions of the Linnean Society of London Second Series 2: 301-326; Plates 357-359.
- Bower, F. O., 1889 The comparative examination of the meristems of Ferns, as a Phylogenetic Study. Annals of Botany 92: 305-392.
- Bower, F. O., 1890 On antithetic as distinct from homologous Alternation of Generations in Plants. Annals of Botany 4: 347-370.
- Bower, F. O., 1898 Opening address to the British Association, Bristol meeting, Section K (Botany). Nature 59: 66-69, 88-91, 112-114.
- Bower, F. O., 1904a Plant morphology. Science 20: 524-536.
- Bower, F. O., 1904b Studies in the morphology of spore producing members - No. V. General comparisons and conclusion. Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London Series B-Containing Papers of a Biological Character 196: 191-257.
- Bower, F. O., 1908 *Origin of a land flora: a theory based on the facts of alternation*. MacMillan and Co., London.
- Bower, F. O., 1935 *Primitive land plants: also known as the Archegoniatae*. MacMillan, London.
- Bowles, A. M. C., U. Bechtold and J. Paps, 2020 The Origin of Land Plants Is Rooted in Two Bursts of Genomic Novelty. Current Biology 30: 530-536.
- Bowman, J. L., 2013 Walkabout on the long branches of plant evolution. Current Opinion in Plant Biology 16: 70-77.
- Bowman, J. L., 2016 A Brief History of Marchantia from Greece to Genomics. Plant and Cell Physiology 57: 210-229.
- Bowman, J. L., T. Araki, M. A. Arteaga-Vazquez, F. Berger, L. Dolan *et al.*, 2016a The Naming of Names: Guidelines for Gene Nomenclature in Marchantia. Plant and Cell Physiology 57: 257-261.
- Bowman, J. L., T. Araki and T. Kohchi, 2016b Marchantia: Past, Present and Future. Plant and Cell Physiology 57: 205-209.
- Bowman, J. L., L. N. Briginshaw, T. J. Fisher and E. Flores-Sandoval, 2019a Something ancient and something neofunctionalized— evolution of land plant hormone signaling pathways. Current Opinion in Plant Biology 47: 64-72.
- Bowman, J. L., L. N. Briginshaw and S. N. Florent, 2019b Evolution and co-option of developmental regulatory networks in early land plants. Current Topics in Developmental Biology 131: 35-53.
- Bowman, J. L., E. Flores-Sandoval and H. Kato, 2021 On the Evolutionary Origins of Land Plant Auxin Biology. Cold Spring Harbor Perspectives Biology 13: a040048.

- Bowman, J. L., T. Kohchi, K. T. Yamato, J. Jenkins, S. Shu *et al.*, 2017 Insights into Land Plant Evolution Garnered from the *Marchantia polymorpha* Genome. *Cell* 171: 287-304.
- Bowman, J. L., K. Sakakibara, C. Furumizu and T. Dierschke, 2016c Evolution in the cycles of life. *Annual Review of Genetics* 50: 133-154.
- Boyce, C. K., and C. L. Hotton, 2010 Prototaxites Was Not a Taphonomic Artifact. *American Journal of Botany* 97: 1073-1073.
- Boyce, C. K., C. L. Hotton, M. L. Fogel, G. D. Cody, R. M. Hazen *et al.*, 2007 Devonian landscape heterogeneity recorded by a giant fungus. *Geology* 35: 399-402.
- Boyd, D. A., 1889-92 Notes on the occurrence of *Helotium marchantiae*, Berk., in Ayrshire. *Transactions of the Natural History Society of Glasgow* 3: 272-273.
- Boysen-Jensen, P., and D. Müller, 1929 Über die kohlensaureassimilation dei *Marchantia* und *Peltigera*. *Jahrbücher für Wissenschaftliche Botanik* 70: 503-511.
- Bradbury, S. M., 2006 Response of the post-fire bryophyte community to salvage logging in boreal mixedwood forests of northeastern Alberta, Canada. *Forest Ecology and Management* 234: 313-322.
- Brasavola, A. M., 1537 *Examen omnium simplicium medicamentorum*. Sub Scuto Coloniensi, apud Ioannem et Franciscum Frellaeos, Lugduni.
- Brasel, H. M., S. K. Davies and J. P. Mattay, 1986 Nitrogen-Fixation Associated with Bryophytes Colonizing Burnt Sites in Southern Tasmania, Australia. *Journal of Bryology* 14: 139-149.
- Brasel, H. M., and J. P. Mattay, 1984 Colonization by Bryophytes of Burned Eucalyptus Forest in Tasmania, Australia- Changes in Biomass and Element Content. *The Bryologist* 87: 302-307.
- Braun, A., 1821 Bemerkungen über einige Lebermoose. *Flora* 21: 754-758.
- Braun, M., 1997 Gravitropism in tip-growing cells. *Planta* 203: S11-S19.
- Breil, D. A., and S. M. Moyle, 1976 Bryophytes Used in Construction of Bird Nests. *The Bryologist* 79: 95-98.
- Bremekamp, C. E. B., 1952 A re-examination of Cesalpino's classification. *Acta Botanica Neerlandica* 1: 580-593.
- Bremer, K., 1985 Summary of green plant phylogeny and classification. *Cladistics* 1: 369-385.
- Bremer, K., C. J. Humphries, B. D. Mishler and S. P. Churchill, 1987 On Cladistic Relationships in Green Plants. *Taxon* 36: 339-349.
- Bretschneider, E., 1882 *Botanicon Sinicum. Notes on Chinese Botany from Native and Western Sources. Volume 1*. Trübner, London.
- Bretschneider, E., 1893 *Botanicon Sinicum. Notes on Chinese Botany from Native and Western Sources. Part 2*. Journal of the China Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society 25: 1-468.
- Bretschneider, E., 1896 *Botanicon Sinicum. Notes on Chinese Botany from Native and Western Sources. Part 3*. Journal of the China Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society 29: 1-622.
- Breuil-Sée, A., 1994 Reviviscence of a bryophyte in anhydrobiosis for the quarter of a century - cytological criteria of reviviscence ability in *Riccia macropora* Lev. thalli. *Comptes Rendus de l'Académie des Sciences - Series III - Sciences de la Vie -Life Sciences* 317: 245-252.
- Breuil-Sée, A., 1993 Recorded desiccation-survival times in bryophytes. *Journal of Bryology* 17: 679-680.
- Breuil-Sée, A., and M. Abadie, 1990-1991 Ultrastructure et fonction des rhizoïdes de deux bryophytes - *Riccia canaliculata* Hoffm. et *R. sorocarpa* Bisch. (Marchantiales-Ricciacées). *Annales des Sciences Naturelles, Botanique*, Paris 13.11: 39-48.
- Breuninger, H., A. Thamm, S. Streubel, H. Sakayama, T. Nishiyama *et al.*, 2016 Diversification of a Transcription Factor Family Led to the Evolution of Antagonistically Acting Genetic Regulators of Root Hair Growth. *Current Biology* 26: 1622-1628.
- Briggs, D., 1972a Heavy metal tolerance in bryophytes. *Journal of Bryology* 7: 149.
- Briggs, D., 1972b Population differentiation in *Marchantia polymorpha* L. in various lead pollution levels. *Nature* 238: 166-167.
- Briggs, W. R., 2014 Phototropism: Some History, Some Puzzles, and a Look Ahead. *Plant Physiology* 164: 13-23.
- Bright, J. F., B. Library, J. P. R. Lyell and J. Prüss, 1497 *Ortus sanitatis*. Johann Prüss, Strasbourg.
- Brisseau-Mirbel, C.-F., 1802 *Traité d'anatomie et de physiologie végétale*. Dufaure, Paris.

- Brisseau-Mirbel, C.-F., 1809 *Exposition de la théorie de l'organisation végétale*. Dufart, père, Libraire-Éditeur, Paris.
- Brisseau-Mirbel, C.-F., 1815 *Élémens de physiologie végétale et de Botanique*. Chez Magimel, Libraire, Rue de Tionville, Paris.
- Brisseau-Mirbel, C. F., 1818 On cryptogamous and agamous vegetation. The Journal of Science and the Arts V-VI: 257-264; 220-231.
- Brizi, U., 1892 Appunti di teratologia briologica. Annuario Reale Ist. Bot. Roma 5: 53-57.
- Brizi, U., 1893a Bryophytæ abyssinicae a Cl. Prof. O. Penzig collectæ. Malpighia 7: 295-297.
- Brizi, U., 1893b Su alcune briofite fossili. Bullettino della Societá botanica italiana Anno 1893: 369-373.
- Brodie, H. J., 1951 The Splash-Cup Dispersal Mechanism in Plants. Canadian Journal of Botany-Revue Canadienne De Botanique 29: 224-234.
- Brodie, H. J., 1957 Raindrops as plant dispersal agents. Proceedings of the Indiana Academy of Science 66: 65-73.
- Brodie, R. P. B., 1845 *A History of the Fossil Insects in the Secondary Rocks of England*. John van Voorst, Paternoster Row, London.
- Brodin, G., 1949 *Agnus Castus, a Middle English herbal reconstructed by various manuscripts*, Uppsala.
- Brodrribb, T. J., M. Carriquí, S. Delzon, S. A. M. McAdam and N. M. Holbrook, 2020 Advanced vascular function discovered in a widespread moss. Nature Plants 6: 273-279.
- Brodrribb, T. J., and S. A. M. McAdam, 2017 Evolution of the Stomatal Regulation of Plant Water Content. Plant Physiology 174: 639-649.
- Brongniart, A., 1849 Tableau des Genres de Vegetaux Fossiles in *Dictionnaire universel d'Histoire naturelle*, edited by C. H. d'Orbigny. L. Martinet, Rue Mignon, 2, Paris.
- Brooker, S. G., R. C. Cambie and R. C. Cooper, 1988 *Economic Native Plants of New Zealand*. Botany Division, DSIR, Christchurch.
- Brown, D. H., H. Ougham and R. P. Beckett, 1986a The Effect of the Herbicide Dichlorophen on the Physiology and Growth of Two Bryophytes. Annals of Botany 57: 201-209.
- Brown, J. S., 1969a Absorption and Fluorescence of Chlorophyll a in Particle Fractions from Different Plants. Biophysical Journal 9: 1542-1552.
- Brown, J. T., and C. R. Robison, 1976 Observations on the Structure of Marchantiolites blairmorensis (Berry) n. comb. from the Lower Cretaceous of Montana, U.S.A. Journal of Paleontology 50: 309-311.
- Brown, P. B., 1969b Responses of Marchantia gemmae to certain growth substances, pp. 1-33. Texas Technological College.
- Brown, R., 1811 Some Observations on the Parts of Fructification in Mosses ; with Characters and Descriptions of Two New Genera of that Order. Transactions of the Linnean Society 10: 312-324; Tabulae XXIII.
- Brown, R., 1833 On the Organs and Mode of Fecundation in Orchideæ and Asclepiadæ. Transactions of the Linnean Society London 16: 685-738.
- Brown, R., and F. Bauer, 1814 *General remarks, geographical and systematical, on the botany of Terra Australis*. W. Bulmer, London.
- Brown, R. C., Z. B. Carothers, B. E. Lemmon and A. E. Rushing, 1995 Blepharoplast characteristics of the midstage spermatid of Monoclea gottschei subsp elongata. Bryologist 98: 459-466.
- Brown, R. C., and B. E. Lemmon, 1984 Spore Wall Development in Andreaea (Muscico-andreaeopsida). American Journal of Botany 71: 412-420.
- Brown, R. C., and B. E. Lemmon, 1986 Spore wall development in the liverwort, Haplomitrium hookeri. Canadian Journal of Botany 64: 1174-1182.
- Brown, R. C., and B. E. Lemmon, 1988 Cytokinesis occurs at boundaries of domains delimited by nuclear-based microtubules in sporocytes of Conocephalum conicum (Bryophyta). Cell Motility and the Cytoskeleton 11: 139-146.
- Brown, R. C., and B. E. Lemmon, 1990a Polar organizers mark division axis prior to preprophase band formation in mitosis of the hepatic Reboulia hemisphaerica (Bryophyta). Protoplasma 156: 74-81.

- Brown, R. C., and B. E. Lemmon, 1990b Sporogenesis in bryophytes in *Microspores Evolution and Ontogeny*. Academic Press Limited.
- Brown, R. C., and B. E. Lemmon, 1992 Polar organizers in monplastidic mitosis of hepatics (Bryophyta). *Cell Motility and the Cytoskeleton* 22: 72-77.
- Brown, R. C., and B. E. Lemmon, 2004 gamma-Tubulin, microtubule arrays, and quadripolarity during sporogenesis in the hepatic *Aneura pinguis* (Metzgeriales). *Journal of Plant Research* 117: 371-376.
- Brown, R. C., and B. E. Lemmon, 2007 The pleiomorphic plant MTOC: An evolutionary perspective. *Journal of Integrative Plant Biology* 49: 1142-1153.
- Brown, R. C., and B. E. Lemmon, 2008 gamma-Tubulin and microtubule organization during meiosis in the liverwort *Ricciocarpus natans* (Ricciaceae). *American Journal of Botany* 95: 664-671.
- Brown, R. C., and B. E. Lemmon, 2011 Spores before sporophytes- hypothesizing the origin of sporogenesis at the algal-plant transition. *New Phytologist* 190: 875-881.
- Brown, R. C., and B. E. Lemmon, 2013 Sporogenesis in Bryophytes: Patterns and Diversity in Meiosis. *Botanical Review* 79: 178-280.
- Brown, R. C., B. E. Lemmon and T. Horio, 2004 gamma-Tubulin localization changes from discrete polar organizers to anastral spindles and phragmoplasts in mitosis of *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Protoplasma* 224: 187-193.
- Brown, R. C., B. E. Lemmon and K. S. Renzaglia, 1986b Sporocytic Control of Spore Wall Pattern in Liverworts. *American Journal of Botany* 73: 593-596.
- Brown, R. C., B. E. Lemmon and M. Shimamura, 2007 Transformations of the Pleiomorphic Plant MTOC during Sporogenesis in the Hepatic *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Journal of Integrative Plant Biology* 49: 1244-1252.
- Brown, R. C., B. E. Lemmon and M. Shimamura, 2010 Diversity in meiotic spindle origin and determination of cytokinetic planes in sporogenesis of complex thalloid liverworts (Marchantiopsida). *Journal of Plant Research* 123: 589-605.
- Brown, R. C., B. E. Lemmon, M. Shimamura, J. C. Villarreal and K. S. Renzaglia, 2015 Spores of Relictual Bryophytes- Diverse Adaptations to Life on Land. *Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology* 216: 1-17.
- Brown, S. W., 1966 Heterochromatin. *Science* 151: 417-425.
- Browne, T., 1672 *Pseudodoxia epidemica*, 6th edition, London.
- Brunetti, C., F. Sebastiani and M. Tattini, 2019 ABA, flavonols, and the evolvability of land plants. *Plant Science* 280: 448-454.
- Brunfels, O., 1531 *Novi Herbarii Tomus II*. Joannem Schottum, Argent.
- Brunfels, O., and H. Weiditz, 1530 *Herbarum vivae eicones ad naturae imitationem,summa cum diligentia & artificio effigiatae, una cum effectibus earundem, in gratiam veteris illius, & jamjam renascentis herbariae medicinae ... Quibus adjecta ad calcem, appendix isagogica de usu & administratione simplicium ...*. Joannem Schottum, Argentorati.
- Brunschwig, H., 1527 *The vertuose boke of distyllacyon of the waters of all maner of herbes :with the fygures of the styllatoryes /fyrst made and compyled by the thyrte yeres study and labour of the moste conyng and famous master of phisyke Master Jherom Bruynswyke ; and now newly translate out of Duyche into Englyssh, not only to the synguler helpe and profyte of the surgyens, phisycyens and apothecaryes, but also of all maner of people parfytely and in dewe tyme and ordre to lerne to dystyll all maner of herbes to the profit, cure, & remedy of all maner dysieases and infirmytees apparant and nat apparant, and ye shall understande that the waters be better than the herbes as Avicenna testefyeth in his fourth canon saynge that all maner medycynes used with theyr substance febleth and maketh aged and weke*. Laurens Andrewe, London.
- Bryan, V. S., 2001 Great discoveries in bryology and lichenology - Apospory in mosses discovered by Nathanael Pringsheim in a brilliant epoch of botany. *Bryologist* 104: 40-46.
- Brzyski, J. R., K. J. Adams, C. M. Walter, K. H. Gale and D. N. McLetchie, 2012 Characterization of 12 Polymorphic Microsatellite Markers in the Liverwort *Marchantia Inflexa* (Marchantiaceae). *American Journal of Botany* 99: E440-E442.

- Brzyski, J. R., C. R. Stieha and D. N. McLetchie, 2018 The impact of asexual and sexual reproduction in spatial genetic structure within and between populations of the dioecious plant *Marchantia inflexa* (Marchantiaceae). *Annals of Botany*.
- Brzyski, J. R., W. Taylor and D. N. McLetchie, 2014 Reproductive allocation between the sexes, across natural and novel habitats, and its impact on genetic diversity. *Evolutionary Ecology* 28: 247-261.
- Buch, 1932 Experimentelle Morphologie, pp. 73-88 in *Manual of Bryology*, edited by F. Verdoorn. Martinus Nijhoff, The Hague.
- Buch, H., 1911 *Über die Brutorgane der lebermoose*. J. Simelii Arvingarnas Boktryckeriaktiebolag, Helsingfors.
- Buch, H., 1920 Physiologische und experimentall morphologische Studien an beblätterten Lebermoose I und II. Öfversigt af Finska Vetenskaps-Societetens Förhandlingar 62: 1-46.
- Buch, H., 1921 Über den Photo- und Hydrotropismus der Lebermoospflanze. Översikt av Finska Veteskaps-Societetens Förhandlingar 64: 1-79.
- Buchel, C., 2015 Evolution and function of light harvesting proteins. *Journal of Plant Physiology* 172: 62-75.
- Budke, J. M., 2019 The moss calyptra- A maternal structure influencing offspring development. *The Bryologist* 122: 471-491.
- Buffon, G. L. L., 1807 *Buffon's Natural History, containing a theory of the earth, a general history of man, of the brute creation, and of vegetables, minerals, &c. &c. From the French, with notes by the translator*. Printed for the Proprietor, and sold by H. D. Symonds, 1797-1807, London.
- Bui, L. T., G. Novi, L. Lombardi, C. Iannuzzi, J. Rossi et al., 2019 Conservation of ethanol fermentation and its regulation in land plants. *Journal of Experimental Botany*.
- Bull, J. J., 1978 Sex Chromosomes in Haploid Dioecy- A Unique Contrast to Muller's Theory for Diploid Dioecy. *The American Naturalist* 112: 245-250.
- Bullein, W., 1562 *Bulleins bulwarke of defe[n]ce againste all sicknes, sornes, and woundes, that dooe daily assaulte mankinde, whiche bulwarke is kepte with Hillarius the gardiner, Health the phisician, with their chyrurgian, to helpe the wounded soldiers. Gathered and practised fro[m] the moste worthie learned, bothe old and newe: to the greate conforte of mankinde: doen by Williyam Bulleyn, and ended this Marche. anno salutis. 1562.* Ihon Kyngston, London.
- Buller, A. H. R., 1915 Micheli and the discovery of reproduction in fungi. *Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada* 9: 1-15; Plates I-IV.
- Buller, A. H. R., 1942 The splash-cups of the bird's nest fungi, liverworts and mosses. *Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada* III 36: 159.
- Bünning, E., 1953 Aktivitätswechsel, pp. 40-83 in *Entwicklungs- und Bewegungsphysiologie der Pflanze*. Springer Berlin Heidelberg.
- Burgeff, H., 1930 Über die Mutationsrichtungen der *Marchantia polymorpha* L. und die Entwicklungsreihen der Marchantiaceen. *Zeits. Induk. Abst. Vererb.* 54: 239-243.
- Burgeff, H., 1937 Über Polyploidie bei *Marchantia*. *Z. indukt. Abstamm.- u. VererbLehre* 73: 394-403.
- Burgeff, H., 1943 *Genetische Studien an Marchantia*. Gustav Fischer, Jena.
- Burgeff, V. H., 1941 Konstruktive Mutationen bei *Marchantia*. *Die Naturwissenschaften* 20: 289-299.
- Burgess, E. S., 1902 History of Pre-Clusian Botany in its Realtion to Aster. *Memoirs of the Torrey Botanical Club* 10: 1-447.
- Burke, D. H., J. E. Hearst and A. Sidow, 1993 Early Evolution of Photosynthesis - Clues from Nitrogenase and Chlorophyll Iron Proteins. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 90: 7134-7138.
- Burnett, G. T., 1835 *Outlines of Botany including a general history of the vegetable kingdom*. John Churchill, London.
- Burnett, k. C., 1897 Notes on the influence of light on certain dorsiventral organs. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 24: 116-122; Plate 197.

- Busch, A., M. Deckena, M. Almeida-Trapp, S. Kopischke, C. Kock *et al.*, 2019 MpTCP1 controls cell proliferation and redox processes in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *New Phytologist* 224: 1627-1641.
- Buschmann, H., 2020 Into another dimension- how streptophyte algae gained morphological complexity. *Journal of Experimental Botany* 71: 3279-3286.
- Buschmann, H., M. Holtmannspotter, A. Borchers, M. T. O'Donoghue and S. Zachgo, 2016 Microtubule dynamics of the centrosome-like polar organizers from the basal land plant *Marchantia polymorpha*. *New Phytologist* 209: 999-1013.
- Butler, E. J., 1939 The occurrences and systematic position of the vesicular-arbuscular type of mycorrhizal fungi. *Transactions of the British Mycological Society* 22: 274-301.
- Bythell-Douglas, R., C. J. Rothfels, D. W. D. Stevenson, S. W. Graham, G. K.-S. Wong *et al.*, 2017 Evolution of strigolactone receptors by gradual neo-functionalization of KAI2 paralogues. *BMC Biology* 15: 52.
- Calder, J. W., and P. Wardle, 1969 Succession in subalpine vegetation at Arthur's Pass, New Zealand. *Proceedings of the New Zealand Ecological Society* 16: 36-47.
- Caldicott, A. B., and G. Eglington, 1976 Cutin acids from bryophytes - an w-1 hydroxy alkanoic acid in two liverwort species. *Phytochemistry* 15: 1139-1143.
- Camerarius, R. J., and M. B. Valentini, 1700 De Sexu Plantarum in *Michaelis Bernhardi Valentini prof. medici ... Polychresta exotica in curandis affectibus contumacissimis probatissima ... : ut et nova herniarum cura. Accedunt seorsim olim editae ... Dissertationes epistolicae varii argumenti ...* . Johannis Davidis Zunneri, Francofurti ad Moenum.
- Campanella, J. J., S. Kurdach, J. Bochis and J. V. Smalley, 2018 Evidence for exaptation of the *Marchantia polymorpha* M20D peptidase MpILR1 into the tracheophyte auxin regulatory pathway. *Plant Physiology*.
- Campbell, D. H., 1887 Zur Entwicklungsgeschichte der Spermatozolden. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 5: 120-127; Taf. VI.
- Campbell, D. H., 1891 On the Relationships of the Archegoniata. *Botanical Gazette* 16: 323-333.
- Campbell, D. H., 1895 *The Structure and Development of Mosses and Ferns*. Macmillan and Co., London.
- Campbell, D. H., 1896a The Development of Geothallus tuberosus, Campbell. *Annals of Botany* 10: 489-510.
- Campbell, D. H., 1896b A New Californian Liverwort. *Botanical Gazette* 21: 9-13.
- Campbell, D. H., 1896c Notes on Sphaerocarpus. *Erythea* 4: 73-78; Plate 72.
- Campbell, D. H., 1898a Recent work upon the development of the archegonium. *Botanical Gazette* 26: 428-435.
- Campbell, D. H., 1898b The Systematic Position of the Genus Monoclea. *Botanical Gazette* 25: 272-274.
- Campbell, D. H., 1903 Antithetic Versus Homologous Alternation. *The American Naturalist* 37: 153-169.
- Campbell, D. H., 1904 Resistance of drought by liverworts. *Torreya* 4: 81-86.
- Campbell, D. H., 1905 *Mosses and Ferns*. The Macmillan Company, New York.
- Campbell, D. H., 1916 The archegonium and sporophyte of Treubia insignis Goebel. *American Journal of Botany* 3: 261-273.
- Campbell, D. H., 1918a *Mosses and Ferns*. The Macmillan Company, New York.
- Campbell, D. H., 1918b Studies on some East Indian Hepaticae. *Annals of Botany* 32: 319-338; Pl. VIII-IX.
- Campbell, D. H., 1920 Studies in some East Indian Hepaticae. Calobryum Blumei, N. ab E. *Annals of Botany* 34: 1-12; Plate I.
- Campbell, D. H., 1923 An Interesting Liverwort. *Science* 57: 384-385.
- Campbell, D. H., 1924 A remarkable development of the sporophyte in Anthoceros fusiformis, Aust. *Annals of Botany* 38: 473-483.
- Campbell, D. H., 1925 The relationship of the Anthocerotaceae. *Flora* 118-119: 62-74.
- Campbell, D. H., 1936 The Relationships of the Hepaticae. *Botanical Review* 2: 53-66.
- Campbell, D. H., 1940 *The evolution of the land plants*. Stanford University Press, Stanford University, California.

- Campbell, E. O., 1954a *Marchasta areolata*, campbell, a new monotypic genus of the Marchantiaceae. Transactions of the Royal Society of New Zealand 81: 485-488.
- Campbell, E. O., 1954b The structure and development of *Marchasta areolata*, Camp. Transactions of the Royal Society of New Zealand 82: 249-262.
- Campbell, E. O., 1954c The Structure and Development of *Monoclea forsteri*, Hook. Transactions and Proceedings of the Royal Society of New Zealand 82: 237-248.
- Campbell, E. O., 1959 The Structure and Development of *Calobryum gibbsiae* Steph. Transactions and Proceedings of the Royal Society of New Zealand 87: 243-254.
- Campbell, E. O., 1963 New Zealand's Largest Liverwort *Monoclea forsteri*. Tuatara 11: 16-19.
- Campbell, E. O., 1965a The liverwort genus *Asterella* (Marchantiales) in New Zealand. Transactions of the Royal Society of New Zealand 3: 99-110.
- Campbell, E. O., 1965b *Lunularia* in New Zealand. Tuatara 13: 31-41.
- Campbell, E. O., 1965c *Marchantia* species of New Zealand. Tuatara 13: 180-184.
- Campbell, E. O., 1968 *Marchantia polymorpha* var. *aquatica* in New Zealand. Tuatara 16: 179-184.
- Campbell, E. O., 1969 *Marchantia polymorpha* in Northern Michigan. The Michigan Botanist 8: 146-150.
- Campbell, E. O., 1971 Problems in the origin and classification of bryophytes with particular reference to liverworts. New Zealand Journal of Botany 9: 678-688.
- Campbell, E. O., 1987 *Monoclea* (Hepaticae); Distribution and Number of Species. The Bryologist 90: 371-373.
- Campbell, E. O., K. R. Markham, N. A. Moore, L. J. Porter and J. W. Wallace, 1979 Taxonomic and phylogenetic implications of comparative flavonoid chemistry of species in the family Marchantiaceae. Journal Hattori Botanical Lab 45: 185-199.
- Campbell, M. G., 1865 The Jungermannia Section or genus of liverworts, fruiting in the winter months. The Intellectual Observer 6: 330-337.
- Camus, J., 1895 Historique des premiers herbiers. Malpighia 9: 283-314.
- Candolle, A. P. d., and J.-B. P. A. Lamarck, 1805 *Flore Française*. Chez H. Agasse, rue des Poitevins, N°. 6 (De l'imprimerie de Stoupe) Paris.
- Cannell, N., D. M. Emms, A. J. Hetherington, J. MacKay, S. Kelly *et al.*, 2020 Multiple Metabolic Innovations and Losses Are Associated with Major Transitions in Land Plant Evolution. Current Biology 30: 1783-1800.
- Cannon, W. A., 1914 A note of the reversibility of the water reaction in a desert liverwort. The Plant World 17: 261-265.
- Cantrill, D. J., 1997 Hepatophytes from the early Cretaceous of Alexander island, Antarctica: Systematics and paleoecology. International Journal of Plant Sciences 158: 476-488.
- Cantrill, D. J., 2000 A new macroflora from the South Orkney Islands, Antarctica- evidence of an Early to Middle Jurassic age for the Powell Island Conglomerate. Antarctic Science 12: 185-195.
- Cao, J.-G., X.-L. Dai, H.-M. Zou and Q.-X. Wang, 2014 Formation and development of rhizoids of the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. The Journal of the Torrey Botanical Society 141: 126-134.
- Cao, J.-G., G. Wang, X.-L. Dai and Q.-X. Wang, 2012 Ultrastructural Observation and Cytochemical Analysis of Oogenesis in *Marchantia polymorpha* L. Plant Science Journal 30: 476-483.
- Cao, J.-G., G. Wang and Q.-X. Wang, 2011 Microstructural Observations and Cytochemical Studies on the Archegonial Development and Oogenesis of *Marchantia polymorpha*. Plant Science Journal 29: 607-612.
- Cao, J.-G., Q.-X. Wang, H.-M. Zou, X.-L. Dai and T. Cao, 2013 New Observations on the Morphology and Structure of *Marchantia polymorpha* Gametophores in Sexual Reproduction Adaption. Plant Science Journal 31: 555-561.
- Capesius, I., and M. Bopp, 1997 New classification of liverworts based on molecular and morphological data. Pl Syst Evol 207: 87-97.
- Carafa, A., J. G. Duckett and R. Ligrone, 2003a The Placenta in *Monoclea forsteri* Hook. and *Treubia lacunosa* (Col.) Prosk- Insights into Placental Evolution in Liverworts. Annals of Botany 92: 299-307.

- Carafa, A., J. G. Duckett and R. Ligrone, 2003b Subterranean gametophytic axes in the primitive liverwort *Haplomitrium* harbour a unique type of endophytic association with aseptate fungi. *New Phytologist* 160: 185-197.
- Carbonnier, M. L., and P. Gavaudan, 1960 Le probleme de l'origine des éléoplastes de la cellule des Hépatiques. *Comptes Rendus séances Société Biologie* 154: 1597-1601.
- Cardona-Correa, C., A. Ecker and L. E. Graham, 2015 Direction of illumination controls gametophyte orientation in seedless plants and related algae. *Plant Signaling & Behavior* 10: e1051277.
- Cardona-Correa, C., M. J. Piotrowski, J. J. Knack, R. E. Kodner, D. H. Geary *et al.*, 2016 Peat Moss-Like Vegetative Remains from Ordovician Carbonates. *International Journal of Plant Sciences* 177: 523-538.
- Cardoso, N., and R. Iannuzzi, 2004 Nova Briofita do Carbonífero Inferior da Bolívia. *Revista Brasileira de Paleontologia* 7: 111-116.
- Carella, P., A. Gogleva, D. J. Hoey, A. J. Bridgen, S. C. Stolze *et al.*, 2019 Conserved Biochemical Defenses Underpin Host Responses to Oomycete Infection in an Early-Divergent Land Plant Lineage. *Current Biology* 29: 2282-2294.
- Carella, P., A. Gogleva, M. Tomaselli, C. Alfs and S. Schornack, 2018 Phytophthora palmivora establishes tissue-specific intracellular infection structures in the earliest divergent land plant lineage. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences USA*: doi/10.1073/pnas.1717900115.
- Carella, P., and S. Schornack, 2018 Manipulation of Bryophyte Hosts by Pathogenic and Symbiotic Microbes. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 59: 651-660.
- Carey, S., Q. Yu and A. Harkess, 2021a The Diversity of Plant Sex Chromosomes Highlighted through Advances in Genome Sequencing. *Genes* 12: 381.
- Carey, S. B., J. Jenkins, J. T. Lovell, F. Maumus, A. Sreedasyam *et al.*, 2021b Gene-rich UV sex chromosomes harbor conserved regulators of sexual development. *Science Advances* 7: eabh2488.
- Cargill, D. C., K. Beckmann and R. Seppelt, 2021 Taxonomic revision of *Riccia* (Ricciaceae, Marchantiophyta) in the monsoon tropics of the Northern Territory, Australia. *Australian Systematic Botany* 34: 336-430.
- Cargill, D. C., and J. Milne, 2013 A new terrestrial genus and species within the aquatic liverwort family Riellaceae (Sphaerocarpales) from Australia. *Polish Botanical Journal* 58: 71-80.
- Cargill, D. C., J. Milne, L. L. Forrest and C. Gueidan, 2017 Disjunct populations of *Monocarpus sphaerocarpus* (Monocarpaceae, Marchantiopsida) within Australia show no sequence variation. *Muelleria* 35: 35-42.
- Cargill, D. C., W. C. Neal, I. Sharma and C. Gueidan, 2016 A preliminary molecular phylogeny of the genus *Riccia* L. (Ricciaceae) in Australia. *Australian Systematic Botany* 29: 197-217.
- Carginale, V., S. Sorbo, C. Capasso, F. Trinchella, G. Cafiero *et al.*, 2004 Accumulation, localisation, and toxic effects of cadmium in the liverwort *Lunularia cruciata*. *Protoplasma* 223: 53-61.
- Carothers, Z. B., 1972a Membrane Continuity between Plasmalemma and Nuclear Envelope in Spermatogenic Cells of *Blasia*. *Science* 175: 652-654.
- Carothers, Z. B., 1972b Studies of spermatogenesis in the Hepaticae. 3. Continuity between plasma membrane and nuclear envelope in androgonial cells of *Blasia*. *The Journal of Cell Biology* 52: 273-282.
- Carothers, Z. B., 1973 Studies of Spermatogenesis in the Hepaticae. IV. On the Blepharoplast of *Blasia*. *American Journal of Botany* 60: 819-828.
- Carothers, Z. B., 1975 Comparative studies on spermatogenesis in bryophytes. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society* 7, Supplement 1: 71-84; Plates 71-76.
- Carothers, Z. B., and J. G. Duckett, 1980 The Bryophyte Spermatozoid- A Source of New Phylogenetic Information. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 107: 281-297.
- Carothers, Z. B., and G. L. Kreitner, 1967 Studies of Spermatogenesis in Hepaticae. I. Ultrastructure of Vierergruppe in *Marchantia*. *Journal of Cell Biology* 33: 43-51.
- Carothers, Z. B., and G. L. Kreitner, 1968 Studies of spermatogenesis in the Hepaticae. II. Blepharoplast structure in the spermatid of *Marchantia*. *J. Cell Biology* 36: 603-616.
- Carothers, Z. B., and A. E. Rushing, 1988 Comparative Morphology of the Bryophyte Blepharoplast. *Advances in Bryology* 3: 95-134.

- Carothers, Z. B., and A. E. Rushing, 1990 Blepharoplast Morphology in *Treubia tasmanica* (Hepaticae- Treubiales). *The Bryologist* 93: 409-416.
- Carpenter, W. B., 1839 *Principles of General and Comparative Physiology*. John Churchill, London.
- Carr, D. J., 1956 Contributions to Australian Bryology. I. The structure, development and systematic affinities of *Monocarpus sphaerocarpus* gen. et. sp. nov. (Marchantiales). *Australian Journal of Botany* 4: 175-191; Plates 171-173.
- Carr, D. J., 1976 Plasmodesmata in growth and development, pp. 243-289 in *Intercellular Communication in Plants- Studies on Plasmodesmata*, edited by B. E. S. Gunning. Springer-Verlag Berlin, Heidelberg.
- Carré, C. G., and R. W. Harrison, 1961 Studies on vesicular-arbuscular endophytes- III. An endophyte of *Conocephalum conicum* (L.) Dum identified with a strain of *Pythium*. *Transactions of the British Mycological Society* 44: 565-572.
- Carrington, B., 1870 Dr Gray's Arrangement of the Hepaticae. *Transaction Proceedings Botanical Society Edinburgh* 10: 305-309.
- Carrington, B., 1887 List of Hepaticae collected by Mr. Thomas Whitelegge in New South Wales, 1884-5. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales* 2.2: 1035-1060; Plates XXII-XXXVII.
- Carruthers, W., 1872 On the history, histological structure, and affinities of *Nematophycus Logani*, Carr. (*Prototaxites Logani*, Dawson), an alga of Devonian age. *The Monthly Microscopical Journal* 8: 160-172; Plates XXXI-XXXII.
- Carter, A. M., 1935 *Riccia fluitans* L.-A Composite Species. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 62: 33-42.
- Carter, J. L., and G. L. Nickell, 1967 The Effects of Various Wavelengths of Visible Light on Thallus Growth and Gemmae Cup Production in *Marchantia polymorpha* L. (Marchantiaceae). *The Southwestern Naturalist* 12: 113-118.
- Carter, J. L., and K. G. Romine, 1969 The Effects of Long and Short Photoperiods on the Rate of Growth and Gemmae Cup Production in *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Transactions of the Kansas Academy of Science* 72: 98-107.
- Carvalho-Santos, Z., J. Azimzadeh, J. B. Pereira-Leal and M. Bettencourt-Dias, 2011 Tracing the origins of centrioles, cilia, and flagella. *Journal of Cell Biology* 194: 165-175.
- Cascales-Miñana, B., P. Steemans, T. Servais, K. Lepot and P. Gerrienne, 2019 An alternative model for the earliest evolution of vascular plants. *Lethaia*: 12323.
- Cashmore, A. R., J. A. Jarillo, Y.-j. Wu and D. Liu, 1999 Cryptochromes: Blue Light Receptors for Plants and Animals. *Science* 284: 760-765.
- Castaldo-Cobianchi, R., and S. Giordano, 1985 The wall structure of the 'reticulate' cells of *Conocephalum conicum* (L.) Dum., observed by SEM. *Journal of Bryology* 13: 407-410.
- Catesby, M., J. Abdy, C. Mortimer, J. H. Riley, J. Tomlyn *et al.*, 1729-1747 *The natural history of Carolina, Florida and the Bahama Islands : containing the figures of birds, beasts, fishes, serpents, insects, and plants : particularly, the forest-trees, shrubs, and other plants, not hitherto described, or very incorrectly figured by author*. Catesby, London.
- Cavers, F., 1903a Explosive discharge of antherozoids in Hepaticae. *Torreya* 3: 179-183.
- Cavers, F., 1903b On Asexual Reproduction and Regeneration in Hepaticae. *New Phytologist* 2: 121-133.
- Cavers, F., 1903c On Saprophytism and Mycorhiza in Hepaticae. *New Phytologist* 2: 30-35.
- Cavers, F., 1903d Some points in the biology of Hepaticae. *The Naturalist*: 169-176, 208-215.
- Cavers, F., 1904a *Contributions to the Biology of the Hepaticae. Part I. Targionia, Reboulia, Preissia, Monoclea*. Chorley & Pickersgill, Leeds.
- Cavers, F., 1904b On the Structure and Biology of *Fegatella conica*. *Annals of Botany* 18: 87-120; Plates VI-VII.
- Cavers, F., 1904c On the structure and development of *Monoclea Forsteri* Hooker. *Revue Bryologique* 31: 69-80.
- Cavers, F., 1910 The Inter-Relationships of the Bryophyta. *New Phytologist* 9: 81-112, 157-186, 193-234, 269-304, 341-353.
- Cavers, F., 1912 Recent work on the bryophytes. *New Phytologist* 11: 265-276.
- Cavers, F., 1913 Botany. *Knowledge* 36: 98-100.

- Cavolini, F., K. P. J. Sprengel and W. Sprengel, 1813 *Philipp Cavolini's Abhandlungen über Pflanzen-thiere des Mittelmeers / aus dem Italienischen übersetzt von Wilhelm Sprengel ; und herausgegeben von Kurt Sprengel.* Johann Leonhard Schrag, Nürnberg.
- Cejp, K., 1928 Anatomy and morphology of the respiratory organs of some Marchantiaceae. *Sborník přírodovědecký* 5: 33-40.
- Celakovský, L., 1874 Ueber die verschiedenen Formen und die Bedeutung des Generationswechsels der Pflanzen. *Sitzungsberichte der königl. böhmischen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften in Prag* 2: 21-61.
- Cesalpino, A., 1583 *De plantis libri XVI.* Georgium Marescottom, Florence.
- Cesares Gil, D. A., 1902 Algunas observaciones sobre la coloracion rojiza de ciertas hepáticas. *Boletín de la Sociedad Española de Historia Natural* 2: 217-220.
- Chadefaud, M., 1940 La position systematique des Hepatiques a thalle. *Revue Scientifique* 78: 176-177.
- Chadefaud, M., 1950 Les Psilotinées et l'évolution des Archégoniates. *Bulletin de la Société Botanique de France* 97: 99-100.
- Chai, S., Y. Chen, X. Fan, Z. Du and L. Wang, 2019 Gender differences of *Marchantia polymorpha* in tolerance to acid rain stress. *Chin J Appl Environ Biol* 25: 100-107.
- Chalaud, G., 1929-1931a Le cycle évolutif de *Fossombronia pusilla* Dum. *Revue générale de botanique* 41: 24-34, 95-105, 129-141, 213-236, 293-306, 353-364, 409-423, 474-497, 541-554, 606-621, 679-699. 108 Plates.
- Chalaud, G., 1929-1931b Le cycle évolutif de *Fossombronia pusilla* Dum. *Revue générale de botanique* 42: 31-45, 99-114, 159-163, 219-232, 297-312, 366-377, 429-438, 505-512, 553-588.
- Chalaud, G., 1930 Les derniers stades de la spermatogénèse chez les Hépatiques. *Annales Bryologici* 3: 41-50.
- Chalaud, G., 1931 La spermatogénèse chez *Lunularia cruciata* (L.) Dum. *Travaux Cryptogamiques: Dédies à Louis Mangin.* Laboratoire de Cryptogamie, Museum National d'Histoire Naturelle Paris: 113-126; Planches 118-119.
- Chalaud, G., 1934 Observations sur les spores de *Fegatella conica* et leur mode de germination. *Annales Bryologici* 7: 9-18.
- Chalaud, G., 1937 Effet des doses toxiques de deux sels métalliques sur la germination des propagules de *Lunularia cruciata* Dum. *Annales Bryologici* 9: 57-60.
- Chalaud, G., and G. Nicolas, 1930a Encore la fausse dichotomie du *Metzgeria furcata* Dum. *Bulletin de la Société Botanique de France* 77: 12-14.
- Chalaud, G., and G. Nicolas, 1930b La croissance et la fausse dichotomie du *Metzgeria furcata* Dum. *Bulletin de la Société Botanique de France* 77: 169-186.
- Chamberlain, C. J., 1897 Life history of *Lilium philadelphicum*: The pollen grain. *Botanical Gazette* 23: 423-430; Plates XXXV-XXXVI.
- Chamberlain, C. J., 1903 Mitosis in *Pellia*. *Botanical Gazette* 36: 28-51; Plates XII-XIV.
- Champion, C., J. Lamers, V. A. S. Jones, G. Morieri, S. Honkanen *et al.*, 2021 Microtubule associated protein WAVE DAMPENED2-LIKE (WDL) controls microtubule bundling and the stability of the site of tipgrowth in *Marchantia polymorpha* rhizoids. *PLoS Genetics* 17: e1009533.
- Chandra, V., D. Kumar and S. C. Srivastava, 1987 Calobryales distribution and phytogeographical discussion. *Geophytology* 17: 227-232.
- Chater, C. C. C., R. S. Caine, A. J. Fleming and J. Gray, E., 2017 Origins and Evolution of Stomatal Development. *Plant Physiology* 174: 624-638.
- Chatterjee, N. K., and P. N. Bhaduri, 1965 Radiation induced somatic mutations in *Cyathodium*. *The Journal of Heredity* 56: 109-115.
- Chaudhuri, H., and Rajaram, 1925 Ein Fall von wahrscheinlicher Symbiose eines Pilzes mit *Marchantia nepalensis*. *Flora, Neue Folge* 20: 176-178.
- Chavan, A. R., 1937 A Morphological Study of *Cyathodium Barodae*. *American Journal of Botany* 24: 484-492.
- Chen, R., Y. Yao, H. Fang, E. Zhang, P. Li *et al.*, 2019 Origin, evolution and functional characterization of the land plant glycoside hydrolase subfamily GH5\_11. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution* 138: 205-218.

- Chen, S., and W. Wang, 1998 Further observation on the movement of air pores of liverwort *Marchantia paleacea* var diptera. *Journal of Natural Science Nanjing Normal University* 21: 70-72.
- Cheng, A. X., L. Wang, Y. Sun and H. X. Lou, 2013 Identification and expression analysis of key enzymes of the terpenoids biosynthesis pathway of a liverwort *Plagiochasma appendiculatum* by EST analysis. *Acta Physiologae Plantarum* 35: 107-118.
- Cheng, S., W. Xian, Y. Fu, B. Marin, J. Keller *et al.*, 2019 Genomes of Subaerial Zygnematophyceae Provide Insights into Land Plant Evolution. *Cell* 179: 1057-1067.
- Cherif, A., J. P. Dubacq, R. Mache, A. Oursel and A. Tremolieres, 1975 Biosynthesis of  $\alpha$ -linolenic acid by desaturation of oleic and linoleic acids in several organs of higher and lower plants and in algae. *Phytochemistry* 14: 703-706.
- Chiu, P.-L., G. W. Patterson and G. P. Fenner, 1985 Sterols of bryophytes. *Phytochemistry* 24: 263-266.
- Chiyyoda, S., K. Ishizaki, H. Kataoka, K. T. Yamato and T. Kohchi, 2008 Direct transformation of the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. by particle bombardment using immature thalli developing from spores. *Plant Cell Reports* 27: 1467-1473.
- Chiyyoda, S., P. J. Linley, K. T. Yamato, H. Fukuzawa, A. Yokota *et al.*, 2007 Simple and efficient plastid transformation system for the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. suspension-culture cells. *Transgenic Research* 16: 41-49.
- Chiyyoda, S., K. T. Yamato and T. Kohchi, 2014 Plastid Transformation of Sporelings and Suspension-Cultured Cells from the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L, pp. 439-447 in *Chloroplast Biotechnology - Methods and Protocols*. Springer Science+Business Media, New York.
- Chiyyoda, S., K. T. Yamato and T. Kohchi, 2021 Plastid Transformation of Sporelings from the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L, pp. 333-341 in *Chloroplast Biotechnology: Methods and Protocols*, edited by P. Maliga. Springer Nature.
- Choate, H. A., 1917 The earliest glossary of botanical terms; Fuchs 1542. *Torreya* 17: 186-201.
- Choi, S. S., W. Kwon and J. Park, 2020a The complete chloroplast genome of *Wiesnerella denudata* (Mitt.) Steph. (Wiesnerellaceae, Marchantiophyta). *Mitochondrial DNA Part B* 5: 3143-3144.
- Choi, S. S., J. Min, W. Kwon and J. Park, 2020b The complete mitochondrial genome of *Wiesnerella denudata* (Mitt.) Steph. (Wiesnerellaceae, Marchantiophyta)- large number of intraspecific variations on mitochondrial genomes of *W. denudata*. *Mitochondrial DNA Part B* 5: 3369-3371.
- Chopra, R. N., and P. K. Kumra, 1988 *Biology of bryophytes*. New Age Internationa Ltd., New Delhi.
- Chopra, R. N., and S. Sood, 1970 Effect of Light Intensity and Sucrose on the Production of Gemma Cups and Gemmae in *Marchantia nepalensis*. *The Bryologist* 73: 592-596.
- Chopra, R. N., and S. Sood, 1973a In vitro studies in Marchantiales. I. Effects of some carbohydrates, agar, pH, light and growth regulators on the growth and sexuality in *Riccia crystallina*. *Phytomorphology* 23: 230-244.
- Chopra, R. N., and S. Sood, 1973b In vitro Studies on the Reproductive Biology of *Riccia crystallina*. *The Bryologist* 76: 278-285.
- Christensen, T., 1954 Some Considerations on the Phylogeny of the Bryophyta. *Botanisk Tidsskrift* 51: 53-58.
- Christie, A., K. Pocock, D. H. Lewis and J. G. Duckett, 1985 A comparison between the carbohydrates of axenically cultured hepatic and of those collected from the field. *Journal of Bryology* 13: 417-421.
- Chu, J., and Z. Chen, 2018 Molecular identification of histone acetyltransferases and deacetylases in lower plant *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant Physiology and Biochemistry* 132: 612-622.
- Church, A. H., 1919 Thalassiosiphyta and the Subaerial Transmigration. *Oxford Botanical Memoirs* 3: 1-95.
- Ciska, M., R. Hikida, K. Masuda and S. M. D. de la Espina, 2019 Evolutionary history and structure of nuclear matrix constituent proteins, the plant analogues of lamins. *Journal of Experimental Botany* 70: 2651-2664.
- Clapham, P. M., and M. Oldroyd, 1936 A time-table for the life cycles of some of the liverworts in Yorkshire. *Naturalist (London)* 958: 253-259.
- Clapp, G. L., 1912 The Life History of *Aneura pinguis*. *Botanical Gazette* 54: 177-193.

- Clarke, J. T., R. C. M. Warnock and P. C. J. Donoghue, 2011 Establishing a time-scale for plant evolution. *New Phytologist* 192: 266-301.
- Clausen, E., 1964 The Tolerance of Hepaticas to Desiccation and Temperature. *The Bryologist* 67: 411-417.
- Clee, D. A., 1943 Structure and Mechanism of the Air Pores of *Fegatella (Conocephalus) conica*. *Annals of Botany* 7: 341-345.
- Cleland, J. B., 1940 Rejuvenation of vegetation after the bushfire in the National park, South Australia. *The South Australian Naturalist* 20: 43-48.
- Clements, F. E., 1921 *Aeration and Air-content. The Role of Oxygen in Root Activity*. Carnegie Institute of Washington, Washington.
- Clifford, H. T., and I. C. Cookson, 1953 *Muscites yallournensis*, a Fossil Moss Capsule from Yallourn, Victoria. *The Bryologist* 56: 53-55.
- Clos, M. D., 1888 Les trois premiers botanistes de l'academie royale des sciences, Dodart et les deux Marchant. *Annales et Bulletin de la Société Botanique France* XXXV: 285-289.
- Clusius, C., 1601 *Rariorum plantarum historia*. Ex officina Plantiniana :Apud Ioannem Moretum, Antverpiae.
- Clusius, C., and P. Belon, 1605 *Exoticorum libri decem: quibus animalium, plantarum, aromatum, aliorum que peregrinorum fructuum historiae describuntur*. Plantiana Raphelengii, Antverpiae.
- Cobb, M., 2006 Heredity before genetics: a history. *Nature Reviews Genetics* 7: 953-958.
- Cockayne, T. O., Apuleius, D. Pedanius and S. Placitus, 1865 *Leechdoms, wortcunning, and starcraft of early England. Being a collection of documents, for the most part never before printed, illustrating the history of science in this country before the Norman conquest*. Longman, Green, Longman, Roberts and Green, London.
- Cockayne, T. O., Apuleius and S. Placitus, 1866 *Leechdoms, wortcunning, and starcraft of early England : Being a collection of documents, for the most part never before printed, illustrating the history of science in this country before the Norman conquest*. Longman, Green, Longman, Roberts, and Green, London.
- Coelho, S. M., O. Godfroy, A. Arun, G. L. Corguillé, A. F. Petersd *et al.*, 2011 *OUROBOROS* is a master regulator of the gametophyte to sporophyte life cycle transition in the brown alga *Ectocarpus*. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* 108: 11518-11523.
- Cogliati-Arano, L., 1976 *The Medieval Health Handbook: Tacuinum Sanitatis*. George Braziller, New York.
- Cohn, F. J., 1850 On the natural history of *Protococcus pluvialis*. *Nova acta Academiae Caesareae Leopoldino-Carolinae Germanicae Naturae Curiosorum* 22: 606-764; Pl. VI.
- Coker, W. C., 1903 Selected Notes. II. Liverworts. *Botanical Gazette* 36: 225-230.
- Coker, W. C., 1909 Of interest to teachers - liverwort types for elementary classes. *Torreya* 9: 233-236.
- Cole, 1886 Structure of the archegonium in *Marchantia*. *Studies in Microscopical Science* 3: 21-24; Plate 26.
- Coleman, W., 1965 Cell, nucleus, and inheritance - an historical study. *Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society* 109: 124-158.
- Colenso, W., 1885 A description of some newly-discovered Cryptogamic Plants, being a further contribution towards making known the botany of New Zealand. *Transactions and proceedings of the New Zealand Institute* 18: 219-255.
- Colenuccio, P., 1493 *Pliniana defensio*. A. Belfort, Ferrara.
- Coles, W., 1657 *Adam in Eden: or, Natures Paradise. The History of Plants, Fruits, Herbs and Flowers*. J. Streater for Nathaniel Brooke, London.
- Collins, E. J., 1919 Sex segregation in the Bryophyta. *Journal of Genetics* 8: 139-146.
- Collins, M., 2000 *Medieval Herbals, The Illustrative Traditions*. The British Library, London.
- Colloff, M. J., and A. Cairns, 2011 A novel association between oribatid mites and leafy liverworts (Marchantiophyta: Jungermanniidae), with a description of a new species of *Birobates* Balogh, 1970 (Acari: Oribatida: Oripodidae). *Australian Journal of Entomology* 50: 72-77.
- Colonna, F., 1616 *Fabii Columnae Lyncei Minus cognitarum rariorumque nostro coelo orientium stirpium ekphrasis :qua non paucae ab antiquioribus Theophrasto, Dioscoride, Plinio, Galeno*

- aliisq. descriptae, praeter illas etiam in Phytobasano editas disquiruntur ac declarantur. Item de aquatilibus alisque nonnullis animalibus libellus ... Omnia fideliter ad vivum delineata, atque aeneis-typis expressa cum indice in calce voluminis locupletissimo.* Jacobum Mascardum, Romae.
- Compton, B. D., 1993 Upper North Wakashan and Southern Tsimshian ethnobotany: the knowledge and usage of plants and fungi among the Oweekeno, Hanaksiala (Kitlope and Keman), Haisla (Kitamaat) and Kitasoo Peoples of the central and north coasts of British Columbia, pp. in *Botany*. University of British Columbia.
- Convey, P., and S. R. I. Lewis, 2006 Geothermal bryophyte habitats in the South Sandwich Islands, maritime Antarctic. *Journal of Vegetation Science* 17: 529-538.
- Cook, C., L. Martin and R. Bastow, 2014 Opportunities in plant synthetic biology. *Journal of Experimental Botany* 65: 1921-1926.
- Cook, M. E., L. E. Graham, C. E. J. Botha and C. A. Lavin, 1997 Comparative ultrastructure of plasmodesmata of Chara and selected bryophytes: Toward an elucidation of the evolutionary origin of plant plasmodesmata. *American Journal of Botany* 84: 1169-1178.
- Cook, M. E., L. E. Graham and C. A. Lavin, 1998 Cytokinesis and nodal anatomy in the charophycean green alga Chara zeylanica. *Protoplasma* 203: 65-74.
- Cookson, I. C., 1949 Yeringian (Lower Devonian) plant remains from Lilydale, Victoria, with notes on a collection from a new locality in the Siluro-Devonian sequence. *Memoirs of the National Museum of Victoria* 16: 117-131.
- Coombes, A. J., and N. W. Lepp, 1974 The Effect of Cu and Zn on the Growth of Marchantia polymorpha and Funaria hygrometrica. *The Bryologist* 77 447-452.
- Cooper, E. D., 2014 Overly simplistic substitution models obscure green plant phylogeny. *Trends in Plant Science* 19: 576-582.
- Cooper, E. D., M. J. Henwood and E. A. Brown, 2012 Are the liverworts really that old? Cretaceous origins and Cenozoic diversifications in Lepidoziaceae reflect a recurrent theme in liverwort evolution. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society* 107: 425-441.
- Copland, W., 1552 *A boke of the propreties of herbes called an herball wherunto is added the time [the] herbes, floures and sedes shold be gathered to be kept the whole yere, wylt the vertue of [the] herbes when they are stilled. Also a generall rule of all maner of herbes drawen out of an auncyent booke of phisyck by W.C.* In the Fletestrete at the sygne of the Rose Garland by me Wyllyam Copland for Iohn Wyght, London.
- Corda, A. J., 1829 *Monographia Rhizospermarum et Hepaticorum*, Prag.
- Corda, A. J. C., 1828 Genera Hepaticarum. Ph. M. Opiz Beiträgen zur Naturgeschichte 12: 643-655.
- Cordle, A. R., L. T. Bui, E. E. Irish and C.-L. Cheng, 2010 Laboratory-Induced Apogamy and Apospory in Ceratopteris richardii in *Working with Ferns: Issues and Applications*, edited by H. Fernández. Springer Science+Business Media.
- Cordus, V., B. Aretius, D. Pedanius, C. Gessner and I. Rihelius, 1561 *Annotationes in Pedacii Dioscoridis Anazarbei De medica materia libros V.* Iosias Rihelius, Argentorati
- Cornuti, J. P., 1635 *Canadensis plantarum, aliarūmque nondum editarum historia.* Simonem le Moyne, via Jacobea, Parisiis.
- Correns, C., 1902 Weitere Beiträge zur Kenntnis der dominierenden Merkmale und der Mosaikbildung der Bastarde. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 21: 195-201.
- Correns, C., 1928 *Bestimmung, Vererbung und Verteilung des Geschlechtes bei den höheren Pflanzen.*
- Corte, A., 1962 Primera Cita de la Familia Hepaticas "Marchantiaceae" para la Antártida. *Contr. del Institute Antartico Argentino* 68: 1-12.
- Costa, J.-L., P. Paulsrud, J. Rikkinen and P. Lindblad, 2001 Genetic Diversity of Nostoc Symbionts Endophytically Associated with Two Bryophyte Species. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology* 67: 4393-4396.
- Coudert, Y., O. Novák and C. J. Harrison, 2019 A KNOX-Cytokinin Regulatory Module Predates the Origin of Indeterminate Vascular Plants. *Current Biology* 29.
- Coulter, J. M., 1899 The origin of the leafy sporophyte. *Botanical Gazette* 28: 46-59.
- Courtoy, R., 1964 Recherches expérimentales sur les facteurs de la sexualisation des Thalles de *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Bulletin de la Classes des Sciences* 50: 1341-1359.

- Courtoy, R., 1966 Contribution a l'étude du rôle de la lumière dans la sexualisation du gamétophyte de *Marchantia polymorpha* L. Photochemistry and Photobiology 5: 441-447.
- Cove, D. J., C. D. Knight and T. Lamparter, 1997 Mosses as model systems. Trends in Plant Science 2: 99-105.
- Cox, C. J., B. Li, P. G. Foster, T. M. Embley and P. Civan, 2014 Conflicting Phylogenies for Early Land Plants are Caused by Composition Biases among Synonymous Substitutions. Systematic Biology 63: 272-279.
- Cox, M. E., and R. A. Studhalter, 1940 The Gemma of *Riella americana*. The Bryologist 43: 141-157.
- Crandall, B. J., 1969 Morphology and development of branches in the leafy Hepaticae. Beihefte zur Nova Hedwigia 30: 1-261.
- Crandall-Stotler, B., 1980 Morphogenetic Designs and a Theory of Bryophyte Origins and Divergence. BioScience 30: 580-585.
- Crandall-Stotler, B., 1981 Morphology / Anatomy of Hepaticae and Anthocerotes, pp. 315-398 in *Advances in Bryology I*, edited by S.-M. W. J. Cramer, Vaduz.
- Crandall-Stotler, B., 1986 Morphogenesis, developmental anatomy and bryophyte phylogenetics: contraindications of monophyly. Journal of Bryology 14: 1-23.
- Crandall-Stotler, B., R. E. Stotler and D. G. Long, 2009 Phylogeny and classification of the Marchantiophyta. Edinburgh Journal of Botany 66: 155-198.
- Crandall-Stotler, B. J., L. L. Forrest and R. E. Stotler, 2005 Evolutionary trends in the simple thalloid liverworts (Marchantiophyta, Jungermanniopsida subclass Metzgeriidae). Taxon 54: 299-316.
- Crane, M. F., J. R. Habeck and W. C. Fischer, 1983 *Early postfire revegetation in a western Montana douglas-fir forest. Research Paper INT-319*. United States Department of Agriculture, Ogden UT.
- Cremer, K. W., and A. B. Mount, 1965 Early stages of plant succession following the complete felling and burning of *Eucalyptus regnans* forest in the Florentine Valley, Tasmania. Australian Journal of Botany 13: 3-3-322.
- Cribbs, J. E., 1918 A Columella in *Marchantia Polymorpha*. Botanical Gazette 65: 91-96.
- Croft, W. N., and W. H. Lang, 1942 The lower Devonian flora of the Senni Beds of Monmouthshire and Breconshire. Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London Series B-Biological Sciences 231: 131-163; plates 139-111.
- Crombie, W. M., and J. A. Paton, 1958 An Age Effect on Seta Elongation in *Pellia epiphylla*. Nature 182: 541.
- Cronberg, N., 2009 Who found *Haplomitrium hookeri*? Botaniska Notiser 142: 7-8.
- Cronquist, A., A. Takhtajan and W. Zimmermann, 1966 On the Higher Taxa of Embryobionta. Taxon 15: 129-134.
- Crowley, P. H., C. R. Stieha and D. N. McLetchie, 2005 Overgrowth competition, fragmentation and sex-ratio dynamics- a spatially explicit, sub-individual-based model. Journal of Theoretical Biology 233: 25-42.
- Crum, H., 1973 Mosses of the Great Lakes Forest. Contributions from the University of Michigan Herbarium 10: 1-404.
- Crum, H., 2001 *Structural diversity of bryophytes*. University of Michigan Herbarium, Ann Arbor.
- Culpeper, N., 1653 *The Complete Herbal* London.
- Culpeper, N., 1826 *Culpeper's Complete Herbal and English Physician*. J. Gleave and Son, Manchester.
- Cutter, E. G., 1988 Differential growth in some liverworts. American Journal of Botany 75: 22-23.
- Cutting, E. M., 1910 On androgynous receptacles in *Marchantia*. Annals of Botany 24: 349-357.
- Czapek, F., 1895 Über die Richtungsursachen der Seitenwurzeln einiger anderer plagiotroper Pflanzentheile. Sitz Akad Wiss Wien 104: 1197-1258.
- Czapek, F., 1898 Weitere Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Geotropischen Reizbewegungen. Jahrbücher für Botanik 32: 174-308.
- Czapek, F., 1899 Zur chemie der zellmembranen bei den Laub- und lebermoose. Flora 86: 361-381.
- Czeczuga, B., 1980 Investigations on Carotenoids in Embryophyta. I. Bryophyta. The Bryologist 83: 21-28.
- Czeczuga, B., 1985 Investigations on Carotenoids in Embryophyta III Representatives of the Hepaticae. Phyton 25: 113-121.

- D'Ippolito, R. A., N. Miamino, C. Rivera-Casas, M. S. Cheema, D. L. Bai *et al.*, 2019 Protamines from liverwort are produced by posttranslational cleavage and C-terminal diaminopropanylation of several male germ-specific H1 histones. *Journal of Biological Chemistry*.
- Dachnowski, A., 1907 Zur Kenntnis der Entwicklungs- Physiologie von *Marchantia polymorpha* L. (Note on the development of physiology *Marchantia polymorpha* L.). *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 44: 254-286.
- Dachnowski, A., 1908 The toxic property of bog water and bog soil. *Botanical Gazette* 46: 130-143.
- Daku, R. M., F. Rabbi, J. Buttigieg, I. M. Coulson, D. Horne *et al.*, 2016 PpASCL, the Physcomitrella patens Anther-Specific Chalcone Synthase-Like Enzyme Implicated in Sporopollenin Biosynthesis, Is Needed for Integrity of the Moss Spore Wall and Spore Viability. *PLoS ONE* 11: e0146817.
- Dalechamps, J., 1586 *Historia generalis plantarum*. Gulielmum Rouillium, Lugduni.
- Dangeard, P.-A., 1924 Sur la reproduction sexuelle chez le *Marchantia polymorpha* dans ses rapports avec la structure cellulaire. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 178: 267-271.
- Danti, V., 1567 *Il primo libro del trattato delle perfette proporzioni, di tutte le cose che imitare, e ritrarre si possano con l'arte del disegno*, Firenze.
- Darling, C. A., 1909 Sex in dioecious plants. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 36: 177-199, Plates 112-114.
- Darwin, C. F., 1859 *On the origin of species by means of natural selection, or, The preservation of favoured races in the struggle for life*. John Murray, London.
- Darwin, C. R., 1880 *The Power of Movement in Plants*. Murray, London.
- Darwin, F., 1881 On the Power possessed by Leaves of placing themselves at Right Angles to the Direction of Incident Light. *The Journal of the Linnean Society Botany* 18: 420-455.
- Darwin, F., 1896 Etiolation as a Phenomenon of Adaptation. *Journal of the Royal Horticultural Society* 19: 345-353.
- Dassek, M., 1939 Der Phototropismus der Lebermoosrhizoide. *Beiträge zur Biologie der Pflanzen* 26: 125-200; Tafel VII.
- Daubeny, C., 1857 *Lectures on Roman husbandry*. James Wright, Printer to the University, Oxford.
- Daunay, M.-C., J. Janick and H. S. Paris, 2009 *Tacuinum Sanitatis*: Horticulture and Health in the Late Middle Ages. *Chronica Horticulturae* 49: 22-29.
- Davey, M. C., 1997a Effects of physical factors on photosynthesis by the Antarctic liverwort *Marchantia berteroana*. *Polar Biology* 17: 219-227.
- Davey, M. C., 1997b Effects of short-term dehydration and rehydration on photosynthesis and respiration by Antarctic bryophytes. *Environmental and Experimental Botany* 37: 187-198.
- Davidonis, G. H., and M. H. Munroe, 1972 Apical Dominance in *Marchantia* - Correlative Inhibition of Neighbor Lobe Growth. *Botanical Gazette* 133: 177-184.
- Davies, K. M., R. Jibran, Y. Zhou, N. W. Albert, D. A. Brummell *et al.*, 2020 The Evolution of Flavonoid Biosynthesis- A Bryophyte Perspective. *Frontiers in Plant Science* 11: 7.
- Davies, N. S., M. R. Gibling, W. J. McMahon, B. J. Slater, D. G. F. Long *et al.*, 2017 Discussion on 'Tectonic and environmental controls on Palaeozoic fluvial environments: reassessing the impacts of early land plants on sedimentation' *Journal of the Geological Society, London*, <https://doi.org/10.1144/jgs2016-063>. *Journal of the Geological Society* 174: 947-950.
- Davis, B. M., 1903 The Origin of the Archegonium. *Annals of Botany* 17: 477-492.
- Davy de Virille, A., and R. Douin, 1921 Sur les modifications de la forme et de la structure des Hépatiques maintenues submergées dans l'eau. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 172: 1306-1308.
- Dawes, T. N., J. C. Villarreal, P. Szövényi, I. Bisang, F. W. Li *et al.*, 2020 Extremely low genetic diversity in the European clade of the model bryophyte *Anthoceros agrestis*. *Plant Systematics and Evolution* 306: 49.
- Dawson, J. W., 1859 On fossil plants from the Devonian rocks of Canada. *The Quarterly journal of the Geological Society of London* 15: 477-488.
- De Bary, A., 1858 *Untersuchungen über die Familie der Conjugaten (Zygnemeen und Desmidieen)*. A. Förstnersche Buchhandlung (Arthur Felix), Leipzig.

- De Bary, A., 1875 Zur Keimungsgeschichte der Charen. Botanische Zeitung 33: 377-385; 393-401; 409-420; Tafeln V-VI.
- de Candolle, A. P., and K. P. J. Sprengel, 1821 *Elements of the philosophy of plants: containing the principles of scientific botany; nomenclature, theory of classification, phytography; anatomy, chemistry, physiology, geography, and diseases of plants; with a history of the science, and practical illustrations.* W. Blackwood, Edinburgh.
- de Greef, J., W. L. Butler, T. F. Roth and Frederic.H, 1971 Control of Senescence in Marchantia by Phytochrome. Plant Physiology 48: 407-412.
- de Greef, J., and H. Fredericq, 1969 Photoinorphogenic and Chlorophyll Studies in the Bryophyte Marchantia polymorpha II. Phobiologeal Responses to Terminal Irradiations with Different Red/Far-red Ratios. Physiologia Plantarum 22: 462-468.
- de Greef, J. A., and H. Fredericq, 1972 Enhancement of senescence by far-red light. Planta 104: 272-274.
- de Greef , J. A., F. Veroustraete, L. v. Wiemeersch and H. Fredericq, 1979 Importance of Time Constants in an Open Flow System- Mathematiceal Correction of Fast Ethylene Kinetics in Physiological Studies. Physiologia Plantarum 47: 44-48.
- de Jussieu, A. L., 1789 *Genera plantarum -secundum ordines naturales disposita, juxta methodum in Horto regio parisiensi exaratam.* Viduam Herissant and Theophilum Barrois, Paris.
- de la Cruz, M., 1939 *An Aztec Herbal: The Classic Codex of 1552.* Courier Dover Publications.
- De Notaris, G., 1859 Appunti per un nuovo censimento delle epatiche italiane. Memorie della Reale accademia delle scienze di Torino 2.18: 457-498; Plates I-X.
- de Saporta, G., 1868 Prodrome d'une flore fossile des travertins anciens de Sézanne. Mémoire Société Géologique de France Series 2.8 289-436.
- de Schweinitz, L. D., 1821 *Specimen florae Americae Septentrionalis Cryptogamiae; sistens: Muscos Hepaticos huc usque'in Am. Sept. observatos.* J. Gales, Raleigh.
- de Sousa, F., P. G. Foster, P. C. J. Donoghue, H. Schneider and C. J. Cox, 2019 Nuclear protein phylogenies support the monophyly of the three bryophyte groups (Bryophyta Schimp.). New Phytologist 222: 565-575.
- de Varigny, H., 1889 The defensive armor of plants. The Popular Science Monthly 35: 522-529.
- de Villanova, A., 1499 *Herbarius latinus.* S. Bevilqua, Venetiis.
- de Villanova, A., 1520 *Incipit Tractatus de virtutibus herbarum.* Alexandrum de Bindonis, Venetiis.
- de Vries, J., B. A. Curtis, S. B. Gould and J. M. Archibald, 2018 Embryophyte stress signaling evolved in the algal progenitors of land plants. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences USA.
- de Vries, J., S. de Vries, B. A. Curtis, H. Zhou, S. Penny *et al.*, 2020 Heat stress response in the closest algal relatives of land plants reveals conserved stress signaling circuits. The Plant Journal 103: 1025-1048.
- de Vries, J., S. de Vries, C. H. Slamovits, L. E. Rose and J. M. Archibald, 2017 How Embryophytic is the Biosynthesis of Phenylpropanoids and their Derivatives in Streptophyte Algae? Plant & Cell Physiology 58: 934-945.
- Deane-Coe, K. K., and J. P. Sparks, 2016 Cyanobacteria associations in temperate forest bryophytes revealed by delta N-15 analysis. Journal of the Torrey Botanical Society 143: 50-57.
- Debey, M. H., and C. R. v. Ettingshausen, 1859 Die urweltlichen Thallophyten des Kreidegebirges von Aachen und Maestricht. Sitzung der Mathematisch - Naturwissenschaftlichen Classe der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften 16: 131-214.
- Degola, F., M. De Benedictis, A. Petraglia, A. Massimi, L. Fattorini *et al.*, 2014 A Cd-Fe-Zn-Responsive Phytochelatin Synthase is Constitutively Present in the Ancient Liverwort Lunularia cruciata (L.) Dumort. Plant & Cell Physiology 55: 1884-1891.
- Dehors, J., A. Mareck, M.-C. Kiefer-Meyer, A. L. Menu-Bouaouiche and J.-C. Mollet, 2019 Evolution of Cell Wall Polymers in Tip-Growing Land Plant Gametophytes: Composition, Distribution, Functional Aspects and Their Remodeling. Frontiers in Plant Science 10: 441.
- Del-Bem, L.-E., 2018 Xyloglucan evolution and the terrestrialization of green plants. New Phytologist.

- Delaux, P.-M., A. K. Nanda, c. Mathé, N. Sejalon-Delmas and C. Dunand, 2012 Molecular and biochemical aspects of plant terrestrialization. *Perspectives in Plant Ecology, Evolution and Systematics* 14: 49-59.
- Delaux, P.-M., G. V. Radhakrishnan, D. Jayaraman, J. Cheem, M. Malbreil *et al.*, 2015 Algal ancestor of land plants was preadapted for symbiosis. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences USA* 112: 13390–13395.
- Delaux, P.-M., and S. Schornack, 2021 Plant evolution driven by interactions with symbiotic and pathogenic microbes. *Science* 371: eaba6605.
- Deleuze, J. P. F., 1803 Notice sur la vie et les ouvrages d'Hedwig. *Annales du Muséum national d'histoire naturelle* 2: 392-408, 451-473.
- Delgadillo, C., 1969 Literatura para las briofitas de Mexico. *Bol Soc Bot México* 30: 127-135.
- Delgadillo-Moya, C., and C. Juárez-Martinez, 2014 Biodiversidad de Anthocerotophyta y Marchantiophyta en México. *Revista de Biodiversidad* 85S: S106-S109.
- Delmans, M., B. Pollak and J. Haseloff, 2017 MarpoDB- An Open Registry for Marchantia Polymorpha Genetic Parts. *Plant & Cell Physiology* 58: e5.
- Deltoro, V. I., A. Calatayud, C. Gimeno and E. Barreno, 1998 Water relations, chlorophyll fluorescence, and membrane permeability during desiccation in bryophytes from xeric, mesic, and hydric environments. *Canadian Journal of Botany* 76: 1923-1929.
- Delwiche, C. F., and E. D. Cooper, 2015 The Evolutionary Origin of a Terrestrial Flora. *Current Biology* 25: R899-R910.
- Delwiche, C. F., C. A. Goodman and C. Chang, 2017 Land Plant Model Systems Branch Out. *Cell* 171: 265-266.
- Delwiche, C. F., L. E. Graham and N. Thomson, 1989 Lignin-Like Compounds and Sporopollenin in Coleochaete, an Algal Model for Land Plant Ancestry. *Science* 245: 399-401.
- Delwiche, C. F., K. G. Karol and M. T. Cimino, 2002a Phylogeny of the genus Coleochaete (Coleochaetales, Charophyta) and related taxa inferred by analysis of the chloroplast gene rbcL. *Journal of Phycology* 38: 394-403.
- Delwiche, C. F., K. G. Karol, M. T. Cimino and K. J. Sytsma, 2002b Phylogeny of the genus Coleochaete (Coleochaetales, Charophyta) and related taxa inferred by analysis of the chloroplast gene rbcL. *Journal of Phycology* 38: 394-403.
- Dembitsky, V. M., T. Rezanka, I. A. Bychek and O. M. Afonina, 1993 Polar Lipid and Fatty-Acid Composition of Some Bryophytes. *Phytochemistry* 33: 1009-1014.
- Denis, M., 1919 Sur quelques thalles d'Aneura dépourvus de chlorophylle. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 168: 64-66.
- Denizot, J., 1963a A propos d'une formation anormale sur un thalle male de Marchantia Polymorpha L. *Revue Bryologique et Lichenologique* 32: 65-72.
- Denizot, J., 1963b Sur une structure anormale d'un carpophore de Preissia quadrata (Scop.) Nees.pdf. *Revue Bryologique et Lichénologique* 32: 73-81.
- Denizot, J., 1971a Morphologie et Anatomie des Parois de Spores et d'Elateres chez quelques Sphaerocarpales et Marchantiales. *Naturalia monspeliensia Serie Botanique* 22: 51-127; Planches I-XVI.
- Denizot, J., 1971b Recherches sur l'origine des emsembles exiniques élémentaires du sporoderme de quelques Marchantiales et Sphaerocarpales. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences serie D* 272: 2305-2307; Planches I-IV.
- Denizot, J., 1971c Recherches sur les formations callosiques au cours de la sporogenèse de quelques Marchantiales et Sphaerocarpales. *Comptes Rendus Hebdomadaires des Séances de l'Academie des Sciences Serie D* 272: 2769-2772; Planches I-IV.
- Denizot, J., 1971d Sur la présence d'ensembles exiniques élémentaires dans le sporoderme quelques Marchantiales et Sphaerocarpales. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences. Série D, Sciences naturelles* 272: 2166-2169; Planches I-IV.
- Denizot, J., 1976 Remarques sur l'édition des différentes couches de la paroi sporale à exine lamellaire de quelques Marchantiales et Sphaerocarpales, pp. 185-210 in *The Evolutionary Significance of the Exine*, edited by I. K. Ferguson and J. Muller. Academic Press for the Linnean Society of London, London.

- Desiró, A., J. G. Duckett, S. Pressel, J. C. Villarreal and M. I. Bidartondo, 2013 Fungal symbioses in hornworts- a chequered history. Proceedings of the Royal Society Series B 280: 2013.0207.
- Desiro, A., m. Naumann, S. Epis, M. Novero, C. Bandi *et al.*, 2013 Mollicutes-related endobacteria thrive inside liverwort-associated arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi. Environmental Microbiology 15: 822-836.
- Dettman, M. E., and H. T. Clifford, 2000 Gemmae of the Marchantiales from the Winton Formation (mid-Cretaceous), Eromanga Basin, Queensland. Memoirs of the Queensland Museum 45: 285-292.
- Deutsch, H., 1912 A Study of *Targionia hypophylla*. Botanical Gazette 53: 492-503.
- Dewey, R. M., 1989 Genetic Variation in the Liverwort *Riccia dictyospora* (Ricciaceae, Hepaticopsida). Systematic Botany 14: 155-167.
- Dhingra-Babbar, S., and R. N. Chopra, 1985 Induction of Callus in the Liverwort *Marchantia-Palmata* Nees. Journal of Bryology 13: 585-590; Plates 581-582.
- Dickie, G., 1844 Remarks on the Structure and Morphology of *Marchantia*. Transactions of the Botanical Society Edinburgh 1: 107-112; Plate VI.
- Dickson, 1785-1801 *Plantarum cryptogamicarum Britanniae*. J. Dickson and G. Nicol, London.
- Dickson, H., 1932 Polarity and the production of adventitious growing points in *Marchantia polymorpha*. Annals of Botany 46: 683-701; Pl. XXV.
- Diéguez, C., J. P. Rodríguez-López and N. Meléndez, 2007 Marchantiopsid colonization mats from the Upper Aptian-Lower Albian of the Escucha Formation (Oliete Sub-Basin, Iberian Ranges, eastern Spain). Comptes Rendus Palevol 6: 413-422.
- Diers, L., 1965 Elektronenmikroskopische Beobachtungen zur Archegonumentwicklung des Lebermooses *Sphaerocarpus donnellii* Aust. Die Entwicklung des Jungen Archegons Bis Zum Stadium der Fertig Ausgebildeten Sekundä. Planta 66: 165-190.
- Diers, L., 1966 On the Plastids, Mitochondria, and Other Cell Constituents during Oogenesis of a Plant. The Journal of Cell Biology 28: 527-543.
- Diers, L., 1967a Der Feinbau des Spermatozoids von *Sphaerocarpus donnellii* Aust. (Hepaticae). Planta 72: 119-145.
- Diers, L., 1967b On the behaviour of the plastids during the development of the archegonium and the egg cell in an archegoniate plant [*Sphaerocarpus donnelli*], pp. 306-312 in *Le chloroplaste: Croissance et vieillissement*. Masson et Cie, Editeurs, Paris.
- Dilks, T. J. K., and M. C. F. Proctor, 1975 Comparative experiments on temperature responses of bryophytes- assimilation, respiration and freezing damage. Journal of Bryology 8: 317-336.
- Dillenius, J. J., 1719 *Catalogus plantarum sponte circa Gissam nascentium*. Joh. Maximilianum a Sande, Francofurti ad Moenum.
- Dillenius, J. J., 1741 *Historia Muscorum: A general history of land and water, &c. Mosses and Corals, containing all the known species*. J. Millan, London.
- Dillenius, J. J., 1768 *Historia Muscorum: A general history of land and water, &c. Mosses and Corals, containing all the known species*. J. Millan, London.
- Dillenius, J. J., 1995 *Les Muscinées Illustrées par JJ Dillenius en 1741 et Déterminées par S.O Lindberg en 1883*. Presses Universitaires de Namur, Namur (Belgique).
- Diller, V. M., M. Fulford and H. J. Kersten, 1955a Culture Studies on *Sphaerocarpus*. I. Growth of *Sphaerocarpus texanus* in Organic Media. The Bryologist 58: 173-192.
- Diller, V. M., M. Fulford and H. J. Kersten, 1955b Culture Studies on *Sphaerocarpus*. II. The Effect of Various Sugars on the Growth and form of *S. texanus*. American Journal of Botany 42: 819-829.
- Diment, J. A., C. J. Humphries, L. Newington and E. Shaughnessy, 1984 *Catalogue of the natural history drawings commissioned by Joseph Banks on the Endeavour voyage 1768–1771 held in the British Museum (Natural History), Part I: Botany: Australia*, London.
- Ding, H. S., 1982 *Medicinal Spore Bearing Plants of China*. Shanghai Science and Technology Press, Shanghai.
- Dinter, K., 1921 LXXXVII. Index der aus Deutsch-Südwestafrika bis zum Jahre 1917 bekannt gewordenen Pflanzenarten IX. Feddes Repertorium 17: 303-311.
- Diop, S. I., O. Subotic, A. Giraldo-Fonseca, M. Waller, A. Kirbis *et al.*, 2020 A pseudomolecule-scale genome assembly of the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. Plant Journal 101: 1378-1396.

- Dioscorides, P., E. Barbaro, O. Brunfels, J. Ruel, M. Vergilius *et al.*, 1529 *P. Dioscoridae pharmacorum simplicium reiq[ue] medicae libri VIII /Io. Ruellio interprete ; una cum Herrn. Barbari Corollariis, & Marc. Vergili, in singula capita censuris, sive annotationibus, adiecto indice duplice singuloru[m] simplicium & difficilium terminorum praeter alia multa, quae in prefatione indicantur quaeq[ue] in prioribus aeditionibus desyderabantur.* Apud Io. Schottum, In inclyta Argentorato [Strasbourg].
- Dioscorides, P., J. Goodyer and R. T. Gunther, 1933 *The Greek Herbal of Dioscorides, illustrated by a Byzantine A.D. 512, Englished by John Goodyer A.D. 1655, Edited and First printed A.D. 1933.* Hafner Publishing Company, New York.
- Dioscorides, P., and J. Ruel, 1552 *Pedanii Dioscoridis Anazarbei, De medicinali materia libri sex /Ioanne Ruellio Suessionensi interprete.* Apud Balthazarem Arnolletum, Lugduni.
- Dioscorides, P. o. A., E. Barbaro and G. B. Egnazio, 1516 *In hoc volumine haec continentur,* Venetiis.
- Djamali, M., and J. G. Segarra-Moragues, 2021 Palaeoecology and conservation of endangered hidden species; example of the liverwort Riella (Riellaceae). *Biodiversity and Conservation* 30: 2731-2750.
- Dodoens, R., 1554 *Cruijdeboeck.* Jan van der Loe, Antwerpen.
- Dodoens, R., 1583 *Stirpium historiae pemptades sex, sive libri XXX.* Christophori Plantini, Antuerpiae.
- Dodoens, R., G. Dewes and H. Lyte, 1578 *A nievve herball, or, Historie of plantes :wherein is contayned the vvhole discourse and perfect description of all sortes of herbes and plantes : their diuers and sundry kindes ... and that not onely of those whiche are here growyng in this our countrie of Englannde but of all others also of forrayne realmes commonly used in physicke. First set foorth in the Doutche or Almaigne tongue /by that learned D. Rembert Dodoens ... and now first translated out of French into English, by Henry Lyte, Esquier. Mr. Gerard Dewes, London.*
- Dodoens, R., C. d. L'Écluse and C. Clusius, 1557 *Histoire des plantes.* Loë.
- Dombray, P., 1926 Contribution a l'étude des corps oléiformes des Hépatiques des environs de Nancy, pp. 211. Paris.
- Dombrovská, O., and Y.-L. Qiu, 2004 Distribution of introns in the mitochondrial gene nad1 in land plants- phylogenetic and molecular evolutionary implications. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution* 32: 246-263.
- Dömötör-Szilágyi, J., and I. Wojnárvits-Hrapka, 1977 The cellulose skeleton structure in some cell types of the gametophyte of *Marchantia polymorpha* L. I. the abaxial epidermis cells, the smooth rhizoids, and rhizoids with tubercled thinkenings of the cell walls. *Acta Botanica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae* 23: 41-61.
- Don, A. W. R., and G. Hickling, 1917 On Parka decipiens. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society, London* 71: 648-666.
- Donaghy, F., 1915 The morphology of *Riccia fluitans* L. *Proceedings of the Indiana Academy of Science:* 131-133.
- Dong, S., C. Zhao, S. Zhang, H. Wu, WeixueMu *et al.*, 2019a The Amount of RNA Editing Sites in Liverwort Organellar Genes Is Correlatedwith GC Content and Nuclear PPR Protein Diversity. *Genome Biology and Evolution* 11: 3233-3239.
- Dong, S., C. Zhao, S. Zhang, L. Zhang, H. Wu *et al.*, 2019b Mitochondrial genomes of the early land plant lineage liverworts (Marchantiophyta)- conserved genome structure, and ongoing low frequency recombination. *BMC Genomics* 20: 953.
- Dong, S.-S., H.-L. Li, B. Goffinet and Y. Liu, 2021 Exploring the impact of RNA editing on mitochondrial phylogenetic analyses in liverworts, an early land plant lineage. *Journal of Systematics and Evolution*.
- Donoghue, P., and J. Paps, 2020 Plant Evolution: Assembling Land Plants. *Current Biology* 30: R81-R83.
- Doposcheg-Uhlár, J., 1920 Versuche Dber die Umwandlung von Antheridienständen in den vegetativen Thallus bei Marchantieen. *Flora* 113: 191-198.
- Doposcheg-Uhlár, J., 1915 Überäussere und innere Brutbecherbildung an den Antheridienständen von *Marchantia geminata*. *Flora* 108: 261-270.

- Dorrien-Smith, A. A., 1910 An attempt to introduce *Olearia semidentata* into the British Isles. Kew Bulletin 4: 120-126.
- Douglas, J. G., 1973 The Mesozoic floras of Victoria III. Memoirs of the Geological Survey of Victoria 29: 1-185.
- Douin, C., 1903 Le Sphaerocarpus terrestris. Revue Bryologique 30: 44-57.
- Douin, C., 1906 *Targionia hypophylla* L. Bulletin de la Société botanique de France 53: 239-253.
- Douin, C., 1909 Nouvelles observations sur Sphaerocarpus. Revue Bryologique et Lichénologique 36: 37-41.
- Douin, C., 1910 Protonéma et Propagules. Revue Bryologique 37: 73-77.
- Douin, C., 1920 Le capitule de *Marchantia polymorpha* expliqué par Leitgeb et ses disciples. Revue générale de botanique 32: 57-71.
- Douin, C., 1923a Reserches sur le gamétophyte des Marchantiées. Revue générale de botanique 35: 213-226, 273-291, 487-508, 553-565, 602-619.
- Douin, C., 1929a La "falsche Dichotomie" de Kny n'a jamais existé. Bulletin Société Botanique France 75: 750-767.
- Douin, C., 1929b La théorie des initiales chez le hépatique a feuilles. Bulletin Societe Botanique France 72: 565-591; Planches VIII-X.
- Douin, C., 1930 Le thalle mixte du Sphaerocarpus. Annales Bryologici 3: 71-82.
- Douin, C., 1936a Les bifurcations chez les hépatiques a feullies. Revué Generale Botanique 48: 94-127; Planches VIII-X.
- Douin, C., 1937a Le Thalloide de Blasia et son extraordinaire organisation. Revué Générale Botanique 49: 637-664; 682-704; 752-763; Planches XXXVII-XLI.
- Douin, C., and R. Douin, 1917 Note sur les Sphaerocarpus. Revue Generale Botanique 29: 129-136; Planche 116.
- Douin, C., and R. Douin, 1918 Le Reboulia raddi. Revué Generale Botanique 30: 129-145.
- Douin, C., and L. Trabut, 1931 Les anomalies du Riella et leurs enseignements. Recl. Trav. Cryptogam dédiés a Louis Mangin: 11-20.
- Douin, R., 1912 Le Sporophyte chez les hépatiques. Revue générale de botanique 24: 403-463; Planches 418-421.
- Douin, R., 1913 Devices of absorption of water in the female capitulum and the male disc of the Marchantia. Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences 157: 997-999.
- Douin, R., 1914 Sur le développement de l'appareil fructifère des Marchantiées. Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences 158: 1435-1438.
- Douin, R., 1921 Reserches sur les Marchantiées. Revue générale de botanique 33: 34-62; 99-145; 190-209.
- Douin, R., 1922 Le Sporophyte des Marchantiees. Revue Générale de Botanique 34: 321-335; Planches 312-313.
- Douin, R., 1923b Les mousses et les Hépatiques fossiles des tufs du Lautaret (Hautes-Alpes). Revue générale botanique 35: 113-126; Planches 111-112.
- Douin, R., 1927 Nouvelles recherches sur les mousses et les Hépatiques fossiles des tufs du Lautaret (Hautes-Alpes). Revue générale botanique 39: 213-217.
- Douin, R., 1936b Sur l'inversion du géotropisme de pédoncule du carpophore des Marchantiées. Comptes Rendous Hebdomadaires des Séances de l'Académie des Sciences 203: 1278-1280.
- Douin, R., 1936c Sur le photogéotropisme des thalles pédonculaires et capitulaires des Marchantiées. Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie 202: 154-157.
- Douin, R., 1937b Morphoses de quelques Hépatiques a thalle. Annales des Sciences Naturelles Botanique 19: 167-179; Planches I-II.
- Douin, R., 1938 Sur la sensibilité photo-géotropique du sporogone des hépatiques. Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences 206: 764-766.
- Douin, R., 1953 Sur les réactions phototropiques et géotropiques des appareils reproducteurs des hépatiques. Revue Générale de Botanique 60: 323-337; Planches X-XII.
- Douin, R., and A. Davy de Virille, 1924 Action du milieu sur le *Fegatella conica* Corda. Revue générale de botanique 36: 513-529; Planches 511-512.

- Downing, A. J., and P. M. Selkirk, 1993 Bryophytes on the calcareous soils of Mungo National Park, an arid area of southern central Australia. *Great Basin Naturalist* 53: 13-23.
- Doyle, W. T., 1960 Maternal Inheritance and Interspecific Hybrids of the Liverwort *Sphaerocarpos*. *Nature* 187: 429-430.
- Doyle, W. T., 1962 *The morphology and affinities of the liverwort Geothallus*. University of California Press, Berkeley, Los Angeles.
- Doyle, W. T., 1975 Spores of *Sphaerocarpos donnellii*. *The Bryologist* 78: 80-84.
- Doyle, W. T., and R. E. Stotler, 2006 Contributions toward a bryoflora of California III. Keys and annotated species catalogue for liverworts and hornworts. *Madroño* 53: 89-197.
- Drinnan, A. N., and T. C. Chambers, 1986 Flora of the Lower Cretaceous Koonwarra Fossil Bed (Korumburra Group), South Gippsland, Victoria. *Memoir of the Association of Australasian Palaeontologists* 3: 1-77.
- Drobnik, J., and A. Stebel, 2021 Four Centuries of Medicinal Mosses and Liverworts in European Ethnopharmacy and Scientific Pharmacy- A Review. *Plants* 10: 1296.
- Drummond, J., 1853 Botany of Swan River. *Hooker's Journal of Botany and Kew Garden Miscellany* 5: 398-406.
- Dryander, J., 1797 *Catalogus bibliothecæ historico-naturalis Josephi Banks. Tomus III. Botanici*. Gul. Bulmer et Soc., Londini.
- Du Buy, H. G., and E. Nuernbergk, 1932 Phototropismus und wachstum der pflanzen. *Ergebnisse der Biologie* 9: 358-544.
- Duan, Z., M. Tanaka, T. Kanazawa, T. Haraguchi, A. Takyu *et al.*, 2020 Characterization of ancestral myosin XI from *Marchantia polymorpha* by heterologous expression in *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *The Plant Journal* 104: 460-473.
- Duckett, J. G., A. Carafa and R. Ligrone, 2006 A highly differentiated glomeromycete association with the mucilage-secreting, primitive antipodean liverwort *Treubia* (*Treubiaceae*)- clues to the origins of mycorrhizas. *American Journal of Botany* 93: 797-813.
- Duckett, J. G., and Z. B. Carothers, 1982 The assembly of the flagella during spermatogenesis in land plants. *Symposia of the Society for Experimental Biology* 35: 533-561.
- Duckett, J. G., Z. B. Carothers and C. C. J. Miller, 1983 Gametogenesis, pp. 232-275 in *New Manual of Bryology Vol. 1.*, edited by R. M. Schuster. The Hattori Botanical Laboratory, Nichinan, Miyazaki, Japan.
- Duckett, J. G., and R. Ligrone, 1993 Massive grana and stromal crystals in the chloroplasts of an extreme-shade liverwort *Dumontiera hirsuta* (W.) Nees (Marchantiales, Hepaticae). *Giornale Botanico Italiano* 127: 320-322.
- Duckett, J. G., and R. Ligrone, 1995 The Formation of Catenate Foliar Gemmae and the Origin of Oil Bodies in the Liverwort *Odontoschisma denudatum* (Mart.) Dum. (Jungermanniales)- a Light and Electron Microscope Study. *Annals of Botany* 76: 405-419.
- Duckett, J. G., and R. Ligrone, 2006a *Cyathodium Kunze* (Cyathodiaceae- Marchantiales), a tropical liverwort genus and family new to Europe, in Southern Italy. *Journal of Bryology* 28: 88-96.
- Duckett, J. G., and R. Ligrone, 2006b Novel features of the plastids in some deep-shade, antipodean thalloid liverworts. *Cryptogamie Bryologie* 27: 75-83.
- Duckett, J. G., R. Ligrone, K. Renzaglia and P. Silvia, 2014 Pegged and smooth rhizoids in complex thalloid liverworts (Marchantiopsida): structure, function and evolution. *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society* 174: 68-92.
- Duckett, J. G., A. K. S. K. Prasad, D. A. Davies and S. Walker, 1977 A Cytological Analysis of the *Nostoc*-Bryophyte Relationship. *The New Phytologist* 79: 349-362.
- Duckett, J. G., and S. Pressel, 2009 Extraordinary features of the reproductive biology of *Marchantia* at Thursley Common. *FieldBryology* 97: 2-11.
- Duckett, J. G., and S. Pressel, 2017 The evolution of the stomatal apparatus- intercellular spaces and sporophyte water relations in bryophytes—two ignored dimensions. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B* 373: 20160498.
- Duckett, J. G., and K. S. Renzaglia, 1993 The reproductive biology of the liverwort *Blasia pusilla* L. *Journal of Bryology* 17: 541-552.

- Duckett, J. G., K. S. Renzaglia and K. Pell, 1990 Desiccation causes the proliferation of multicellular hairs, but not mucilage papillae, in *Cryptothallus mirabilis* (Hepatophyta)- a correlated light and electron microscope study. Canadian Journal of Botany 68: 697-706.
- Duff, R. J., and D. L. Nickrent, 1999 Phylogenetic Relationships of Land Plants Using Mitochondrial Small-Subunit rDNA Sequences. American Journal of Botany 86: 372-386.
- Dumortier, B. C., 1832 Recherches sur la Structure Comparée et le Développement des Animaux des Végétaux. Nova Acta physico medica A C L 16: 217-312; Planches X-XI.
- Dumortier, B. C. J., 1822 *Observations botaniques, dédiées à la Société d'horticulture de Tournay*. Impr. de C. Casterman-Dieu, Tournay.
- Duncan, D., and P. J. Dalton, 1982 Recolonisation by bryophytes following fire. J. Bryology 12: 53-63.
- Dunham, V. L., and J. K. Bryan, 1968 Effects of Exogenous Amino Acids on the Development of *Marchantia polymorpha* Gemmalings. American Journal of Botany 55: 745-752.
- Dunham, V. L., and J. K. Bryan, 1971 Synergistic Effects of Metabolically Related Amino Acids on the Growth of a Multicellular Plant. Plant Physiology 47: 91-97.
- Dupler, A. W., 1921 The Air Chambers of Reboulia hemisphaerica. Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club 48: 241-252.
- Dupler, A. W., 1922a Early Embryogeny of Reboulia Hemisphaerica. Botanical Gazette 74: 143-157.
- Dupler, A. W., 1922b The Male Receptacle and Antheridium of Reboulia hemisphaerica. American Journal of Botany 9: 285-295.
- Durand, E. J., 1908 The Development of the Sexual Organs and Sporogonium of *Marchantia polymorpha*. Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club 35: 321-335.
- Durante, C., 1617 *Herbario Novo*. Appresso li Sessa, Venetia.
- During, 1992 Ecological classifications of bryophytes and lichens, pp. 1-31 in *Bryophytes and Lichens in a Changing Environment*, edited by J. W. B. A. M. Farmer. Oxford University Press, Oxford.
- During, H. J., 1979 Life Strategies of Bryophytes- A Preliminary Review. Lindbergia 5: 2-18.
- During, H. J., 2007a Episodic bryophytes in the diaspose bank of a Zimbabwean savanna. Lindbergia 32: 55-61.
- During, H. J., 2007b Relations between clonal growth, reproduction and breeding system in the bryophytes of Belgium and The Netherlands. Nova Hedwigia, Beiheft 131: 133-145.
- During, H. J., and B. F. van Tooren, 1990 Bryophyte interactions with other plants. Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society 104: 79-98.
- Duroux, L., and K. G. Welinder, 2003 The Peroxidase Gene Family in Plants- A Phylogenetic Overview. Journal of Molecular Evolution 57: 397-407.
- Duthie, A. V., and S. Garside, 1936 Studies in South African Ricciaceae. Transactions of the Royal Society of South Africa 2: 93-133.
- Dzierzon, J., 1854 Die Drohnen. Der Bienenfreund aus Schlesien 8: 57-64.
- Earle, C. W., 1897 *Pot-Pourri from A Surrey Garden*. Smith, Elder, & Co., London.
- Eaton, A., 1817 *A manual of Botany for the Northern States. Comprising generic descriptions of all phenogamous and crytgamous plants to the north of Virginia, hitherto described; with references to the natural orders of Linneus and Jussieu*. Websters and Skinners, Albany.
- Eaton, A., and J. Wright, 1840 *North American Botany; comprising the native and Common Cultivated Plants North of Mexico*. Elias Gates, Troy, NY.
- Ecklon, C. F., 1830 A list of plants in the district of Uitenhage, between the months of July 1829 and February 1830, together with a description of some new species. The South African Quarterly Journal 1: 358-380.
- Edler, D., J. Klein, A. Antonelli and D. Silverstro, 2020 raxmlGUI 2.0: A graphical interface and toolkit for phylogenetic analyses using RAxML. Methods in Ecology and Evolution 12: 373-377.
- Edstam, M. M., L. Viitanen, T. A. Salminen and J. Edqvist, 2011 Evolutionary History of the Non-Specific Lipid Transfer Proteins. Molecular Plant 4: 947-964.
- Edwards, C. T., M. R. Saltzman, D. L. Royer and D. A. Fike, 2017 Oxygenation as a driver of the Great Ordovician Biodiversification Event. Nature Geoscience 10: 925-929.

- Edwards, D., 1979 A Late Silurian flora from the lower Old Red Sandstone of southwest Dyfed Wales UK. *Palaeontology* 22: 23-52.
- Edwards, D., 1996 New insights into early land ecosystems: a glimpse of a lilliputian world. *Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology* 90: 159-174.
- Edwards, D., 2000 The role of mid-Paleozoic mesofossils in the detection of early bryophytes. *Philosophical Transactions- Biological Sciences* 355: 733-755.
- Edwards, D., L. Cherns and J. A. Raven, 2015 Could land-based early photosynthesizing ecosystems have bioengineered the planet in mid-Palaeozoic times? *Palaeontology* 58: 803-837.
- Edwards, D., K. L. Davies, J. B. Richardson and L. Axe, 1995a The ultrastructure of spores of *Cooksonia pertoni*. *Palaeontology* 38: 153-168.
- Edwards, D., K. L. Davies, J. B. Richardson, C. H. Wellman and L. Axe, 1996 Ultrastructure of *Synorisporites downtownensis* and *Retusotriletes cf. coronadus* in spore masses from the Pridoli of the Welsh Borderland. *Palaeontology* 39: 783-800.
- Edwards, D., J. G. Duckett and J. B. Richardson, 1995b Hepatic Characters in the Earliest Land Plants. *Nature* 374: 635-636.
- Edwards, D., and U. Fanning, 1994 Lower Devonian coalified sporangia from Shropshire- Salopella Edwards & Richardson and *Tortilicaulis Edwards*. *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society* 116: 89-110.
- Edwards, D., R. Honegger, L. Axe and J. L. Morris, 2018 Anatomically preserved Silurian 'nematophytes' from the Welsh Borderland (UK). *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society* 187: 272-291.
- Edwards, D., and P. Kenrick, 2015 The early evolution of land plants, from fossils to genomics- a commentary on Lang (1937) 'On the plant-remains from the Downtonian of England and Wales'. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B* 370: 20140343.
- Edwards, D., J. L. Morris, J. B. Richardson and P. Kenrick, 2014 Cryptospores and cryptophytes reveal hidden diversity in early land floras. *New Phytologist* 202: 50-78.
- Edwards, D., and J. B. Richardson, 2004 Silurian and Lower Devonian plant assemblages from the Anglo-Welsh Basin- a palaeobotanical and palynological synthesis. *Geological Journal* 39 375-402.
- Edwards, D., J. B. Richardson, L. Axe and K. L. Davies, 2012 A new group of Early Devonian plants with valvate sporangia containing sculptured permanent dyads. *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society* 168: 229-257.
- Edwards, D., P. A. Selden, J. B. Richardson and L. Axe, 1995c Coprolites as evidence for plant-animal interaction in Siluro-Devonian terrestrial ecosystems. *Nature* 377: 329-331.
- Edwards, D., C. H. Wellman and L. Axe, 1999 Tetrads in sporangia and spore masses from the upper Silurian and Lower Devonian of the Welsh Borderland. *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society* 130: 111-156.
- Edwards, D. S., 1980 Evidence for the sporophytic status of the lower devonian plant *rhynia gwynne-vauhanii* Kidston and Lang. *Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology* 29: 177-188.
- Edwards, D. S., 1986 *Aglaophyton major*, a non-vascular land-plant from the Devonian Rhynie Chert. *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society* 93: 173-204.
- Edwards, J., M. Laskowski, T. I. Baskin, N. Mitchell and B. A. DeMeo, D., 2019 The Role of Water in Fast Plant Movements. *Integrative and Comparative Biology* 59: 1525-1534.
- Eftimiu, P., 1933 Sur la spermatogénèse chez *Bucegia romanica* Radian. *Le Botaniste* 25: 117-136; Planche VIII.
- Egertová, Z., P. Döbbeler and M. Sochor, 2018 *Octosporopsis erinacea* and *Octospora kelabitiana* (Pezizales) – two new hepaticolous ascomycetes from Borneo. *Mycological Progress* 17: 103-113.
- Egorov, A., A. Bubnov, L. Pavluchenkova, A. Partolina and A. Postnikov, 2021 Applying chemical control to suppress liverwort (*Marchantia polymorpha* L.) and other mosses when growing containerized seedlings of pine and spruce. *Baltic Forestry* 27: 288.
- Eguchi, S., H. Takano, K. Ono and S. Takio, 2002 Photosynthetic electron transport regulates the stability of the transcript for the protochlorophyllide oxidoreductase gene in the liverwort, *Marchantia paleacea* var. *diptera*. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 43: 573-577.

- Ehring, L., 1934 Untersuchungen über die Wirkung des destillierten Wassers und verschiedener Salze auf das Wachstum von Lebemoosen, pp. Münster.
- Eisenbeiser, I.-E., 1985 Polarization during Activation of Divisional Functions in Two-cell-systems Isolated from Mature Tissue of *Riella helicophylla* (Bory et Mont.) Mont. Journal of Plant Physiology 118: 153-164.
- Eisenbeiser-Engelbrecht, I.-E., 1986 Reversible Blockage of DNA Synthesis in Two-cell-systems of *Riella helicophyfla* (Bory et Mont.) Mont. by 5-Fluoro-2deoxyuridine — An Attempt to Synchronize the Two Cells. Journal of Plant Physiology 123: 283-288.
- Eisendrath, E. R., 1961 Portraits of Plants. A Limited Study of the "Icones". Annals of the Missouri Botanic Garden 48: 291-327.
- Eklund, D. M., K. Ishizaki, E. Flores-Sandoval, S. Kikuchi, Y. Takebayashi *et al.*, 2015 Auxin produced by the indole-3-pyruvate pathway regulates development and gemmae dormancy in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. The Plant Cell 27.
- Eldridge, D. J., and M. E. Tozer, 1996 Distribution and floristics of bryophytes in soil crusts in semi-arid and arid eastern Australia. Australian Journal of Botany 44: 223-247.
- Ellen, M., 1920 The Germination of the Spores of *Conocephalum conicum*. American Journal of Botany 7: 458-464.
- Elliot, B., L. Guerrini and D. Pegler, 2015 *Federico Cesi's Botanical manuscripts - Series B Natural History - Flora*. Royal Collection Trust & Harvey Miller Publishers.
- Ellis, J. G., IV, and R. J. Thomas, 1985 Phototropism of *Pellia*: Evidence for Mediation by Auxin-stimulated Acid Efflux. Journal of Plant Physiology 121: 259-264.
- Emiliani, G., M. Fondi, R. Fani and S. Gribaldo, 2009 A horizontal gene transfer at the origin of phenylpropanoid metabolism- a key adaptation of plants to land. Biology Direct 4: 7.
- Encinas, I., J. B. Diez and L. M. Sender, 2018 Diversidad de marchantiopsidos (hepáticas) en depósitos albienses de la formación Escucha en la provincia de Teruel in *Yacimientos paleontológicos excepcionales en la península Ibérica. Cuadernos del Museo Geominero*, edited by N. Vaz and A. A. Sá. Instituto Geológico y Minero de España, Madrid.
- Engel, J. J., 1981 *Haplomitrium Monoicum*, A Remarkable New Species of Calobryales (Hepaticae) from New Caledonia, Together with a Reclassification of Subg. *Haplomitrium*. Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden 68: 668-676.
- Engelhardt, H., and F. Kinkelin, 1908 I. Oberpliocäne Flora und Fauna des Untermaintales, insbesondere des Frankfurter Klärbeckens. II. Unterdiluviale Flora von Hainstadt a. M. Abhandlungen der Senckenbergischen Naturforschenden Gesellschaft 29: 149-306; Plates XXII-XXXV.
- Equihua, C., 1987 Diseminación de yemas en *Marchantia polymorpha* L. Cryptogamie, Bryologie Lichénologie 8: 199-217.
- Era, A., N. Kutsuna, T. Higaki, S. Hasezawa, A. Nakano *et al.*, 2013 Microtubule stability affects the unique motility of F-actin in *Marchantia polymorpha*. Journal of Plant Research 126: 113-119.
- Era, A., M. Tominaga, K. Ebine, C. Awai, C. Saito *et al.*, 2009 Application of Lifeact Reveals F-Actin Dynamics in *Arabidopsis thaliana* and the Liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha*. Plant and Cell Physiology 50: 1041-1048.
- Erdtman, G., 1957 *Pollen and spore morphology/plant taxonomy; gymnospermae, pteridophyta, bryophyta*. Almqvist & Wiksell, Stockholm.
- Erdtmann, J., and W. R. Müller-Stoll, 1974 Über die Bedeutung des Phosphatstoffwechsels bei der Regeneration des Lebermooses *Conocephalum conicum*. Biochem Physiol Pflanzen 165: 149-165.
- Erickson, M., and G. E. Miksche, 1974 On the occurrence of lignin or polyphenols in some mosses and liverworts. Phytochemistry 13: 2295-2299.
- Erickson, R. O., 1982 Mathematical-Models of Plant Morphogenesis. Acta Biotheoretica 31A: 132-151.
- Ernst, A., 1907 Über androgyne infloreszenzen bei Dumortiera. Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft 25: 455-464,;Tafel XIII.
- Ernst, A., 1908 Untersuchungen über entwicklung, bau und verteilung der infloreszenzen von Dumortiera. Annales du Jardin Buitenzorg 22: 153-223; Plates XVIII-XXIV.

- Ernst-Schwarzenbach, M., 1944 La sexualité et le dimorphisme des spores des Mousses. *Revue Bryologique et Lichenologique* 14: 105-113.
- Escoyez, E., 1907 Blépharoplaste et centrosome dans le Marchantia polymorpha. *La Cellule* 24: 247-256.
- Espineira, J. M., E. N. Uzal, L. V. G. Ros, J. S. Carrion, F. Merino *et al.*, 2011 Distribution of lignin monomers and the evolution of lignification among lower plants. *Plant Biology* 13: 59-68.
- Evans, A. W., 1910 Vegetative Reproduction in Metzgeria. *Annals of Botany* 24: 271-303.
- Evans, A. W., 1912 Branching in the Leafy Hepaticae. *Annals of Botany* 26: 1-37.
- Evans, A. W., 1915 The Genus Plagiochasma and its North American Species. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 42: 259-308.
- Evans, A. W., 1917a The American Species of Marchantia. *Transactions of the Connecticut Academy of Arts and Sciences* 21: 201-313.
- Evans, A. W., 1917b The North American species of Asterella. *Contributions from the United States National Herbarium* 20: 247-312.
- Evans, A. W., 1917c Notes on New England Hepaticae XIV. *Rhodora* 19: 263-272.
- Evans, A. W., 1917d Notes on North American Hepaticae. VII. *The Bryologist* 20: 17-28.
- Evans, A. W., 1918 The Air Chambers of Grimaldia fragrans. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 45: 235-251.
- Evans, A. W., 1919 A taxonomic study of Dumortiera. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 46: 167-182.
- Evans, A. W., 1922 Recent Studies on Certain Species of Riccia. *The Bryologist* 25: 81-86.
- Evans, A. W., 1923 Notes on the Hepaticae of California. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences, 4th series* 13: 111-130.
- Evans, A. W., 1939 The Classification of the Hepaticae. *Botanical Review* 5: 49-96.
- Ewan, J., 1991 Who Conquered the New World? Or Four Centuries of Exploration in An Indehiscent Capsule. *Annals of the Missouri Botanic Garden* 78: 57-64.
- Ewart, A. J., 1896 On Assimilatory Inhibitionin Plants. *The Journal of the Linnean Society Botany* 31: 364-461.
- F., J. B., 1897 Review of An Introduction to Structural Botany. Part II Flowerless Plants by D. H. Scott. *nature* 55: 457-458.
- Fabri, I., 1628 *Animalia Mexicana*. Iacobum Mascardum, Romae.
- Fakhr, M. M. S., 1975 Contribution a l'étude de la flore rhéto-liasique de la formation de Shemshak de l'Ebourz (Iran). *Publication du Laboratoire de Paléobotanique de l'Université Paris VI*.
- Falconer, H., 1851 On Athalamia, a new genus of Marchantieae. *Transactions of the Linnean Society of London* 20: 397-398; Plate 319.
- Fang, H., L. Huangfu, R. Chen, P. Li, S. Xu *et al.*, 2017 Ancestor of land plants acquired the DNA-3-methyladenine glycosylase (MAG) gene from bacteria through horizontal gene transfer. *Scientific Reports* 7: 9324.
- Fang, Y., R.-L. Zhu and B. D. Mishler, 2014 Evolution of Oleosin in Land Plants. *PLOS One* 9: e103806.
- Farley, J., 1982 *Gametes & Spores, Ideas about Sexual Reproduction 1750-1914*. John Hopkins University Press, Baltimore.
- Farlow, W. G., 1874 An asexual growth from the prothallus of Pteris serrulata. *Proceedings of the American Academy of Sciences* 9: 68-73.
- Farlow, W. G., 1910 A Consideration of the "Species Plantarum" of Linnaeus as a Basis for the Starting-Point of the Nomenclature of Cryptogams. *The American Naturalist* 44: 385-394.
- Farmer, J. B., 1893 On the Relations of the Nucleus to Spore-formation in certain Liverworts. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 54: 478-480.
- Farmer, J. B., 1894 Studies in Hepaticae: On Pallavicinia decipiens, Mitten. *Annals of Botany* 8: 35-52; Plates VI-VII.
- Farmer, J. B., 1895 On Spore-Formation and Nuclear Division in the Hepaticae. *Annals of Botany* 9: 469-523; Plates XVI-XVIII.
- Farmer, J. B., 1907 Studies in Apospory and Apogamy in Ferns. *Annals of Botany* 21: 161-200.
- Farmer, J. B., and L. Digby, 1907 Studies in apospory and apogamy in ferns. *Annals of Botany* 21: 161-191.

- Farmer, J. B., and J. Reeves, 1894 On the occurrence of centrospheres in *Pellia epiphylla* Nees. Annals of Botany 8: 219-224.
- Fausey, J. C., 2003 Controlling Liverwort and Moss Now and in the Future. HortTechnology 13: 35-38.
- Fedorchuk, N. D., S. Q. Dornbos, F. A. Corsetti, J. L. Isbell, V. A. Petryshyn *et al.*, 2016 Early non-marine life- Evaluating the biogenicity of Mesoproterozoic fluvial-lacustrine stromatolites. Precambrian Research 275: 105-118.
- Fée, A. L. A., 1833 *Commentaires sur la Botanique et la Matière Médicale de Pline*. Imprimerie de C. L. F. Panckoucke, Paris.
- Feijen, F. A. A., R. A. Vos, J. Nuytinck and V. S. F. T. Merckx, 2017 Evolutionary dynamics of mycorrhizal 1 symbiosis in land plant diversification. bioRxiv.
- Feldberg, K., J. Heinrichs, A. R. Schmidt, J. Vana and H. Schneider, 2013 Exploring the impact of fossil constraints on the divergence time estimates of derived liverworts. Plant Systematics and Evolution 299: 585-601.
- Feldberg, K., H. Schneider, T. Stadler, A. Schäfer-Verwimp, A. R. Schmidt *et al.*, 2014 Epiphytic leafy liverworts diversified in angiosperm-dominated forests. Scientific Reports 4: DOI: 10.1038/srep05974.
- Fellner, F., 1875 Ueber die Keimung der Sporen von *Riccia glauca*. Jahresberichte des akademischen naturwissenschaftlichen Vereines in Graz 1875: 2-9; Tafeln I-II.
- Fernández-Marín, B., F. Míguez, J. M. Becerril and J. I. García-Plazoala, 2011 Dehydration-mediated activation of the xanthophyll cycle in darkness- is it related to desiccation tolerance? Planta 234: 579-588.
- Fernie, A. R., 2019 Evolution: An Early Role for Flavonoids in Defense against Oomycete Infection. Current Biology 29: R688-R690.
- Ferreyra, A. N., 1990 Notas sobre la morfología vegetativa y la reproducción asexual en *Ricciocarpus natans* L. Corda Marchantiales Hepaticae. Lilloa 37: 51-54.
- Fibriana, f., A. V. Amalia, S. Muntamah, L. Ulva and S. Aryanti, 2020 Antimicrobial activities of green synthesized silver nanoparticles from *Marchantia* Sp. extract - testing an alcohol-free hand sanitizer product formula. Journal of Microbiology, Biotechnology and Food Sciences 9: 1034-1038.
- Fich, E. A., N. A. Segerson and J. K. C. Rose, 2016 The Plant Polyester Cutin: Biosynthesis, Structure, and Biological Roles. Annual Review of Plant Biology, Vol 67 67: 207-233.
- Field, K. J., M. I. Bidartondo, W. R. Rimington, G. A. Hoysted, D. J. Beerling *et al.*, 2019 Functional complementarity of ancient plant-fungal mutualisms: contrasting nitrogen, phosphorus and carbon exchanges between Mucoromycotina and Glomeromycotina fungal symbionts of liverworts. New Phytologist.
- Field, K. J., S. Pressel, J. G. Duckett, W. R. Rimington and M. I. Bidartondo, 2015a Symbiotic options for the conquest of land. Trends in Ecology & Evolution 30: 477-486.
- Field, K. J., W. R. Rimington, M. I. Bidartondo, K. E. Allinson, D. J. Beerling *et al.*, 2015b First evidence of mutualism between ancient plant lineages (Haplomitriopsida liverworts) and Mucoromycotina fungi and its response to simulated Palaeozoic changes in atmospheric CO<sub>2</sub>. New Phytologist 205: 743-756.
- Field, K. J., W. R. Rimington, M. I. Bidartondo, K. E. Allinson, D. J. Beerling *et al.*, 2016 Functional analysis of liverworts in dual symbiosis with Glomeromycota and Mucoromycotina fungi under a simulated Palaeozoic CO<sub>2</sub> decline. Isme Journal 10: 1514-1526.
- Finan, J. J., 1948 Maize in the great herbals. Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden 35: 149-191.
- Finet, C., R. E. Timme, C. F. Delwiche and F. Marleta, 2010 Multigene Phylogeny of the Green Lineage Reveals the Origin and Diversification of Land Plants. Current Biology 20: 2217-2222.
- Finet, C., R. E. Timme, C. F. Delwiche and F. Marlétaz, 2012 Multigene Phylogeny of the Green Lineage Reveals the origin and Diversification of Land Plants. Current Biology 22: 1456-1457.
- Finlayson, M. K., 1950 Some Aspects of the Life History of the Liverwort *Symphyogyna hymenophyllum* (Hook.) M. et N. Transactions and Proceedings of the Royal Society of New Zealand 78: 280-290; Plates 232-235.

- Fischer, S., U. Bottcher, S. Reuber, S. Anhalt and G. Weissenbock, 1995 Chalcone Synthase in the Liverwort Marchantia-Polymorpha. *Phytochemistry* 39: 1007-1012.
- Fitt, G., 1847 Notes of *Sphaerocarpus terrestris*, Mich. *The London journal of botany* 6: 287-289; Tab. IXB.
- Fitting, H., 1905a Untersuchungen über den geotropische: Reizvorgang Teil II. Weitere Erfolge mit der intermittierenden Reizung. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 41: 331-398.
- Fitting, H., 1905b Untersuchungen Über den geotropischen Reizvorgang. Teil I, Die geotropische Empfindlichkeit der Pflanzen. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 41: 221-330.
- Fitting, H., 1936a Untersuchungen über die Induktion der Dorsiventralität bei den keimenden Brutkörpern von *Marchantia* und *Lunularia*. I. Die Induktoren und ihre Wirkungen. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 82: 333-376.
- Fitting, H., 1936b Untersuchungen über die Induktion der Dorsiventralität bei den Marchantieen brutkörpern. II. Die Schwerkraft als Induktor der Dorsiventralität. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 82: 696-740.
- Fitting, H., 1937a Untersuchungen über die Induktion der Dorsiventralität bei den Brutkörperkeimlingen der Marchantieen. III. Das Licht als Induktor der Dorsiventralität. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 85: 169-242.
- Fitting, H., 1937b Untersuchungen über die Induktion der Dorsiventralität bei den Brutkörperkeimlingen der Marchantieen. IV. Das Substrat als Induktor der Dorsiventralität. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 85: 243-266.
- Fitting, H., 1938 Untersuchungen über die Induktion der Dorsiventralität bei den Brutkörperkeimlingen der Marchantieen. V. Die Umkehrbarkeit der durch Aussenfaktoren induzierten Dorsiventralität. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 86: 107-227.
- Fitting, H., 1939 Untersuchungen über den Einfluss von Licht und Dunkelheit auf die Entwicklung von Moosen. I. Die Brutkörper der Marchantieen. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 88: 633-722.
- Fitting, H., 1942a Über die Abhängigkeit der Körpersymmetrie einiger Pflanzen von der Aussenwelt. *Biologisches Zentralblatt* 62: 336-373.
- Fitting, H., 1942b Untersuchungen über den Einfluss von Licht und Dunkelheit auf die Entwicklung von Moosen. II. Die Thalli der Leber- und Laubmose. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 90: 595-704.
- Fitting, H., 1950 Über Die Umkehrung Der Polarität in Den Sporenkeimlingen Einiger Laubmose. *Planta* 37: 635-675.
- Fitzek, E., L. Orton, S. Entwistle, W. S. Grayburn, C. Ausland *et al.*, 2019 Cell Wall Enzymes in *Zygnum circumcarinatum* UTEX 1559 Respond to Osmotic Stress in a Plant-Like Fashion. *Frontiers in Plant Science* 10: 732.
- Fiz-Palacios, O., H. Schneider, J. Heinrichs and V. Savolainen, 2011 Diversification of land plants: insights from a family-level phylogenetic analysis. *Bmc Evolutionary Biology* 11: 341.
- Fleming, J., 1831 On the occurrence of scales of vertebrated animals in the Old Red Sandstone of Fifeshire. *Edinburgh Journal of Natural and Geological Science* 3: 81-86.
- Fletcher, B. J., D. J. Beerling and S. J. Brentnall, 2005 Fossil bryophytes as recorders of ancient CO<sub>2</sub> levels- Experimental evidence and a Cretaceous case study. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* 19: GB3012.
- Fletcher, B. J., S. J. Brentnall, W. P. Quick and D. J. Beerling, 2006 BRYOCARB- a process-based model of thallose liverwort carbon isotope fractionation in response to CO<sub>2</sub>, O<sub>2</sub>, light and temperature. *Geochimica et Cosmochimica Acta* 70: 5676-5691.
- Fliche, P., and G. Bleicher, 1882 Etude sur la flore de l'oolithe inférieure aux environs de Nancy. *Bulletin de la Société des Sciences de Nancy Ser 2 Vol 6:* 54-100.
- Flood, B. P., Jr., 1976 The Medieval Herbal Tradition of Macer Floridus. *Pharmacy in History* 18: 62-66.
- Flood, B. P., Jr., 1977 Pliny and the Medieval 'Macer' Medical Text. *Journal of the History of Medicine and Allied Sciences* 32: 395-402.
- Flores, J. R., A. C. Bippus, G. M. Suárez and J. Hyvönen, 2020 Defying death- incorporating fossils into the phylogeny of the complex thalloid liverworts (Marchantiidae, Marchantiophyta)

- confirms high order clades but reveals discrepancies in family-level relationships. *Cladistics* 37: 231-247.
- Flores-Sandoval, E., T. Dierschke, T. J. Fisher and J. L. Bowman, 2016 Efficient and Inducible Use of Artificial MicroRNAs in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 57: 281-290.
- Flores-Sandoval, E., D. M. Eklund and J. L. Bowman, 2015 A simple auxin transcriptional response system regulates multiple morphogenetic processes in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *PLoS Genetics* 11: 1005207.
- Flores-Sandoval, E., D. M. Eklund, S.-F. Hong, J. P. Alvarez, T. J. Fisher *et al.*, 2018 Class C ARFs evolved before the origin of land plants and antagonize differentiation and developmental transitions in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *New Phytologist* 218: 1612-1630.
- Florin, R., 1922 Zytologische bryophytenstudien II und III. *Arkiv för Botanik* 18: 1-58.
- Flower, R., 1928 A North Italian Herbal of the Fifteenth Century. *The British Museum Quarterly* 3: 55-56.
- Folta, K. M., L. L. Koss, R. McMorrow, H. H. Kim, J. D. Kenitz *et al.*, 2005 Design and fabrication of adjustable red-green-blue LED light arrays for plant research. *BMC Plant Biology* 5: doi:10.1186/1471-2229-1185-1117.
- Fonseca, H. M. A. C., and R. L. L. Berbara, 2008 Does *Lunularia cruciata* form symbiotic relationships with either *Glomus proliferum* or *G. intraradices*? *Mycological Research* 112: 1063-1068.
- Fonseca, H. M. A. C., R. L. L. Berbara and M. L. Pereira, 2006 *Lunularia cruciata*, a potential in vitro host for *Glomus proliferum* and *G. intraradices*. *Mycorrhiza* 16: 503-508.
- Fonseca, H. M. A. C., R. L. L. Berbara and M. L. Pereira, 2014 Monoxenic cultures of light sensitive arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi with *Lunularia cruciata* (Marchantiopsida). *Nova Hedwigia* 98: 79-87.
- Fonseca, H. M. A. C., J. I. L. Ferreira, R. L. L. Berbara and N. P. Zatorre, 2009 Dominance of Paris-type morphology on mycothallus of *Lunularia cruciata* colonised by *Glomus proliferum*. *Brazilian Journal of Microbiology* 40: 96-101.
- Fontaine, W. M., 1905 The Jurassic flora of Douglas County, Oregon, pp. 48- in *Status of the Mesozoic Floras of the United States*. United States Geological Survey, Washington.
- Forrest, L. L., N. S. Allen, J. A. Gudiño, H. Korpelainen and D. G. Long, 2011 Molecular and morphological evidence for distinct species in Dumortiera (Dumortieraceae). *The Bryologist* 114: 102-115.
- Forrest, L. L., and B. J. Crandall-Stotler, 2005 Progress towards a robust phylogeny for the liverworts, with particular focus on the simple thalloids. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 97: 127-159.
- Forrest, L. L., E. C. Davis, D. G. Long, B. J. Crandall-Stotler, A. Clark *et al.*, 2006 Unraveling the evolutionary history of the liverworts (Marchantiophyta) – Multiple taxa, genomes, and analyses. *The Bryologist* 109: 303-334.
- Forrest, L. L., D. G. Long, D. C. Cargill, M. L. Hart, J. Milne *et al.*, 2015 On Monocarpus (Monocarpaceae, Marchantiopsida), an isolated salt-pan complex thalloid liverwort. *Australian Systematic Botany* 28: 137-144.
- Förster, K., 1927 Die wirkung äusserer faktoren auf entwicklung und gestalbildung bei *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Planta* 3: 325-390.
- Förster, K., 1932 Die entwicklung untergetauchter pflanzen von *Marchantia* unter verschiedenen aussenbedingungen. *Planta* 3: 332-351.
- Fowke, L. C., and J. D. Pickett-Heaps, 1972 A cytochemical and autoradiographic investigation of cell wall deposition in fiber cells of *Marchantia berteroana*. *Protoplasma* 74: 19-32.
- Fowke, L. C., and J. D. Pickettheaps, 1978 Electron-Microscope Study of Vegetative Cell-Division in 2 Species of *Marchantia*. *Canadian Journal of Botany-Revue Canadienne De Botanique* 56: 467-475.
- Fraas, C., 1845 *Synopsis plantarum floriae classicae, oder: Uebersichtliche darstellung der in den klassischen schriften der Griechen und Römer vorkommenden pflanzen, nach autoptischer untersuchung im florengebiete, entworfen und nach synonymen geordnet*. E. A. Fleischmann, München.

- Frahm, J.-P., 2000a The Discovery of the Life Cycle of Bryophytes by Wilhelm Hofmeister (1824-1877). *The Bryologist* 103: 87-89.
- Frahm, J.-P., 2000b The life and work of Johannes Hedwig. *Nova Hedwigia* 70: 1-14.
- Frahm, J.-P., 2004 Recent Developments of Commercial Products from Bryophytes. *The Bryologist* 107: 277-283.
- Frahm, J.-P., 2012 Two Centuries of Systematics of Bryophytes - what will bring the Future? *Archive for Bryology* 120: 1-16.
- Frahm, J.-P., W. Frey, H. Kürschner and M. Menzel, 1990 *Mosses and liverworts of Mt. Kinabalu*. Sabah Parks Trustees, Kota Kinabalu, Sabah, Malaysia.
- Fraile-Escanciano, A., B. Garciaeblas, A. Rodriguez-Navarro and B. Benito, 2009 Role of ENA ATPase in Na<sup>+</sup> efflux at high pH in bryophytes. *Plant Molecular Biology* 71: 599-608.
- Frangedakis, E., F. Guzman-Chavez, M. Rebmann, K. Markel, Y. Yu *et al.*, 2021a Construction of DNA Tools for Hyperexpression in Marchantia Chloroplasts. *ACS Synthetic Biology* 10: 1651-1666.
- Frangedakis, E., K. Markel, S. Sauret-Gueto and J. Haseloff, 2021b Rapid and Modular DNA Assembly for Transformation of Marchantia Chloroplasts, pp. 343-365 in *Chloroplast Biotechnology: Methods and Protocols*, edited by P. Maliga. Springer Nature.
- Frangedakis, E., M. Shimamura, J. C. Villarreal, F.-W. Li, M. Tomaselli *et al.*, 2020 The hornworts-morphology, evolution and development. *New Phytologist* 229: 735-754.
- Frank, A. B., 1870 *Die natürliche wagerechte Richtung von Pflanzenteilen*. Herm. Weissbach., Leipzig.
- Frank, M. H., and M. J. Scanlon, 2015 Transcriptomic Evidence for the Evolution of Shoot Meristem Function in Sporophyte-Dominant Land Plants through Concerted Selection of Ancestral Gametophytic and Sporophytic Genetic Programs. *Molecular Biology and Evolution* 32: 355-367.
- Franková, L., and S. C. Fry, 2011 Phylogenetic variation in glycosidases and glycanases acting on plant cell wall polysaccharides, and the detection of transglycosidase and trans-β-xylanase activities. *The Plant Journal* 67: 662-681.
- Franks, A. J., 2020 A brief history of bryological exploration in Queensland. *Queensland Naturalist* 58: 25-47.
- Franquemont, C., T. Plowman, E. Franquemont, S. R. King, C. Niezgoda *et al.*, 1990 The Ethnobotany of Chinchoro, an Andean Community in Southern Peru. *Fieldiana, Botany* 24: 1-126.
- Frederick, S. E., P. J. Gruber and N. E. Tolbert, 1973 Occurrence of Glycolate Dehydrogenase and Glycolate Oxidase in Green Plants - Evolutionary Survey. *Plant Physiology* 52: 318-323.
- Fredericq, H., 1964 Influence formatrice de la lumière rouge-foncé sur le développement des thalles de *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Bulletin de la Société Royale de Botanique de Belgique* 98: 67-76.
- Fredericq, H., and J. Degreef, 1966 Red (R) Far-Red (Fr) Photoreversible Control of Growth and Chlorophyll Content in Light-Grown Thalli of *Marchantia Polymorpha* L. *Naturwissenschaften* 53: 337.
- Fredericq, H., and J. Degreef, 1968 Photomorphogenic and Chlorophyll Studies in Bryophyte *Marchantia Polymorpha* I. Effect of Red Far-Red Irradiations in Short and Long-Term Experiments. *Physiologia Plantarum* 21: 346-359.
- Fredericq, H., F. Veroustraete, J. De Greef and R. Rethy, 1977 Light Enhanced Ethylene Production in *Marchantia-Polymorpha*. *Archives Internationales de Physiologie et de Biochimie* 85: 977-978.
- Frett, T. J., M. J. Frelich and N. C. Maravolo, 2013 The influence of spermine and hydrogen peroxide on programmed cell death in tuberculate rhizoids of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Bryologist* 116: 134-145.
- Frey, W., and H. H. Hilger, 2001 The gametophyte-sporophyte junction in *Apotreubia hortonae* (Treubiaceae, Hepaticophytine) - Structure and systematic implications. *Nova Hedwigia* 72: 339-345.

- Frey, W., and H. Küeschner, 1988 Bryophytes of the Arabian peninsula and Socotra - Floristics, phytogeography and definition of the Xerothermic Pangaean element. *Nova Hedwigia* 46: 37-120.
- Frey, W., T. Pfeiffer and M. Stech, 2010 Geomolecular divergence patterns of Gondwanan and Palaeoaustral bryophytes - An overview Studies in austral temperate rain forest bryophytes 34. *Nova Hedwigia* 91: 317-348.
- Frey, W., and M. Stech, 2005 A morpho-molecular classification of the liverworts (Hepaticophytina, Bryophyta). *Nova Hedwigia* 81: 55-78.
- Freycinet, L. d., 1826 *Voyage autour du monde -entrepris par ordre du roi ... exécuté sur les corvettes de S. M. l'Uranie et la Physicienne, pendant les années 1817, 1818, 1819 et 1820*. Pillet Ainé, Paris.
- Fridvalszky, L., and J. Dömötör-Szilágyi, 1978a The cellulose skeleton structure of the cell wall in the gametophyton of *Marchantia polymorpha* L. II. Parenchyma cells. *Acta Botanica Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae* 24: 57-68.
- Fridvalszky, L., and J. Dömötör-Szilágyi, 1978b A sejtfal celluláz-vázszerkezete a *Marchantia polymorpha* L. gametophytonjában II. A színi epidermiszsejtek és a gázcserenyílás körüli sejtek növekedése és differenciálódása. *Botanikai Kolzlemenye* 65: 129-134.
- Friederich, S., U. H. Maier, B. Deus-Neumann, Y. Asakawa and M. H. Zenk, 1999a Biosynthesis of cyclic bis(bibenzyls) in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Phytochemistry* 50: 589-598.
- Friederich, S., M. Rueffer, Y. Asakawa and M. H. Zenk, 1999b Cytochromes P-450 catalyze the formation of marchantins A and C in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Phytochemistry* 52: 1195-1202.
- Fries, K., 1964 Über einen genuinen keimungs- und streckungswachstumsaktiven Hemmstoff bei *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Beiträge Biologie Pflanzen* 40: 177-235.
- Fritsch, F. E., 1916 The algal ancestry of the higher plants. *New Phytologist* 15: 233–250.
- Fritsch, F. E., 1921 Thalassiophyta and the Algal Ancestry of the Higher Plants. *The New Phytologist* 20: 165-178.
- Fritsch, F. E., 1945 Studies in the Comparative Morphology of the Algae- IV. Algae and Archegoniate Plants. *Annals of Botany* 9: 1-29.
- Fritsch, K., 1929 Die systematische Gruppierung der Bryophyten. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 47: 614-618.
- Fritsch, R., 1991 *Index to bryophyte chromosome counts*. J. Cramer, Berlin-Stuttgart.
- Fry, R. H. L. J., 1892 British Mosses. *Knowledge* 15: 61-64.
- Fry, S. C., R. C. Smith, K. F. Renwick, D. J. Martin, S. K. Hodge *et al.*, 1992 Xyloglucan Endotransglycosylase, a New Wall-Loosening Enzyme-Activity from Plants. *Biochemical Journal* 282: 821-828.
- Frye, T. C., 1928 Observations on the Age of a Few Bryophytes. *The Bryologist* 31: 25-29.
- Fuchs, L., and B. Arnolletum, 1549 *Plantarum effigies /è Leonartho Fuschio, ac quinque diuersis linguis redditiae. Effigies des plantes par Leonarth Fusch, avec leurs nos en cinq diuerfes langues*. Chez Balthazar Arnouillet, Lyon.
- Fuchs, L., H. Füllmauer, A. Meyer and V. R. Specklin, 1542 *De historia stirpium commentarii insignes : maximis impensis et uigiliis elaborati, adiectis earundem uiuis plusquam quingentis imaginibus, nunquam antea ad naturae imitationem artificiosius effectis & expressis*. In officina Isingriniana, Basilae.
- Fujii, Y., and Y. Kodama, 2018 Refinements to light sources used to analyze the chloroplast cold-avoidance response over the past century. *Plant Signaling & Behavior* 13: e1411452.
- Fujii, Y., Y. Ogasawara, Y. Takahashi, M. Sakata, M. Noguchi *et al.*, 2020 The cold-induced switch in direction of chloroplast relocation occurs independently of changes in endogenous phototropin levels. *PLoS ONE* 15: e0233302.
- Fujii, Y., H. Tanaka, N. Konno, Y. Ogasawara, N. Hamashima *et al.*, 2017 Phototropin perceives temperature based on the lifetime of its photoactivated state. *Proceeding of the National Academy of Sciences USA* 114: 9206-9211.
- Fujisawa, M., K. Hayashi, T. Nishio, T. Bando, S. Okada *et al.*, 2001 Isolation of X and Y chromosome-specific DNA markers from a liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha*, by representational difference analysis. *Genetics* 159: 981-985.

- Fujisawa, M., S. Nakayama, T. Nishio, M. Fujishita, K. Hayashi *et al.*, 2003 Evolution of ribosomal DNA unit on the X chromosome independent of autosomal units in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. Chromosome Research 11: 695-703.
- Fujita, Y., T. Ueda and T. Ono, 1956 Essential oils of liverworts I. Essential oil of *Bazzania pompeana*. Nippon Kagaku Zasshi 77: 400-401.
- Fukuda, T., M. Sakai, H. Takano, K. Ono and S. Takio, 2004 Hypermethylation of retrotransposons in the liverwort *Marchantia paleacea* var. diptera. Plant Cell Reports 22: 594-598.
- Fukuzawa, H., T. Kohchi, T. Sano, H. Shirai, K. Umesono *et al.*, 1988 Structure and Organization of *Marchantia-Polymorpha* Chloroplast Genome .3. Gene Organization of the Large Single Copy Region from RbcL to TrnI(Cau). Journal of Molecular Biology 203: 333-351.
- Fukuzawa, H., T. Kohchi, H. Shirai, K. Ohyama, K. Umesono *et al.*, 1986 Coding Sequences for Chloroplast Ribosomal Protein-S12 from the Liverwort, *Marchantia-Polymorpha*, Are Separated Far Apart on the Different DNA Strands. Febs Letters 198: 11-15.
- Fukuzawa, H., T. Yoshida, T. Kohchi, T. Okumura, Y. Sawano *et al.*, 1987 Splicing of Group-II Introns in Messenger-Rnas Coding for Cytochrome-B6 and Subunit-Iv in the Liverwort *Marchantia-Polymorpha* Chloroplast Genome - Exon Specifying a Region Coding for 2 Genes with the Spacer Region. Febs Letters 220: 61-66.
- Fulford, M., 1948 Recent Interpretations of the Relationships of the Hepaticae. Botanical Review 14: 127-173.
- Fulford, M., 1955 The patterns of development of sporelings, gemmalings, and regenerants in *Nowellia curvifolia* (Dicks.) Mitt. Revue Bryologique et Lichenologique 24: 41-48.
- Fulford, M., 1956 The young stages of the leafy Hepaticae - A resume. Phytomorphology 6: 199-235.
- Fulford, M., 1965 Evolutionary Trends and Convergence in the Hepaticae. The Bryologist 68: 1-31.
- Fulford, M., 1975 Young stages of some thalloid Hepaticae a résumé of the anacrogynae. Phytomorphology 25: 176-193.
- Fulford, M., and V. M. Diller, 1956 Studies on the Haplomitrium I. Organic media. Revue Bryologique et Lichenologique 25: 239-246.
- Fulford, M., J. Taylor and R. Hatcher, 1958 The "calyptra" of *Calobryum blumii* Nees. Phytomorphology 8: 298-302.
- Fürst-Jansen, J. M. R., S. de Vries and J. de Vries, 2020 Evo-physio- on stress responses and the earliest land plants. Journal of Experimental Botany 71: 3254-3269.
- Furtado, C. X., 1937 *Conocephalum* and *Conocephalus*. Annales Bryologici 10: 2.
- Furuichi, T., and K. Matsuura, 2016 Kinetic Analysis on the Motility of Liverwort Sperms Using a Microscopic Computer-Assisted Sperm Analyzing System. Environmental Control in Biology 54: 45-49.
- Furuki, T., 1986 Gemmae of *Haplomitrium hookeri* (Smith) Nees. Hikobia 9: 495-496.
- Furumizu, C., and S. Sawa, 2021 Insight into early diversification of leucine-rich repeat receptor-like kinases provided by the sequenced moss and hornwort genomes. Plant Molecular Biology: doi.org/10.1007/s11103-11020-01100-11100.
- Furuya, T., Y. Kimori and H. Tsukaya, 2019 A Method for Evaluating Three-Dimensional Morphological Features- A Case Study Using *Marchantia polymorpha*. Frontiers in Plant Science 10: 1214.
- Fuselier, L., 2008 Variation in life history characteristics between asexual and sexual populations of *Marchantia inflexa*. Bryologist 111: 248-259.
- Fuselier, L., and D. N. McLetchie, 2004 Microhabitat and sex distribution in *Marchantia inflexa*, a dioicous liverwort. Bryologist 107: 345-356.
- Fuselier, L., and N. McLetchie, 2002 Maintenance of sexually dimorphic preadult traits in *Marchantia inflexa* (Marchantiaceae). American Journal of Botany 89: 592-601.
- Gaal, D. J., S. J. Dufresne and N. C. Maravolo, 1982 Transport of C-14-Labeled Indoleacetic-Acid in the Hepatic *Marchantia-Polymorpha*. Bryologist 85: 410-418.
- Gaertner, J., 1788-1791 *De fructibus et seminibus plantarum*. Sumtibus Auctoris, Typis Academiae Carolinae, Stutgardiae & Tubingae.
- Gahtori, D., and P. Chaturvedi, 2011 Antifungal and antibacterial potential of methanol and chloroform extracts of *Marchantia polymorpha* L. Archives of Phytopathology and Plant Protection 44: 726-731.

- Gaisberg, E. v., 1921 Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Lebermoosgattung Riccia. Flora 114: 262-277.
- Galatis, B., and P. Apostolakos, 1976 Associations between microbodies and a system of cytoplasmic tubules in oil-body cells of Marchantia. Planta 131: 217-221.
- Galatis, B., and P. Apostolakos, 1977 Fine-Structure of Differentiating Mucilage Papillae of Marchantia. Canadian Journal of Botany-Revue Canadienne De Botanique 55: 772-795.
- Galatis, B., P. Apostolakos and C. Katsaros, 1978a Histochemical Studies on the Oil Bodies of Marchantia-Paleacea. Protoplasma 97: 13-29.
- Galatis, B., P. Apostolakos and C. Katsaros, 1978b Ultrastructural Studies on the Oil Bodies of Marchantia-Paleacea Part 1 Early Stages of Oil Body Cell Differentiation Origination of the Oil Body. Canadian Journal of Botany-Revue Canadienne De Botanique 56: 2252-2267.
- Galatis, B., C. Katsaros and P. Apostolakos, 1978c Ultrastructural Studies on the Oil Bodies of Marchantia-Paleacea Part 2 Advanced Stages of Oil Body Cell Differentiation Synthesis of Lipophilic Material. Canadian Journal of Botany-Revue Canadienne De Botanique 56: 2268-2285.
- Gallaud, I., 1905 Étude sur les mycorhizes endotrophies. Revue générale de botanique 17: 5-48; Planches I-III.
- Galloway, A. F., M. J. Pedersen, B. Merry, S. E. Marcus, J. Blacker *et al.*, 2018 Xyloglucan is released by plants and promotes soil particle aggregation. New Phytologist 217: 1128-1136.
- Gambardella, R., 1987 Ultrastructure and Development of the Gametophyte Vaginula-Sporophyte Foot Complex in the Liverwort Targionia-Hypophylla L. Planta 172: 431-438.
- Gambardella, R., and M. L. d. Lucia Sposito, 1981-1982 Ultrastructure of the placental region in a liverwort Mannia androgyna. Delpinoa 23-24: 177-184.
- Gambardella, R., and M. L. d. Lucia Sposito, 1982 The ultrastructure of the archesporium of « Reboulia hemisphaerica » (L.) Raddi (Marchantiales, Hepaticae). Caryologia 35: 378-379.
- Gambardella, R., and M. L. d. Lucia Sposito, 1983 Placenta ultrastructure in Plagiochasma rupestre (Forst) Steph. (Marchantiales, Hepaticae). G. Bot. Ital. 117: 166-167.
- Gams, H., 1938 Zur Verbreitung und Verwandtschaft einiger europäischer Marchantiales. Annales Bryologici 11: 58-67.
- Gao, S., H.-N. Yu, R.-X. Xu, A.-X. Cheng and H.-X. Lou, 2015 Cloning and functional characterization of a 4-coumarate CoA ligase from liverwort Plagiochasma appendiculatum. Phytochemistry 111: 48-58.
- Garbary, D. J., K. S. Renzaglia and J. G. Duckett, 1993 The Phylogeny of Land Plants - a Cladistic-Analysis Based on Male Gametogenesis. Plant Systematics and Evolution 188: 237-269.
- Garber, J. F., 1904 The Life History of Ricciocarpus Natans. Botanical Gazette 37: 161-177.
- García Barriga, H., 1992 *Flora Medicinal de Colombia: Botánica Médica*. Ed. 2. Tercer Mundo, Santafé de Bogotá.
- Garcia-Ramos, G., C. Stieha, D. N. Mcletchie and P. H. Crowley, 2007 Persistence of the sexes in metapopulations under intense asymmetric competition. Journal of Ecology 95: 937-950.
- Garjeanne, A. J. M., 1903a Die Ölkörper der Jungermanniales. Flora 92: 457-482.
- Garjeanne, A. J. M., 1903b Über die Mykorrhiza der Lebermoose. Beihefte Zum Botan 15: 471-482.
- Garjeanne, A. J. M., 1911 Die Verpilzung der Lebermoosrhizoiden. Flora 103: 147-185; Tafel XI-XII.
- Garjeanne, A. J. M., 1930 Das zusammenleben von Blasia mit Nostoc. Annales Bryologici 3: 97-109.
- Garjeanne, A. J. M., 1959 Marchantia polymorpha in met waterdamp verzagidde lucht. Levende Natuur 62: 118-121.
- Gasparrini, 1856 *Ricerche sulla natura dei succiatori*. Giuseppe Dura Libraio-Editore, Napoli.
- Gates, R. R., 1942 Nucleoli and Related Nuclear Structures. Nucleoli and Related Nuclear Structures 8: 337-409.
- Gaur, R. D., and S. P. Kala, 1984 Studies on the Aerobiology of a Himalayan Alpine Zone, Rudranath, India. Arctic and Alpine Research 16: 173-183.
- Gavaudan, P., 1927 Sur l'origine et les caractères des éléments oléifères des Jungermanniales. Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences 184: 1473-1475.
- Gavaudan, P., 1928 Sur la présence d'un champignon parasite dans les anthérides de Marchantia polymorpha et son action sur la gamétogénèse. Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences 287: 995-997.
- Gavaudan, P., 1930/1 Recherches sur la cellule des Hépatiques. Le Botaniste 22: 105-294.

- Gayat, L.-A., 1897 Recherches sur le développement de l'archégone chez les Muscinées. Annales des Sciences Naturelles Botanique S8.3: 161-258; Planches VII-XIII.
- Gehrmann, K., 1909 Zur Befruchtungsphysiologie von *Marchantia polymorpha* L. Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft 27: 341-348.
- Geldreich, E. E., Jr., 1949 Summary of literature on nutrient media used in culturing liverworts. The Ohio Journal of Science 49: 191-194.
- Gellerman, J. L., W. H. Anderson and H. Schlenk, 1972 Highly Unsaturated Lipids of *Mnium*, *Polytrichum*, *Marchantia*, and *Matteuccia*. The Bryologist 75: 550-557.
- Gemmrich, A. R., 1976 Keimungsinduktion durch Salzionen, Licht und Gibberellinsäure bei Sporen von *Marchantia polymorpha*. Flora 165: 479-480.
- Genau, A. C., Z. Li, K. S. Renzaglia, N. F. Pozo, F. Nogué *et al.*, 2021 HAG1 and SWI3A/B control of male germ line development in *P. patens* suggests conservation of epigenetic reproductive control across land plants. Plant Reproduction 34: 149-173.
- Gensel, P. G., 2008 The earliest land plants. Annual Review of Ecology, Evolution, and Systematics 39: 349-377.
- Gerard, J., R. Dodoens, J. Norton and R. Priest, 1597 *The Herball, or, Generall historie of plantes /gathered by John Gerarde of London, master in chirurgerie.* . John Norton, London.
- Gerard, J., A. Islip, J. Norton, R. Whitakers, R. Davies *et al.*, 1636 *The herball, or, Generall historie of plantes /gathered by John Gerarde of London master in chirurgerie ; very much enlarged and amended by Thomas Johnson citizen and apothecarye of London.* . Adam Islip, Joice Norton, and Richard Whitakers, London.
- Gerrienne, P., 1997 The fossil plants from the Lower Devonian of Marchin (northern margin of Dinant Synclinorium, Belgium). V. *Psilophyton genseliae* sp. nov., with hypotheses on the origin of Trimerophytina. Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology 98: 303-324.
- Gerrienne, P., D. L. Dilcher, S. Bergamaschi, I. Milagres, E. Pereira *et al.*, 2006 An exceptional specimen of the early land plant Cooksonia paranensis, and a hypothesis on the life cycle of the earliest eutracheophytes. Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology 142: 123-130.
- Gerrienne, P., and P. Gonez, 2011 Early evolution of life cycles in embryophytes: A focus on the fossil evidence of gametophyte/sporophyte size and morphological complexity. Journal of Systematics and Evolution 49: 1-16.
- Gerrienne, P., T. Servais and M. Vecoli, 2016 Plant evolution and terrestrialization during Palaeozoic times —The phylogenetic context. Review of Paleaeobotany and Palynology 227: 4-18.
- Gertz, O., 1926 Zur Physiologie der Rhizoidenbildung bei den Brutkörpern von *Lunularia cruciata*. Lunds Universitets Årsskrift 22: 1-62.
- Gesner, C., 1751-1771 *Opera botanica*. Mich. Seligmanni et Iosephi Fleischmanni, Norimbergae.
- Ghosh, T. K., M. Kaneko, K. Akter, S. Murai, K. Komatsu *et al.*, 2016 Abscisic acid-induced gene expression in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* is mediated by evolutionarily conserved promoter elements. Physiologia Plantarum 156: 407-420.
- Gibbs, G. W., 1979 Some notes on the biology and status of the Mnesarchaeidae (Lepidoptera). New Zealand Entomologist 7: 2-9.
- Gifford, E. M., 1983 Concept of Apical Cells in Bryophytes and Pteridophytes. Annual Review of Plant Physiology and Plant Molecular Biology 34: 419-440.
- Gil, A. C., 1908 *Marchantia polymorpha* L. y *Marchantia paleacea* Bert. Boletín de la Sociedad Española de Historia Natural 8: 107-112.
- Giles, K. L., 1971 Dedifferentiation and regeneration in bryophytes: A selective review. New Zealand Journal of Botany 9: 689-694.
- Gillmann, 1876 Distribution of *Preissia commutata*. Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club 6: 94.
- Gimenez-Ibanez, S., A. M. Zamarreño, J. M. Garcíá-Mina and R. Solano, 2019 An Evolutionarily Ancient Immune System Governs the Interactions between *Pseudomonas syringae* and an Early-Diverging Land Plant Lineage. Current Biology 29: 227-2281.
- Gimeno, T. E., J. Ogee, J. Royles, Y. Gibon, J. B. West *et al.*, 2017 Bryophyte gas-exchange dynamics along varying hydration status reveal a significant carbonyl sulphide (COS) sink in the dark and COS source in the light. New Phytologist.

- Giordano, S., F. Alfano, A. Basile and R. C. Cobianchi, 1999 Toxic effects of the thallus of the lichen *Cladonia foliacea* on the growth and morphogenesis of bryophytes. *Cryptogamie Bryologie* 20: 35-41.
- Giordano, S., R. C. Cobianchi, A. Basile and V. Spagnuolo, 1989 The structure and role of hyaline parenchyma in the liverwort *Lunularia cruciata* L Dum. *Giornale botanico italiano* 123: 169-176.
- Girling, C. A., P. J. Peterson and M. J. Minski, 1978 Gold and Arsenic Concentrations in Plants as an Indication of Gold Mineralization. *Science of the Total Environment* 10: 79-85.
- Girod, P., 1893 La Marchantie Protée, *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Le Naturaliste - journal des échanges et des nouvelles* 2.7: 41-42.
- Givens, J. A., 2006 Reading and Writing the Illustrated Tractatus de herbis, 1280-1526, pp. 115-145 in *Visualizing Medieval Medicine and Natural History, 1200-1550*, edited by K. M. R. Jean A. Givens, Alain Touwaide. Ashgate Publishing Limited, Aldershot, England.
- Gjokic, G., 1895 Ueber die chemische Beschaffenheit der Zellhäute bei den Moosen. *Oesterreichische botanische Zeitschrift* 45: 330-334.
- Glass, B., 1947 Maupertuis and the Beginnings of Genetics. *The Quarterly Review of Biology* 22: 196-210.
- Glasspool, I. J., D. Edwards and L. Axe, 2004 Charcoal in the Silurian as evidence for the earliest wildfire. *Geology* 32: 381-383.
- Gleizes, M., G. Pauly and C. Suire, 1972 Les essences extraites du thalle des Hépatiques. I. *Conocephalum conicum* (L.) Dum. (*Marchantiale*). *Le Botaniste* 55: 339-347.
- Gleizes, M., G. Pauly and C. Suire, 1973/4 Les essences extraites du thalle des Hépatiques II. La fraction sesquiterpénique de l'essence de *Marchantia polymorpha* L. (*Marchantiale*). *Le Botaniste* 56: 209-214.
- Gliddon, C. J., 1980 Studies on the population biology of four species of thallose liverwort. *Bulletin of the British Bryological Society* 36: 14.
- Glime, J. M., 2007 *Bryophyte Ecology. Volume 1. Physiological Ecology*. Michigan Technological University and the International Association of Bryologists.
- Gmelin, S. G., 1766 De proprietatibus plantarum ex charactere botanico cognoscendis. Novi commentarii Academiae Scientiarum Imperialis Petropolitanae 12: 522-548.
- Gmelin, S. G., 1768 *Historia fucorum*. Ex typographia Academiae Scientiarvm 1768, Petropoli.
- Godinez-Vidala, D., G. López-Lealb, A. A. Covarrubias and J. L. Reyes, 2020 Early events leading to water deficit responses in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Environmental and Experimental Botany* 178: 104172.
- Godinez-Vidala, D., G. López-Lealb, A. A. Covarrubias and J. L. Reyes, 2021 Early events leading to water deficit responses in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Environmental and Experimental Biology* 178: 104172.
- Godlewski, E., 1879 Zur Kenntniss der Ursachen der Formänderung etiolirter Pflanzen. *Botanische Zeitung* 37: 81-92, 97-110, 113-125, 137-141.
- Goebel, K., 1880 Ueber die Versweigung dorsiventraler Sprosser. *Arbeiten des Botanischen Instituts in Würzburg* 2.3: 353-436; Taf. VIII-XII.
- Goebel, K., 1882a Die Muscineen in *Handbuch der Botanik*, edited by A. Schenk. Eduard Trewendt, Breslau.
- Goebel, K., 1882b Zur vergleichenden Anatomie der Marchanticeen L. *Arbeiten Des Botanischen Instituts in Würzburg* 2.3: 529-535.
- Goebel, K., 1884 Vergleichende Entwicklungsgeschichte der Pflanzenorgane in *Handbuch der Botanik*, edited by A. Schenk. Eduard Trewendt, Breslau.
- Goebel, K., 1887 *Outlines of Classification and Special Morphology of Plants*. Clarendon Press, Oxford.
- Goebel, K., 1891 Morphologische und biologische studien: IV) Ueber Javanische lebermoose. *Annales du Jardin botanique de Buitenzorg* 9: 1-126.
- Goebel, K., 1893 Archegoniatenstudien. V. Die Blattbildung der Lebermoose und ihre biologische Bedeutung. *Flora* 77: 423-459; Taf. VIII-IX.
- Goebel, K., 1895 Archegoniatenstudien VI. Ueber Function und Anlegung der Lebermoos-Elateren. *Flora* 80: 1-37; Taf. I.

- Goebel, K., 1898a Archegoniatenstudien. VIII. Rückschlagsbildungen und Sprossung bei Metzgeria. Flora 85: 69-74.
- Goebel, K., 1898b Über den Offnungsmechanismus der Moos-antheridien. Annales du Jardin botanique de Buitenzorg Supplement II: 65-72.
- Goebel, K., 1900-1905 *Organography of plants, especially of the Archegoniata and Spermatophyta*. Clarendon press, Oxford.
- Goebel, K., 1902 Morphologische und biologische Bemerkungen. 11. Ueber Homologien in der Entwicklung männlicher und weiblicher Geschlechtsorgane. Flora 90: 279-305.
- Goebel, K., 1905a Zur Kenntnis der Verbreitung und der Lebensweise der Marchantiaceen-Gattung Exormotheca. Flora 95: 244-250.
- Goebel, K., 1906 Archegoniatenstudien. X. Beiträge zur Kenntnis australischer und neuseeländischer Bryophyten. Flora 96: 1-230; Taf. I-II.
- Goebel, K., 1907 Archegoniatenstudien. XI. Weitere Untersuchungen über Keimung und Regeneration von Riella und Sphaerocarpus. Flora 97: 192-215.
- Goebel, K., 1908 Archegoniatenstudien. XII. Über die Brutknospenbildung und über die systematische Stellung von Riella. Flora 98: 308-323.
- Goebel, K., 1910 Archegoniastudien. XIII. Monoselenium tenerum Griffith. Flora 101: 43-97.
- Goebel, K., 1927 Archegoniatenstudien XVII Die Sporelaterteilung bei den Lebermoosen. Flora 122: 33-56.
- Goebel, K., 1930 *Organographie der Pflanzen, Insbesondere der Archegoniaten und Samenpflanzen*. Gustav Fischer, Jena.
- Goebel, K. v., 1905b *Organography of Plants especially of the Archegoniatae and Spermatophyta*, Oxford.
- Goebel, K. v., 1926 *Wilhelm Hofmeister. The work and life of a nineteenth century botanist*. Ray Society, London.
- Goedecke, F., 1935 Über das Zusammenwirken der Richtungsfaktoren bei Marchantia polymorpha: Aus dem Botanischen Institut der Universität Rostock. Planta 24: 132-153.
- Goetz, G., 1899 Ueber die Entwicklung der Eiknospe bei den Characeen. Botanische Zeitung 57: 1-13; Tafel I.
- Gökbüyük, A., B. Satilmis, K. Batçioğlu, B. Çetin and E. Sarer, 2012 Antioxidant activity and luteolin content of Marchantia polymorpha L. Turkish Journal of Biology 36: 381-385.
- Gola, G., 1914 Epatiche dell'Abissinia. Annali di botanica 13: 59-75.
- Golenkin, M., 1902 Die Mycorrhiza-ähnlichen Bildungen der Marchantiaceen. Flora 90: 209-220; Taf. XI.
- Goméz Ros, L. V., C. Gabaldón, F. Pomar, F. Merino, M. A. Pedreño *et al.*, 2007 Structural motifs of syringyl peroxidases predate not only the gymnosperm–angiosperm divergence but also the radiation of tracheophytes. New Phytologist 173: 63-78.
- Gomez-Zepeda, D., M. Frausto, H. R. Nájera-González, L. Herrera-Estrella and J. J. Ordaz-Ortiz, 2021 Mass spectrometry-based quantification and spatial location of small organic acids exudate in plant roots under phosphorous deficiency and aluminium toxicity. The Plant Journal 106: 1791-1806.
- Goodenough, U., and J. Heitman, 2014 Origins of Eukaryotic Sexual Reproduction. Cold Spring Harbor Perspectives in Biology 6:a016154: 1-21.
- Goodman, G. T., 1956 Sexual Lunularia cruciata (L.) Dum. in South Wales.pdf Transactions of the British Bryological Society 3: 98-102.
- Göppert, H. R., and G. C. Behrendt, 1845 *Der Bernstein und die in ihm befindlichen Pflanzenreste der Vorwelt 1*. Nicolaischen Buchhandlung, Berlin.
- Gorelick, R., 2005 Theory for why dioecious plants have equal length sex chromosomes. American Journal of Botany 92: 979-984.
- Gorelova, O. A., and O. I. Baulina, 2009 Ultrastructure of cyanobacterium Nostoc sp. f. Blasia cell forms in persisting populations. Mikrobiologiya 78: 674-683.
- Goremykin, V. V., and F. H. Hellwig, 2005 Evidence for the most basal split in land plants dividing bryophyte and tracheophyte lineages. Plant Systematics and Evolution 254: 93-103.
- Gorham, J., 1977a Lunularic acid and related compounds in liverworts, algae and Hydrangea. Phytochemistry 16: 249-253.

- Gorham, J., 1977b Metabolism of lunularic acid in liverworts. *Phytochemistry* 16: 915-918.
- Gorham, J., 1978 Effect of lunularic acid analogues on liverwort growth and IAA oxidation. *Phytochemistry* 17: 99-105.
- Gorham, J., and S. J. Coughlan, 1980 Inhibition of photosynthesis by stilbenoids. *Phytochemistry* 19: 2059-2064.
- Górska-Brylass, A., 1969 Callose in Gametogenesis in Liverworts. *Bulletin de l'Academie Polonaise des Sciences Serie des Sciences Biologiques* 17: 549-554.
- Goss, J., and A. Seton, 1822 On the Variation in the Colour of Peas, occasioned by Cross Impregnation. *Transactions of the Horticultural Society of London* 5: 234-237.
- Gottsch, C. M., 1842 Anatomisch-Physiologische Untersuchungen über Haplomitrium hookeri N. v. E., mit Vergleichung anderer Lebermoose. *Novorum Actorum Academiae Caesareae Leopold.-Carol.* 20: 265-398; Tabulae XIII-XX.
- Gottsch, C. M., 1845 Über die fructification der Jungermanniae Geocalycaceae.pdf. *Nova acta physico-medica Academiae Caesareae Leopoldino-Carolinae Naturae Curiosorum* 21.2: 417-466; Tab. XXX-XXXII.
- Gottsch, C. M., 1858 Ueber das genus Monoclea. *Botanische Zeitung* 16: 281-287; 289-292; Taf. VII-VIII.
- Gottsch, C. M., 1859 Eine vielleicht neue Art der Gattung Ricciella Braun. *Botanische Zeitung* 17: 88-92.
- Gottsch, C. M., 1863 *De Mexikanske Levermosser*. Bianco lunos Bogtrykkeri ved F. S. Muhle, Kjøbenhavn.
- Gottsch, C. M., 1890 Die Lebermoose Süd Georgiens, pp. 449-454 in *Die Internationale Polarforschung 1882-83. Die Deutschen Expeditionen und ihre Ergebnisse. Band 2.*, edited by N. G. A. Asher & Co., Berlin.
- Gottsch, C. M., J. B. G. Lindenberg and C. G. Nees ab Esenbeck, 1844 *Synopsis Hepaticarum. Meissnerianis*, Hamburgi.
- Gould, S. B., S. G. Garg, M. Handrich, S. Nelson-Sathi, N. Gruenheit *et al.*, 2019 Adaptation to life on land at high O<sub>2</sub> via transition from ferredoxin-to NADH-dependent redox balance. *Proceedings of the Royal Society B* 286: 20191491.
- Govindjee, and D. Krogmann, 2004 Discoveries in oxygenic photosynthesis (1727–2003) — a perspective. *Photosynthesis Research* 80: 15-57.
- Gradstein, S. R., 1989 Is *Marchantia plicata* the largest thalloid liverwort on earth? *Bryol. Times* 50: 3.
- Gradstein, S. R., 2017a Amphitropical disjunctive species in the complex thalloid liverworts (Marchantiidae). *Journal of Bryology* 39: 66-78.
- Gradstein, S. R., 2017b Amphitropical disjunctive species in the complex thalloid liverworts Marchantiidae. *Journal of Bryology* 39: 66-78.
- Gradstein, S. R., 2017c Revised typification of *Monoclea gottschei* Lindb Marchantiophyta Monocleaceae. *Journal of Bryology* 39: 388-389.
- Gradstein, S. R., R. Klein, L. Kraut, R. Mues, J. Spörle *et al.*, 1992 Phytochemical and morphological support for the existence of two species in *Monoclea* (Hepaticae). *Plant Systematics and Evolution* 180: 115-135.
- Graff, P. W., 1936 Invasion by *Marchantia polymorpha* Following Forest Fires. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 63: 67-74.
- Graham, L. E., 1984 Coleochaete and the Origin of Land Plants. *American Journal of Botany* 71: 603-608.
- Graham, L. E., 1985 The Origin of the Life-Cycle of Land Plants. *American Scientist* 73: 178-186.
- Graham, L. E., 1993 *Origin of Land Plants*. John Wiley & Sons, New York.
- Graham, L. E., 1996 Green algae to land plants: An evolutionary transition. *Journal of Plant Research* 109: 241-251.
- Graham, L. E., M. E. Cook and J. S. Busse, 2000 The origin of plants: Body plan changes contributing to a major evolutionary radiation. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 97: 4535-4540.

- Graham, L. E., M. E. Cook, D. T. Hanson, K. B. Pigg and J. M. Graham, 2010a Rolled Liverwort Mats Explain Major Prototaxites Features: Response to Commentaries. American Journal of Botany 97: 1079-1086.
- Graham, L. E., M. E. Cook, D. T. Hanson, K. B. Pigg and J. M. Graham, 2010b Structural, Physiological, and Stable Carbon Isotopic Evidence That the Enigmatic Paleozoic Fossil Prototaxites Formed from Rolled Liverwort Mats. American Journal of Botany 97: 268-275.
- Graham, L. E., C. F. Delwiche and B. D. Mishler, 1991 Phylogenetic Connections Between the 'Green Algae' and the 'Bryophytes' in *Advances in bryology*, edited by N. G. Miller. J. Cramer in der Gebrüder Borntraeger Verlagsbuchhandlung, Berlin; Stuttgart.
- Graham, L. E., and L. W. Wilcox, 1983 The Occurrence and Phylogenetic Significance of Putative Placental Transfer Cells in the Green Alga Coleochaete. American Journal of Botany 70: 113-120.
- Graham, L. E., L. W. Wilcox, M. E. Cook and P. G. Gensel, 2004 Resistant tissues of modern marchantioid liverworts resemble enigmatic Early Paleozoic microfossils. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America 101: 11025-11029.
- Graham, L. K. E., and L. W. Wilcox, 2000 The origin of alternation of generations in land plants: a focus on matrotrophy and hexose transport. Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London Series B-Biological Sciences 355: 757-766.
- Graham, M., 1909 The Development of the Sporogonium and Adjacent Tissues of the Gametophore of Conocephalum Conicum. Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club 36: 615-623.
- Graham, M., 1913 Studies in Nuclear Division of Preissia commutata. Annals of Botany 27: 661-679; Plates XIV-XV.
- Graham, M., 1918 Centrosomes in Fertilization Stages of Preissia quadrata (Scop.), Nees. Annals of Botany 32: 415-420; Plate X.
- Granbast, L. J., and W. S. Lacey, 1967 Chapter 3 Bryophyta and Charophyta. Geological Society, London, Special Publications 2: 211-217.
- Grandsange, A. d., 1833 *Histoire naturelle de Pline*. C. L. F. Panckoucke, Paris.
- Gray, A., 1848 *A manual of the botany of the northern United States, from New England to Wisconsin and south to Ohio and Pennsylvania inclusive, arranged according to the natural system*. J. Monroe, Boston.
- Gray, A., 1894 *Letters of Asa Gray*. The Riverside Press; Houghton, Mifflin and Company, Cambridge.
- Gray, J., 1985 The Microfossil Record of Early Land Plants - Advances in Understanding of Early Terrestrialization, 1970-1984. Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London Series B-Biological Sciences 309: 167-195.
- Gray, J., and A. J. Boucot, 1977 Early vascular land plants- proof and conjecture. Lethaia 10: 145-174.
- Gray, J., and A. J. Boucot, 1979 The Devonian land plant Protosalvinia. Lethaia 12: 57-63.
- Gray, J., S. Laufeld and A. J. Boucot, 1974 Silurian Trilete Spores and Spore Tetrads from Gotland- Their Implications for Land Plant Evolution. Science 185: 260-263.
- Gray, J., D. Massa and A. J. Boucot, 1982 Caradocian land plant microfossils from Libya. Geology 10: 197-201.
- Gray, S. F., 1821 *A natural arrangement of British plants - according to their relations to each other as pointed out by Jussieu, De Candolle, Brown, &c. Vol 1*. Baldwin, Cradock, and Joy, London.
- Green, J. R., 1909 *A History of Botany 1860-1900 being a continuation of Sachs 'History of Botany, 1530-1860*. Clarendon Press, Oxford.
- Green, T. G. A., and W. P. Snelgar, 1982 A comparison of photosynthesis in two thalloid liverworts. Oecologia 54: 275-280.
- Greene, E. L., 1909 *Landmarks of botanical history; a study of certain epochs in the development of the science of botany Part I Prior to 1562 AD*. Smithsonian Institution, City of Washington.
- Greene, E. L., and F. N. e. Egerton, 1983a *Landmarks of Botanical History: Part 1*. Stanford University Press, Stanford.
- Greene, E. L., and F. N. e. Egerton, 1983b *Landmarks of Botanical History: Part 2*. Stanford University Press, Stanford.

- Gregory, P. H., 1961 *The Microbiology of the Atmosphere*. Leonard Hills Books Limited, London.
- Gressitt, J. L., and G. A. Samuelson, 1968 Moss growing on Living Papuan Moss-forest Weevils. *Nature* 217: 765-767.
- Gressitt, J. L., J. Sedlacek and J. J. H. Szent-Ivany, 1965 Flora and Fauna on Backs of Large Papuan Moss-Forest Weevils. *Science* 150: 1833-1835.
- Greville, R. K., and G. A. W. Arnott, 1822 A new arrangement of the genera of mosses, with characters, and observations on their distribution, history, and structure. *Memoirs of the Wernerian Natural History Society* 4: 109-150, Plate VII.
- Grew, N., 1682 *The Anatomy of Plants with an Idea of a Philosophical History of Plants*. W. Rawlins, London.
- Griffith, W., 1835 Observations on Targionia hypophylla; appended to Researches anatomiques et physiologiques sur le Marchantia polymorpha, pour servir a l'histoire du tissu cellulaire, de l'épiderme et des stomates. *Mémoires de l'Académie Royale Societe de l'Institut de France* 13: 369-373.
- Griffith, W., 1845a On Azolla and Salvinia. *Calcutta Journal of Natural History* 5: 227-273; Plate XV-XX.
- Griffith, W., 1845b Willam Griffith, Esq. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales*: 239-244.
- Griffith, W., 1849 *Icones plantarum asiaticarum II. On the Higher Cryptogamous Plants*. C. A. Serrao, Calcutta.
- Griffith, W., 1849 *Notulae ad plantas asiaticas. Part II. On the Higher Cryptogamous Plants*. C. A. Serrao, Calcutta.
- Griffiths, H., K. Maxwell, D. Richardson and W. Robe, 2004 Turning the land green: inferring photosynthetic physiology and diffusive limitations in early bryophytes, pp. 3-16 in *The Evolution of Plant Physiology: From whole plants to ecosystems*, edited by A. R. Hemsley and I. Poole. Elsevier Ltd, Amsterdam.
- Griffon, E., 1900 L'assimilation chlorophyllienne chez les plantes d'appartement. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 130: 1337-1340.
- Griggs, R. F., 1933 The Colonization of the Katmai Ash, a New and Inorganic "Soil". *American Journal of Botany* 20: 92-113.
- Grimaldi, D. A., M. S. Engel and P. C. Nascimbene, 2002 Fossiliferous Cretaceous Amber from Myanmar (Burma)- Its Rediscovery, Biotic Diversity, and Paleontological Significance. *American Museum Novitates* 3361: 1-71.
- Groen, K. E., C. R. Stieha, P. H. Crowley and D. N. McLetchie, 2010a Sex-specific plant responses to light intensity and canopy openness: implications for spatial segregation of the sexes. *Oecologia* 162: 561-570.
- Groen, K. E., C. R. Stieha, P. H. Crowley and D. N. McLetchie, 2010b Sex-specific plant responses to two light levels in the liverwort *Marchantia inflexa* (Marchantiaceae). *Bryologist* 113: 81-89.
- Groenland, J., 1854 Mémoire sur la Germination de Quelques Hépatiques. *Annales de Sciences Naturelles Botanique* 4.1: 5-29.
- Grolle, R., 1972 Die Namen der Familien und Unterfamilien der Lebermoose (Hepaticopsida). *Journal of Bryology* 7: 201-236.
- Gronovius, J. F., 1762 *Flora Virginica, exhibens plantas*, Lugduni Batavorum.
- Grosche, C., H. T. Funk, U. G. Maier and S. Zauner, 2012 The Chloroplast Genome of *Pellia endiviifolia*- Gene Content, RNA-Editing Pattern, and the Origin of Chloroplast Editing. *Genome Biology and Evolution* 4: 1349-1357.
- Gross, C., and C. E. Allen, 1938 Intracapsular sterile cells in the Sporophyte of *Sphaerocarpos*. *Annales Bryologici* 11: 76-83.
- Gross, M., 2020 Lichenous liaisons. *Current Biology* 30: R1009-R1012.
- Groth-Malonek, M., and V. Knoop, 2005 Bryophytes and Other Basal Land Plants- The Mitochondrial Perspective. *Taxon* 54: 293-297.
- Groth-Malonek, M., D. Pruchner, F. Grewe and V. Knoop, 2005 Ancestors of trans-splicing mitochondrial introns support serial sister group relationships of hornworts and mosses with vascular plants. *Molecular Biology and Evolution* 22: 117-125.

- Groth-Malonek, M., U. Wahrmund, M. Polsakiewicz and V. Knoop, 2007 Evolution of a pseudogene: Exclusive survival of a functional mitochondrial nad7 gene supports Haplomitrium as the earliest liverwort lineage and proposes a secondary loss of RNA editing in marchantiidae. *Molecular Biology and Evolution* 24: 1068-1074.
- Grotha, R., 1976 Der Einfluß des Antiauxins p-Chlorophenoxyisobuttersäure auf die Bildung meristematischer Zentren bei der Regeneration isolierter Gewebefragmente von *Riella helicophylla* (Bory et Mont.) Mont. *Planta* 129: 235-238.
- Grotha, R., 1986 Tetracyclines, verapamil and nifedipine induce callose deposition at specific cell sites in *Riella helicophylla*. *Planta* 169: 546-554.
- Grotha, R., and W. W. Schwabe, 1978 Vorkommen von Lunularinsäure im Lebermoos *Riella* und ihre Wirkung auf die Regeneration isolierter Dauerzellen von *R. helicophylla* (Bory et Mont.) Mont. *Biochemie und Physiologie der Pflanzen* 172: 167-171.
- Grotha, R., and L. Stange, 1969 Ausmaß und räumliche Verteilung der nucleolären RNS-Synthese in Gewebefragmenten von *Riella* nach Blockierung der DNS-Synthese. *Planta* 86: 324-333.
- Grubb, P. J., 1970 Observations on the Structure and Biology of Haplomitrium and Takakia, Hepatics with Roots. *New Phytologist* 69: 303-326.
- Gruhn, N., M. Halawa, B. Snel, M. F. Seidl and A. Heyl, 2014 A Subfamily of Putative Cytokinin Receptors Is Revealed by an Analysis of the Evolution of the Two-Component Signaling System of Plants. *Plant Physiology* 165: 227-237.
- Grün, C., 1914 Monographische studien an *Treibia insignis* Goebel. *Flora* 106: 331-392.
- Grusak, M. A., R. J. Thomas and B. H. Marsh, 1980 Wall regeneration by plasmolysed cells from tissue suspension cultures of *Sphaerocarpos donnellii*. *Journal of Cell Science* 43: 167-175.
- Guan, Y., L. Liu, Q. Wang, J. Zhao, P. Li *et al.*, 2018 Gene refashioning through innovative shifting of reading frames in mosses. *Nature Communications* 9: 1555.
- Guignard, L., 1889 Développement et constitution des anthéozoïdes. *Revue général botanique* 1: 11-27; 63-78; 136-145; Planches 132-136.
- Guignard, L., 1899 Anthéozoïdes et la double copulation sexuelle chez les végétaux angiosperms. *Revue Général Botanique* 11: 129-135; Planche 124.
- Guminska, B., and M. Mierzenska, 1992 *Gerronema marchantiae* Sing. et Clem, - A fungus associating with *Marchantia polymorpha* L. and *Nostoc* sp. *Zeszyty Naukowe Uniwersytetu Jagiellonskiego Prace Botaniczne* 24: 171-177.
- Guo, C., J. Yao, J. Zhang, P.-C. Wu and C. Li, 2017 New Fossil Liverworts from the Lower Cretaceous of Western Liaoning, China. *Acta Geologica Sinica* 91: 1542-1552.
- Guo, C. Q., D. Edwards, P. C. Wu, J. G. Duckett, F. M. Hueber *et al.*, 2012 *Riccardiothallus devonicus* gen. et sp nov., the earliest simple thalloid liverwort from the Lower Devonian of Yunnan, China. *Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology* 176: 35-40.
- Guo, H., N. Wang, T. R. McDonald, A. Reinders and J. M. Ward, 2018 MpAMT1;2 From *Marchantia polymorpha* Is A High-Affinity, Plasma Membrane Ammonium Transporter. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 59: 997-1005.
- Gusinde, P. M., 1917 Medicina e higiene de los antiguos araucanos. *Publicaciones del Museo de Etnología y Antropología de Chile* 1: 177-293.
- Gutsche, N., M. Holtmannspötter, L. Maß, M. O'Donoghue, A. Busch *et al.*, 2017 Conserved redox-dependent DNA binding of ROXY glutaredoxins with TGA transcription factors. *Plant Direct* 1: 1-16.
- Guttenberg, H. v., 1920 Der heutige Stand der Statolithentheorie des Geotropismus. *Die Naturwissenschaften* 8: 571-577.
- Györffy, I., 1927 Fasciation der männlichen Blütenschafträger von. *Radiania rumaenica* Schiffn. *Magyar Botanikai Lapok* 25: 48-49.
- Györffy, I., 1937 Durch hormonale Einflüsse hervorgerufene Abänderungen bei *Preissia commutata* Ness. *Biologia generalis* 13: 482-503; Tafeln VII-X.
- Györffy, I., 1940 Fission der Kapsel von *Orthotrichum affine* (Musci) aus Bulgarien. *Izvestia na Tsarskitia prirodonauchni instituti v Sofija* 13: 207-209.
- Györffy, I., 1947 De gametangiophororum connatione. *Revue Bryologique et Lichenologique* 16: 67-69.

- Györffy, I., 1948 Heredity and perturbated thallus of Hepatic - On the disturbed thalli of the Chomocarpon commutatus of Austria. *Revue Bryologie Lichénologie* 17: 119-125.
- Györffy, K., 1931 Über das Reifen der Sporen von Oxymitra paleacea. *Ungarische Botanische Blätter* 30: 162.
- Györffy, K., 1933a Az Oxymitra paleacea Bisch. (*Tessellina pyramidata* Dumort.) összehasonlito fejlődestortenete es phylogenetical jelentosege. *Folia Cryptogamica* 1: 1118-1251; 1110 plates.
- Györffy, K., 1933b Az Oxymitra paleacea Bisch. (*Tessellina pyramidata* Dumort.) osszehasonlito fejlődestortenete es phylogeneticai jelentosege. *Folia Cryptogamica* 1: 1117-1251.
- Haberlandt, G., 1889 Ueber das Längenwachsthum und den Geotropismus der Rhizoiden von Marchantia und Lunularia. *Össter Bot Zeit* 39: 93-98.
- Haberlandt, G., 1900 Ueber die Perception des geotropischen Reizes. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 18: 261-272.
- Haberlandt, G., 1914a *Physiological Plant Anatomy*. Macmillan and Co., Limited, St. Martin's Street, London.
- Haberlandt, G., 1914b Zur Entwicklungsphysiologie der Rhizoiden. *Sitzber kgl preuss Akad. d. Wiss* 12: 384-401; Tafel II.
- Haeckel, E., 1876 *The history of creation; or, The development of the earth and its inhabitants by the action of natural causes : a popular exposition of the doctrine of evolution in general, and of that of Darwin, Goethe and Lamarck in particular*. Appleton and Company, New York.
- Haeckel, E. H. P. A., 1904 *Kunstformen der Natur*. Verlag des Bibliographischen Instituts, Leipzig und Wien.
- Hagemann, W., 1999 Towards an organismic concept of land plants: the marginal blastozone and the development of the vegetation body of selected frondose gametophytes of liverworts and ferns. *Plant Systematics and Evolution* 216: 81-133.
- Haig, D., 2008 Homologous Versus Antithetic Alternation of Generations and the Origin of Sporophytes. *Botanical Review* 74: 395-418.
- Haig, D., 2010 What do we know about charophyte (Streptophyta) life cycles? *Journal of Phycology* 46: 860-867.
- Haig, D., 2015 Coleochaete and the origin of sporophytes. *American Journal of Botany* 102.
- Haig, D., 2016 Living together and living apart- the sexual lives of bryophytes. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B* 371: 20150535.
- Halácsy, E. v., 1901-1904 *Conspectus florae Graecae*. Sumptibus Guilelmi Engelmann, Lipsiae.
- Halbsguth, W., 1937 Untersuchungen über die Morphologie der Marchantieen-Brutkörper. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 84: 290-334.
- Halbsguth, W., 1953 Über die Entwicklung der Dorsiventralität bei Marchantia polymorpha L. Ein Wuchsstoff problem? *Biologisches Zentralblatt* 72: 52-104.
- Halbsguth, W., 1958 Über den einfluss von phalloidein auf die geoinduktion bei brutkörpern von Marchantia polymorpha L. *Biologisches Zentralblatt* 77: 557-580.
- Halbsguth, W., 1965 Induktion von Dorsiventralität bei Pflanzen, pp. 331-382 in *Differentiation and Development*, edited by A. Lang. Springer-Verlag Berlin, Heidelberg.
- Halbsguth, W., and U. Hallier, 1966 Die Induktion von Dorsiventralität bei Brutkörper-Keimlingen von Marchantia polymorpha - ein energieabhängiger, zellphysiologischer Prozeß mit dem Charakter einer monomolekularen, autokatalytischen Reaktion. *Biologisches Zentralblatt* 85: 159-182.
- Halbsguth, W., and H.-W. Kohlenbach, 1953 Einige versuche über die wirkung von heterauxin auf die symmetrieentwicklung der brutkörperkeimlinge von Marchantia polymorpha L. *Planta* 42: 349-366.
- Hall, B. G., 2008 *Phylogenetic trees made easy: A how-to manual*. Sinauer Associates, Inc., Sunderland, Massachusetts.
- Hall, J. D., K. G. Karol, R. M. McCourt and C. F. Delwiche, 2008 Phylogeny of the conjugating green algae based on chloroplast and mitochondrial nucleotide sequence data. *Journal of Phycology* 44: 467-477.
- Halle, T. G., 1913 Some Mesozoic plant-hearing deposits in Patagonia and Tierra del Fuego and their floras. *Kungl. Svenska Vetenskapsakademiens Handlingar* 51: 1-58.

- Halle, T. G., 1916 A fossil sporangium from the Lower Devonian of Röragen in Norway. *Botaniska Notiser* 1916: 79-81.
- Halle, T. G., 1936 Notes on the Devonian genus Sporogonites. *Svensk Botanisk Tidskrift* 30: 613-623.
- Haller, A. v., 1768 *Historia Stiprium Indigenarum Helvetiae*. Societatis Typographicae, Berne.
- Hallier, U., 1966 Die Wirkung des 2,4-Dinitrophenols auf die Atmung und die Induktion der Dorsiventralität keimender Brutkörper von *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Biologisches Zentralblatt* 85: 47-86.
- Halloy, S., 1991 Islands of Life at 6000 M Altitude - the Environment of the Highest Autotrophic Communities on Earth (Socompa Volcano, Andes). *Arctic and Alpine Research* 23: 247-262.
- Ham, X., X. Chang, Z. Zhang, H. Chen, H. He *et al.*, 2019 Origin and Evolution of Core Components Responsible for Monitoring Light Environment Changes during Plant Terrestrialization. *Molecular Plant* 12: 847-862.
- Hamaji, T., H. Kawai-Toyooka, H. Uchimura, M. Suzuki, H. Noguchi *et al.*, 2018 Anisogamy evolved with a reduced sexdetermining region in volvocine green algae. *Communications Biology* 1.
- Hamashima, N., X. Xie, M. Hikawa, T. Suzuki and Y. Kodama, 2019 A gain-of-function T-DNA insertion mutant of *Marchantia polymorpha* hyper-accumulates flavonoid riccionidin A. *Plant Biotechnology* 36: 201-204.
- Hammett, K. R. W., 1976 Control of liverwort growth on the surface of soil in plant containers. *New Zealand Journal of Experimental Agriculture* 4: 117-119.
- Han, G.-Z., 2019 Origin and evolution of the plant immune system. *New Phytologist* 222: 70-83.
- Hanawa, H., K. Ishizaki, K. Nohira, D. Takagi, G. Shimakawa *et al.*, 2017 Land plants drive photorespiration as higher electron-sink- Comparative study of post-illumination transient O<sub>2</sub>- uptake rates from liverworts to angiosperms through ferns and gymnosperms. *Physiologia Plantarum*.
- Hansel, V., 1876 Über die Keimung der *Preissia commutata*. *Sitzungsberichte der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften. Mathematisch-Naturwissenschaftliche Classe. Abt. 1, Mineralogie, Botanik, Zoologie, Geologie und Paläontologie* 73: 89-97; Tafel
- Hanson, D., T. J. Andrews and M. R. Badger, 2002 Variability of the pyrenoid-based CO<sub>2</sub> concentrating mechanism in hornworts (Anthocerotophyta). *Functional Plant Biology* 29: 407-416.
- Happ, K., and B. Classen, 2019 Arabinogalactan-Proteins from the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L., a Member of a Basal Land Plant Lineage, Are Structurally Different to Those of Angiosperms. *Plants* 8: 460.
- Harada, M., S. Takio and S. Takami, 1993 Nitrogen-assimilating enzymes in chlorophyllous cells of the liverwort, *Marchantia paleacea* var. diptera, grown in the dark. *Journal of Plant Physiology* 141: 527-532.
- Harashima, S., H. Takano, K. Ono and S. Takio, 2004 Chalcone synthase-like gene in the liverwort, *Marchantia paleacea* var. diptera. *Plant Cell Reports* 23: 167-173.
- Harholt, J., Ø. Moestrup and U. Peter, 2016 Why Plants Were Terrestrial from the Beginning. *Trends in Plant Science* 21: 96-101.
- Harington, S. J., 1920 *The School of Salernum - Regimen Sanitatis Salernitanum*. Paul B. Hoeber, New York.
- Harrer, R., 2003 Associations between light-harvesting complexes and Photosystem II from *Marchantia polymorpha* L. determined by two- and three-dimensional electron microscopy. *Photosynthesis Research* 75: 249-258.
- Harrer, R., R. Bassi, M. G. Testi and C. Schafer, 1998 Nearest-neighbor analysis of a photosystem II complex from *Marchantia polymorpha* L. (liverwort), which contains reaction center and antenna proteins. *European Journal of Biochemistry* 255: 196-205.
- Harris, B. J., C. J. Harrison, A. M. Hetherington and T. A. Williams, 2020 Phylogenomic Evidence for the Monophyly of Bryophytes and the Reductive Evolution of Stomata. *Current Biology* 30: 2001-2012.
- Harris, E. S. J., 2008 Ethnobiology- traditional uses and folk classification of bryophytes. *The Bryologist* 111: 169-217.
- Harris, H., 1999 *The Birth of the Cell*. Yale University Press, New Haven.
- Harris, T. M., 1938 *The British Rhaetic Flora*. Trustees of the British Museum, London.

- Harris, T. M., 1939 *Naiadita*, a fossil Bryophyte with reproductive organs. *Annales Bryologici - A yearbook devoted to the study of mosses and hepaticas* 12: 57-70.
- Harris, T. M., 1942 On Two Species of Hepaticas of the Yorkshire Jurassic Flora. *Journal of Natural History Series* 11, 9: 393-401.
- Harrison, C. J., 2017 Auxin transport in the evolution of branching forms. *New Phytologist* 215: 545-551.
- Hartog, M., 1898 Alternation of generations. *Annals of Botany* 19: 593-594.
- Hartung, W., 2010 The evolution of abscisic acid (ABA) and ABA function in lower plants, fungi and lichen. *Functional Plant Biology* 37: 806-812.
- Hartung, W., and H. Gimmler, 1994 A Stress Physiological Role for Abscisic Acid (ABA) in Lower Plants, pp. 157-173 in *Progress in Botany*. Springer-Verlag Berlin, Heidelberg.
- Hartung, W., E. M. Hellwege and O. H. Volk, 1994 The function of abscisic acid in bryophytes. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 76: 59-65.
- Hartung, W., E. W. Weiler and O. H. Volk, 1987 Immunochemical Evidence That Abscisic Acid Is Produced by Several Species of Anthocerotae and Marchantiales. *The Bryologist* 90: 393-400.
- Harvey, W. H., 1854 Notes on Botany of King George's Sound. *Hooker's Journal of Botany and Kew Garden Miscellany* 6: 180-184.
- Harvey-Gibson, R. J., 1919 *Outlines of the History of Botany*. A. & C. Black, Ltd., London.
- Harvey-Gibson, R. J., and D. Miller-Brown, 1927 Fertilization of Bryophyta. *polytrichum commune*. *Annals of Botany* 41: 190-191.
- Hashimoto, T., S. Kanayama, Y. Kan, M. Tori and Y. Asakawa, 1994a Structures and Total Synthesis of 2 Novel Bis(Bibenzyls), Paleatin-a and Paleatin-B, from the Liverwort *Marchantia-Paleacea* Var *Dipteria*. *Chemical & Pharmaceutical Bulletin* 42: 1376-1378.
- Hashimoto, T., M. Tori and Y. Asakawa, 1988 A Highly efficient preparation of lunularic acid and some biological activities of stilbene and dihydrostilbene derivatives. *Phytochemistry* 27: 109-113.
- Hashimoto, T., T. Yoshida, Y. Kan, S. Takaoka, M. Tori *et al.*, 1994b Structures of four novel macrocyclic bis(bibenzyl) dimers, pusilatins A-D from the liverwort *Blasia pusilla*. *Tetrahedron Letters* 35: 909-910.
- Haskell, G., 1949 Some Evolutionary Problems concerning the Bryophyta. *The Bryologist* 52: 50-57.
- Hata, J.-i., Q. Hua, C. Yang, K. Shimizu and M. Taya, 2000 Characterization of energy conversion based on metabolic flux analysis in mixotrophic liverwort cells, *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Biochemical Engineering Journal* 6: 65-74.
- Hatanaka, R., T. Furuki, T. Shimizu, D. Takezawa, T. Kikiwada *et al.*, 2014 Biochemical and structural characterization of an endoplasmic reticulum-localized late embryogenesis abundant (LEA) protein from the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communications* 454: 588-593.
- Hatanaka, R., and Y. Sugawara, 2010 Development of desiccation tolerance and vitrification by preculture treatment in suspension-cultured cells of the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Planta* 231: 965-976.
- Hatcher, R. E., 1965 Towards the establishment of a pure culture collection of Hepaticae. *The Bryologist* 69: 227-231.
- Hattori, S., 1951 Oil bodies of Japanese Hepaticae. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 5: 69-97.
- Hattori, S., A. J. Sharp, M. Mizutani and Z. Iwatsuki, 1966 The Systematic Position and Distribution of *Treibia nana*. *The Bryologist* 69: 488-492.
- Haupt, A. W., 1918 A Morphological Study of *Pallavicinia lyellii*. *Botanical Gazette* 66: 524-533.
- Haupt, A. W., 1920 Life History of *Fossumbronia cristula*. *Botanical Gazette* 69: 318-331.
- Haupt, A. W., 1921a Embryogeny and Sporogenesis in *Reboulia Hemisphaerica*. *Botanical Gazette* 71: 446-453.
- Haupt, A. W., 1921b Gametophyte and sex organs of *Reboulia hemisphaerica* - Contributions from the Hull Botanical Laboratory 276. *Botanical Gazette* 71: 61-74.
- Haupt, A. W., 1926 Morphology of *Preissia quadrata*. *Botanical Gazette* 82: 30-54.
- Haupt, A. W., 1929a Studies in Californian Hepaticae. I. *Asterella californica*. *Botanical Gazette* 87: 302-318.

- Haupt, A. W., 1929b Studies in Californian Hepaticae. II. *Fossombronia longiseta*. Botanical Gazette 88: 103-108.
- Haupt, A. W., 1942 Studies in Californian Hepaticae. III. *Cryptomitrium tenerum*. Botanical Gazette 104: 264-272.
- Haupt, A. W., 1943 Multiple Eggs in *Symphyogyna*. The Bryologist 46: 139-141.
- Haupt, G., 1932 Beiträge zur Zytologie der Gattung *Marchantia* I. Zeits Induk Abst Vererb 62: 367-428.
- Haupt, G., 1933 Beiträge zur Zytologie der Gattung *Marchantia* II. Zeits Induk Abst Vererb 63: 390-419.
- Hawksworth, D. L., 1976 Introduction in *Nova Plantarum Genera by P. Michel*. The Richmond Publishing Co. Ltd., Richmod Surrey.
- Haynes, C. C., 1910 *Sphaerocarpos hians* sp. nov., with a revision of the genus and illustrations of the species. Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club 37: 215-230; Plates 225-232.
- Haynes, C. C., 1915 *Bucegia*, a New Genus for North America. The Bryologist 18: 93-94.
- Haynes, C. C., 1920 Illustrations of six species of *Riccia*, with the original descriptions. Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club 47: 279-287; Plates 210-213.
- He, J., H. Zhao, Z. Cheng, Y. Ke, J. Liu *et al.*, 2019 Evolution Analysis of the Fasciclin-Like Arabinogalactan Proteins in Plants Shows Variable Fasciclin-AGP Domain Constitutions. International Journal of Molecular Sciences 20: 1945.
- He, X. L., Y. Sun and R. L. Zhu, 2013 The Oil Bodies of Liverworts: Unique and Important Organelles in Land Plants. Critical Reviews in Plant Sciences 32: 293-302.
- He-Nygrén, X., A. Juslén, I. Ahonen, D. Glenny and S. Piippo, 2006 Illuminating the evolutionary history of liverworts (Marchantiophyta)—towards a natural classification. Cladistics 22: 1-31.
- Heald, F. d. F., 1897 Gametophytic regeneration as exhibited by mosses, and conditions for the germination of cryptogam spores, pp. University of Leipzig, Leipzig.
- Heald, F. d. F., 1898a Conditions for the germination of the spores of bryophytes and pteridophytes. Botanical Gazette 26: 25-45; Plate IV.
- Heald, F. d. F., 1898b A Study of Regeneration as Exhibited by Mosses. Botanical Gazette 26: 169-210.
- Hébant, C., 1973 Diversity of structure of the water-conducting elements in liverworts and mosses. Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory 37: 229-234.
- Hébant, C., R. Hébant-Mauri and J. Barthonnnet, 1978 Evidence for Division and Polarity in Apical Cells of Bryophytes and Pteridophytes. Planta 138: 49-52.
- Heberlein, E. A., 1929 Morphological Studies on a New Species of *Marchantia*. Botanical Gazette 88: 417-429.
- Heckman, C. A., 1970 Spore wall structure in the Jungermanniales. Grana 10: 109-119.
- Hedderson, T. A., R. L. Chapman and W. L. Roote, 1996 Phylogenetic relationships of bryophytes inferred from nuclear-encoded rRNA gene sequences. Plant Systematics and Evolution 200: 213-224.
- Hedger, D. K., J. Taylor, M. J. Montague and B. V. Schindler, 1972 The Relationship between Some Environmental Parameters and the Growth of *Marchantia*. The Bryologist 75: 81-84.
- Hedges, S. B., Q. Tao, M. Walker and S. Kumar, 2018 Accurate timetrees require accurate calibrations. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences USA 115: E9510-E9511.
- Hedgethorpe, K., S. Eustermann, J.-C. Yang, T. E. H. Ogden, D. Neuhaus *et al.*, 2017 Homeodomain-like DNA binding proteins control the haploid-to-diploid transition in *Dictyostelium*. Science Advances 3: e1602937.
- Hedwig, J., 1779 Vorläufige Anzeige seiner Beobachtungen von den wahren Geschlechtstheilen der Moose und ihrer Fortpflanzung durch Saamen. Sammlungen zur Physik und Naturgeschichte von einigen Liebhabern dieser Wissenschaften 1: 259-281.
- Hedwig, J., 1782 *Fundamentum Historiae Naturalis Muscorum Frondosorum*. Siegfried Lebrecht Crusium, Lipsiae.
- Hedwig, J., 1783 *Theoria Generationis et Fructificationis Plantarum Cryptogamicarum Linnaei, mere propriis Observationibus et Experimentis Superstructa*. Academiae Imper. Scientiarum, Petropoli.

- Hedwig, J., 1786 Über das bemoosen der bäume und in weites ihnen schadlich ist. Schriften der Churfürstl Sächsischen Gnädigst Bestätigten Leipziger Ökonomischen Gesellschaft 6: 70-84.
- Hedwig, J., 1798 *Theoria generationis et fructificationis plantarum cryptogamicarum Linnaei. Retractata et aucta.* Ex officinna Breitkopfio-Haerteliana, Lipsiae.
- Hedwig, J., 1801 *Species Muscorum Frondosorum.* Amand Koenig, Parisiis.
- Hedwigii, J., 1782 *Fundamentum Historiae Naturalis Muscorum Frondosorum.* Sigfried Lebrecht Crusium, Lipsiae.
- Heinrichs, J., K. Feldberg, J. Bechteler, P. Müller, M. A. M. Renner *et al.*, 2017a A fossil genus of the Frullaniaceae (Porellales, Jungermanniopsida) from the mid-Cretaceous of Myanmar. Cretaceous Research 74: 223-226.
- Heinrichs, J., K. Feldberg, P. Müller, A. Schäfer-Verwimp, M. von Konrat *et al.*, 2017b *Frullania pinnata* spec. nov. (Frullaniaceae, Porellales), a new leafy liverwort in mid-Cretaceous Burmese amber from Myanmar. Cretaceous Research 78: 56-60.
- Heinrichs, J., S. R. Gradstein, R. Wilson and H. Schneider, 2005 Towards a natural classification of liverworts (Marchantiophyta) based on the chloroplast gene rbcL. Cryptogamie, Bryologie 26: 131-150.
- Heinrichs, J., J. Hentschel, R. Wilson, K. Feldberg and H. Schneider, 2007 Evolution of Leafy Liverworts (Jungermanniidae, Marchantiophyta)- Estimating Divergence Times from Chloroplast DNA Sequences Using Penalized Likelihood with Integrated Fossil Evidence. Taxon 56: 31-44.
- Heinrichs, J., and E. Reiner-Drehwald, 2012 Surface wax in Dinckleria, Lejeunea and Mytilopsis (Jungermanniidae). Cryptogamie Bryologie 33: 81-86.
- Heinrichs, J., M. E. Reiner-Drehwalk, K. Feldberg, D. A. Grimaldi, P. C. Nascimbene *et al.*, 2011 *Kaolakia borealis* nov. gen. et sp. (Porellales, Jungermanniopsida)- A leafy liverwort from the Cretaceous of Alaska. Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology 165: 235-240.
- Heinrichs, J., M. E. Reiner-Drehwalk, K. Feldberg, M. von Konrat, J. Hentschel *et al.*, 2012 The leafy liverwort *Frullania* (Jungermanniopsida) in the Cretaceous amber forest of Myanmar. Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology 169: 21-28.
- Heinrichs, J., A. Schafer-Verwimp, K. Feldberg and A. R. Schmidt, 2014 The extant liverwort Gackstroemia (Lepidolaenaceae, Porellales) in Cretaceous amber from Myanmar. Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology 203: 48-52.
- Heinrichs, J., A. Scheben, J. Bechteler, G. E. Lee, A. Schafer-Verwimp *et al.*, 2016 Crown Group Lejeuneaceae and Pleurocarpous Mosses in Early Eocene (Ypresian) Indian Amber. Plos One 11.
- Heintze, A., 1927 *Cormofytermas Fylogeni (Phylogenie der Cormophyten).* Selbstverlag, Lund.
- Heitz, E., 1927a Geschlechtschromosomen bei *Pellia Fabbrioniana* (diöcisch) und *P. epiphylla* (monöcisch). Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft 45: 607-610.
- Heitz, E., 1927b Ueber multiple und aberrante Chromosomenzahlen. Abhandl. Naturwiss. Ver. Hamburg 21: 48-58.
- Heitz, E., 1928a Das Heterochromatin der Moose. I. Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik 69: 762-818.
- Heitz, E., 1928b Der bilaterale Bau der Geschlechtschromosomen und Autosomen bei *Pellia Fabbrioniana*, *P. epiphylla* und einigen anderen Jungermanniaceen. Planta 5: 725-768; Tafel VI.
- Heitz, E., 1931 Die Ursache der gesetzmässigen Zahl, Lage, Form und Grösse pflanzlicher Nukleolen. Planta 12: 775-844; Tafeln VIII-IX.
- Heitz, E., 1935 Chromosomenstruktur und Gene. Zeitschrift für Induktive Abstammungs- und Vererbungslehre 70: 402-447.
- Heitz, E., 1940 Durch Röntgenstrahlen ausgelöste Mutationen bei *Pellia Neesiana*. Verhandlungen der Schweiz. Naturforschenden Gesellschaft 120: 170-171.
- Heitz, E., 1942 Über mutative Intersexualität und Geschlechtsumwandlung bei den Lebermoosen *Pellia Neesiana* und *Sphaerocarpus Donelli*. Naturwissenschaften 30: 751.
- Heitz, E., 1943 Morphologische und experimentelle Untersuchungen über Entwicklung und Fortpflanzung der Moose II. Mutativer und entwicklungsphysiologischer Nachweis der

- Unabhängigkeit der Hüllenbildung von der Archegonienbildung bei zwei Lebermoosen. Archiv der Julius-Klaus-Stiftung 18: 679-683.
- Heitz, E., 1944 Über einige Fragen der Artbildung. Archiv der Julius-Klaus-Stiftung fuer Vererbungsforschung, Sozialanthropologie und Rassenhygiene 19: 510-528.
- Heitz, E., 1949-1951 Weitere beobachtungen an den geschlechtsmutanten, insbesondere den intersexen von *Pellia neesiana*.pdf. Portugaliae Acta Biologica, Serie A. Morfologia, Fisiologia, Genetica e Biologia Geral: 353-366.
- Heitz, E., 1959 Elektronenmikroskopische Untersuchungen über zwei auffallende Strukturen an der Geißelbasis der Spermatiden von *Marchantia polymorpha*, *Preissia quadrata*, *Sphaerocarpus Donnellii*, *Pellia Fabroniana*. Zeitschrift fur Naturforschung Part B 14: 399-401.
- Hellwege, E. M., K.-J. Dietz and W. Hartung, 1996 Abscisic acid causes changes in gene expression involved in the induction of the landform of the liverwort *Riccia fluitans* L. Planta 198: 423-432.
- Hellwege, E. M., K. J. Dietz, O. H. Volk and W. Hartung, 1994 Abscisic-Acid and the Induction of Desiccation Tolerance in the Extremely Xerophilic Liverwort *Exormotheca-Holstii*. Planta 194: 525-531.
- Hellwege, E. M., O. H. Volk and W. Hartung, 1992 A Physiological Role of Abscisic Acid in the Liverwort *Riccia fluitans* L. J. Plant Physiol 140: 553-556.
- Hemsley, A. R., 1989a The ultrastructure of the spore wall of the triassic bryophyte *Naiadita lanceolata*. Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology 61: 89-99.
- Hemsley, A. R., 1989b The ultrastructure of the spores of the Devonian plant *Parka decipiens*. Annals of Botany 64: 359-367.
- Hemsley, A. R., 1990 *Parka decipiens* and land plant spore evolution. Historical Biology 4: 39-50.
- Hemsley, A. R., 1994 The origin of the land plant sporophyte - an interpolational scenario. Biological Reviews 69: 263-273.
- Henderson, S. A., 1966 Time of Chiasma Formation in Relation to the Time of Deoxyribonucleic Acid Synthesis. Nature 211: 1043-1047.
- Henfrey, A., 1849 On the Phaenomena accompanying the Germination of the Spores of Ferns. The Annals and Magazine of Natural History 2.4: 339-348.
- Henfrey, A., 1850 On the spores and elaters of *Marchantia polymorpha*. The Annals and Magazine of Natural History 2.5: 498-500.
- Henfrey, A., 1852a On the reproduction and supposed existence of sexual organs in the higher cryptogamous plants. The American Journal of Science and Arts 2.14: 378-389.
- Henfrey, A., 1852b On the reproduction of the higher cryptogamia and the phaenerogamia. The Annals and Magazine of Natural History 2.9: 441-461; Pl. XVII.
- Henfrey, A., 1853 XII. On the Development of the Spores and Elaters of *Marchantia polymorpha*. Transactions of the Linnean Society 21: 103-110; Tab. XI.
- Henfrey, A., 1855 On the Development of Ferns from their Spores. Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 21: 117-139; Tab. XIV-XVI.
- Hennig, W., 1965 Phylogenetic systematics. Annual Review of Entomology 10: 97-116.
- Hennings, P., 1904 *Phaeosphaerella Marchantiae* P. Henn. n. sp. Verhandlungen des Botanischen Vereins für die Provinz Brandenburg 46: 120-121.
- Henry, J. S., R. A. Lopez and K. S. Renzaglia, 2020 Differential localization of cell wall polymers across generations in the placenta of *Marchantia polymorpha*. Journal of Plant Research 133: 911-924.
- Herbal, B., 1525 *Here begynnyth a newe mater, the whiche sheweth and treateth of ye vertues [and] proprytes of herbes, the whiche is called an herball Cum gratia [and] priuilegio a rege induito*. Imprynted by me Rycharde Banckes, dwellynge in London, a lytel fro ye stockes in ye Poultry, London.
- Herben, T., 1994 The role of reproduction for persistence of bryophyte populations in transient and stable habitats. The Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory 76: 115-126.
- Herburger, K., A. Xin and A. Holzinger, 2019 Homogalacturonan Accumulation in Cell Walls of the Green Alga *Zygnema* sp. (Charophyta) Increases Desiccation Resistance. Frontiers in Plant Science 10: 540.

- Hering, E. M., 1966 Minierfliegen in Lebermoosen. II. Dipt. Agromyzidae. Deutsche Entomologische Zeitschrift 13: 231-235.
- Herman, A. B., and A. B. Sokolova, 2016 Late Cretaceous Kholokhovchan Flora of Northeastern Asia: Composition, age and fossil plant descriptions. Cretaceous Research 59: 249-271.
- Hernandez, F., 1615 *Quattro libros. De la naturaleza, y virtudes de las plantas, y animales que estan receuidos en el vso de medicina en la Nueva España, y la methodo, y correccion, y preparacion, que para administrallas se requiere con lo que el doctor Francisco Hernandez escriuio en lengua latina*, En Mexico,:En casa de la viuda de Diego Lopez Daulos. 1615 Vendése en la tienda de Diego Garrido, en la esquina de la calle de Tacuba, y en la porteria de S. Domingo.
- Hernandez, F., F. Cesi, F. Colonna, B. Deversini, J. Faber *et al.*, 1651 *Rerum medicarum Novae Hispaniae thesaurus, seu, Plantarum animalium mineralium Mexicanorum historia*. Vitalis Mascardi, Romae.
- Hernández-García, J., A. Briones-Moreno, R. Dumas and M. A. Blázquez, 2019 Origin of Gibberellin-Dependent Transcriptional Regulation by Molecular Exploitation of a Transactivation Domain in DELLA Proteins. Molecular Biology and Evolution.
- Hernández-García, J., R. Sun, A. Serrano-Mislata, K. Inoue, C. Vargas-Chávez *et al.*, 2021 Coordination between growth and stress responses by DELLA in the liverwort Marchantia polymorpha. Current Biology 31.
- Hernández-Rodríguez, E., and C. Delgadillo-Moya, 2021 The ethnobotany of bryophytes in Mexico. Botanical Sciences 99: 13-27.
- Hernick, L. V., E. Landing and K. E. Bartowski, 2008 Earth's oldest liverworts - Metzgeriothallus sharonae sp nov from the Middle Devonian (Givetian) of eastern New York, USA. Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology 148: 154-162.
- Herrick, J. W., 1995 *Iroquois Medical Botany*. Syracuse University Press, Syracuse, NY.
- Herrick, S. B., 1877 Liverworts and Ferns. Scribner's Monthly 13 No. 3: 329-335.
- Herrmann, B., R. Kilian, S. Peter and C. Schafer, 1997 Light-stress-related changes in the properties of photosystem I. Planta 201: 456-462.
- Herzfelder, H., 1921 Beiträge zur Frage der Moosfärbungen. Beihefte zum botanischen Centralblatt 38: 355-400.
- Herzog, T., 1930 Marchantiales, pp. 1-6 in *Hepaticae (Symbolae Sinicae)*. Julius Springer, Wien.
- Hetherington, A. J., and L. Dolan, 2017 Bilaterally symmetric axes with rhizoids composed the rooting structure of the common ancestor of vascular plants. Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B 373: 20170042.
- Heupel, T., and L. Stange, 1995 The Auxin Antagonist p-Chlorophenoxyisobutyric Acid Abolishes Polar Distribution of DNA Synthesizing Cells within the Meristem of *Riella helicophylla*. Journal of Plant Physiology 146: 757-759.
- Hewson, H. J., 1973 Sexual dimorphism in *Haplomitrium intermedium*. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales 98: 29-34.
- Hewson, H. J., 1981 Sphaerocarpales in Australia. The Bryologist 84: 368-369.
- Heyd, U., 1963 Moses Hamon, Chief Jewish Physician to Sultan Süleymān the Magnificent. Oriens 16: 152-170.
- Hieronymous, G., 1892 Beiträge zur Morphologie und Biologie der Algen. Beiträge zur Biologie der Pflanzen 5: 461-495; Taf. XVII-XVIII.
- Higo, A., T. Kawashima, M. Borg, M. Zhao, I. López-Vidriero *et al.*, 2018 Transcription factor DUO1 generated by neofunctionalization is associated with evolution of sperm differentiation in plants. Nature Communications 9: 5283.
- Higo, A., M. Niwa, K. T. Yamato, L. Yamada, H. Sawada *et al.*, 2016 Transcriptional Framework of Male Gametogenesis in the Liverwort Marchantia polymorpha L. Plant and Cell Physiology 57: 325-338.
- Hilgenberg, W., G. Baumann and R. Knab, 1978 Variations of Tryptophan Synthase Iaa Oxidase and Peroxidase Activity During the Development of the Liverwort Marchantia-Polymorpha. Zeitschrift fuer Pflanzenphysiologie 87: 103-111.
- Hill, A. W., 1915 The history and functions of botanic gardens. Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden 2: 185-240.

- Hill, D. J., 1969 The absence of chlorophyll in the spores of *Cryptothallus mirabilis* Malmb. Transactions of the British Bryological Society 5: 818-819.
- Hill, J., 1746-1747 A Letter from Mr. John Hill, Apothecary to the President, concerning the Manner of the Seeding of Mosses; and in Particular of the *Hypnum terestre*, *Tricoides*, *Luteovirens*, *Vulgare*, *Majus*, *Capitulis erectis*. Raii Synops. Ed. 3. Pag. 84. Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society 44: 60-66; Tab. I.
- Hill, J., 1751 *A general natural history: or, new and accurate descriptions of the animals, vegetables, and minerals of the different parts of the world. Bd. 2 A History of Plants*. Thomas Osborne, London.
- Hill, J., 1755 *The Useful Family Herbal, or an Account of all those English plants, which are remarkable for their virtues: and of the drugs, which are produced by vegetables of other countries. With their descriptions, and their uses, as proved by experience*. W. Johnston and W. Owen, London.
- Hill, J., 1759 *The vegetable system, or a series of experiments and observations tending to explain the internal structure, and the life of plants; their growth and propagation; the number, proportion, and disposition of their constituent parts; with the true course of their juices; the formation of the embryo, the construction of the seed, and the increase from that state to perfection. Including a new anatomy of plants. The whole from nature only. Vol 1*. John Hill, London.
- Hipol, R. M., S. M. A. Tamang, B. F. Gargabite and R. L. C. Broñola-Hipol, 2015 Diversity of fungal endophytes isolated from *Marchantia polymorpha* populations from Baguio City. Bulletin of Environment, Pharmacology and Life Sciences 3: 87-91.
- Hirakawa, Y., T. Fujimoto, S. Ishida, N. Uchida, S. Sawa *et al.*, 2020 Induction of Multichotomous Branching by CLAVATA Peptide in *Marchantia polymorpha*. Current Biology 30: 3833-3840.
- Hirakawa, Y., N. Uchida, Y. L. Yamaguchi, R. Tabata, S. Ishida *et al.*, 2019 Control of haploid meristem activity by CLE peptide signaling in *Marchantia polymorpha*. PLoS Genetics 15: e1007997.
- Hirashima, T., H. Jimbo, K. Kobayashi and H. Wada, 2020 A START domain-containing protein is involved in the incorporation of ER-derived fatty acids into chloroplast glycolipids in *Marchantia polymorpha*. Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communications 534: 436-441.
- Hirata, T., Y. Ashida, H. Mori, D. Yoshinaga and L. J. Goad, 2000a A 37-kDa peroxidase secreted from liverworts in response to chemical stress. Phytochemistry 55: 197-202.
- Hirata, T., K. Shimoda and T. Kawano, 2000b Asymmetric hydrolysis of enol esters with two esterases from *Marchantia polymorpha*. Tetrahedron-Asymmetry 11: 1063-1066.
- Hirochika, H., and R. Hirochika, 1993 Ty1-Copia Group Retrotransposons as Ubiquitous Components of Plant Genomes. Japanese Journal of Genetics 68: 35-46.
- Hirsch, P. E., 1910 The Development of Air Chambers in the Ricciaceae. Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club 37: 73-77.
- Hisanaga, T., K. Okahashi, S. Yamaoka, T. Kajiwara, R. Nishihama *et al.*, 2019a A cis-acting bidirectional transcription switch controls sexual dimorphism in the liverwort. Embo Journal 38.
- Hisanaga, T., K. Okahashi, S. Yamaoka, T. Kajiwara, R. Nishihama *et al.*, 2019b A cis-acting bidirectional transcription switch controls sexual dimorphism in the liverwort. The EMBO Journal 38: e100240.
- Hisanaga, T., S. Yamaoka, T. Kawashima, A. Higo, K. Nakajima *et al.*, 2019c Building new insights in plant gametogenesis from an evolutionary perspective. Nature Plants 5: 663-669.
- Hiwatashi, T., H. Goh, Y. Yasui, L. Q. Koh, H. Takami *et al.*, 2019 The RopGEF KARAPPO Is Essential for the Initiation of Vegetative Reproduction in *Marchantia polymorpha*. Current Biology 29: 3525-3531.
- Ho, B.-C., 2013 The liverwort genus *Marchantia* L. (Marchantiophyta-Marchantiopsida) in Singapore, with a new species record. Nature in Singapore 6: 187-190.

- Hoang, Q. T., S. H. Cho, S. F. McDaniel, S. H. Ok, R. S. Quatrano *et al.*, 2009 An actinoporin plays a key role in water stress in the moss *Physcomitrella patens*. *The New Phytologist* 184: 502-510.
- Hock, Z., P. Szovenyi, J. J. Schneller, Z. Toth and E. Urmi, 2008 Bryophyte diaspore bank: A genetic memory? Genetic structure and genetic diversity of surface populations and diaspore bank in the liverwort *Mannia fragrans* (Athyriaceae). *American Journal of Botany* 95: 542-548.
- Hock, Z., P. Szovenyi, J. J. Schneller, E. Urmi and Z. Toth, 2009 Population genetic consequences of the reproductive system in the liverwort *Mannia fragrans*. *Plant Ecology* 202: 123-134.
- Hodges, M. E., B. Wickstead, K. Gull and J. A. Langdale, 2012 The evolution of land plant cilia. *New Phytologist* 195: 526-540.
- Hodgins, I. W., and R. W. Rogers, 1997 Correlations of stocking with the cryptogamic soil crust of a semi-arid rangeland in southwest Queensland. *Australian Journal of Ecology* 22: 425-431.
- Hoenerger, C., 2006 The Illuminated Tacuinum sanitatis Manuscripts from Northern Italy ca. 1380-1400: Sources, Patrons, and the Creation of a New Pictorial Genre., pp. 51-81 in *Visualizing Medieval Medicine and Natural History, 1200-1550*, edited by K. M. R. Jean A. Givens, Alain Touwaide. Ashgate Publishing Limited, Aldershot, England.
- Hoffman, G. L., and R. A. Stockey, 1997 Morphology and paleoecology of *Ricciopsis speirsae* sp.nov. (Ricciaceae), a fossil liverwort from the Paleocene Joffre Bridge locality, Alberta, Canada. *Canadian Journal of Botany* 75: 1375-1381.
- Hoffman, G. R., 1974 Growth Stimulation of *Marchantia polymorpha* from Ilmenite Basalt and Volcanic Ash. *The Bryologist* 77: 632-636.
- Hoffman, G. R., and D. M. Gates, 1970 An Energy Budget Approach to the Study of Water Loss in Cryptogams. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 97: 361-366.
- Hofmeister, W., 1847 Untersuchungen des Vorgangs bei der Befruchtung der Oenotheren. *Botanische Zeitung* 5: 785-792; Taf. VIII.
- Hofmeister, W., 1848 Ueber die Entwicklung des Pollens. *Botanische Zeitung* 6: 425-434; Taf. IV.
- Hofmeister, W., 1849a *Die Entstehung des Embryo der Phanerogamen*. Friedrich Hofmeister, Leipzig.
- Hofmeister, W., 1849b Ueber die Fruchtbildung und Keimung der höheren Cryptogamen. *Botanische Zeitung* 7: 793-800.
- Hofmeister, W., 1850 Review of Mercklin, "Beobachtungen an dem Prothallium der Farnkräuter. Eine Prüfung und Berichtigung der neuesten Entdeckungen in der Entwicklungsgeschichte derselben". *Flora* 33: 696-701.
- Hofmeister, W., 1851 *Vergleichende Untersuchungen der Keimung, Entfaltung und Fruchtbildung höherer Kryptogamen (Moose, Farne, Equisetaceen, Rhizokarpeen und Lykopodiaceen) und der Samenbildung der Coniferen*. Frederick Hofmeister, Leipzig.
- Hofmeister, W., 1854 Zur morphologie der Moose. Bericht über die Verhandlungen Königlich Sachsischen Gesellschaft d. Wissenschaftlichen zu Leipzig 1854: 92-106; Taf IV-VII.
- Hofmeister, W. F. B., 1862 *On the germination, development, and fructification of the higher Cryptogamia, and on the fructification of the Coniferae*. Ray Society, London.
- Hohe, A., and R. Reski, 2005 From axenic spore germination to molecular farming - One century of bryophyte in vitro culture. *Plant Cell Reports* 23: 513-521.
- Hola, E., T. Vesalainen, J. Tesitel and S. Laaka-Lindberg, 2014 Sex ratio, sex-specific pattern in vegetative growth and gemma production in an aquatic liverwort, *Scapania undulata* (Marchantiophyta: Scapaniaceae). *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society* 175: 229-241.
- Holá, E., T. Vesalainen, J. Těšitel and S. Laaka-Lindberg, 2014 Sex ratio, sex-specific pattern in vegetative growth and gemma production in an aquatic liverwort, *Scapania undulata* (Marchantiophyta- Scapaniaceae). *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society* 175: 229-241.
- Holferty, G. M., 1904 The Archegonium of *Mnium cuspidatum*. *Botanical Gazette* 37: 106-126.
- Holle, G. v., 1857 *Über die Zellenbläschen der Lebermoose*. Bangel & Schmitt, Heidelberg.
- Hollensen, R. H., 1981 A gemmiparous population of *Marchantia polymorpha* var. *aquatica* in Cheboygan County, Michigan. *The Michigan Botanist* 20: 189-191.
- Hollingsworth, M. L., A. A. Clark, L. L. Forrest, J. Richardson, R. T. Pennington *et al.*, 2009 Selecting barcoding loci for plants- evaluation of seven candidate loci with species-level sampling in three divergent groups of land plants. *Molecular Ecology Resources* 9: 439-457.

- Holloway, D. M., and M. Lantin, 2002 Maintaining apical dominance in the fern gametophyte. *Annals of Botany* 89: 409-417.
- Holmberg, B., 1934 Thioglykolsäure als ligninreagens. *Ingeniörsvetenskapsakademiens Handlingar* 131: 1-85.
- Holzinger, A., 2016 Abiotic Stress Tolerance of Charophyte Green Algae: New Challenges for Omics Techniques. *Frontiers in Plant Science* 7: 678.
- Holzinger, A., F. Kaplan, K. Blaas, B. Zechmann, K. Komsic-Buchmann *et al.*, 2014 Transcriptomics of Desiccation Tolerance in the Streptophyte Green Alga Klebsormidium Reveal a Land Plant-Like Defense Reaction. *PLOS ONE* 9.
- Honegger, R., D. Edwards, L. Axe and C. Strullu-Derrien, 2017 Fertile Prototaxites taiti- a basal ascomycete with inoperculate, polysporous ascospores lacking croziers. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B* 373: 2017.0146.
- Hong, W. S., 1977 Thalloid Hepaticae of Montana and Phytogeographical Relationships to Neighboring States and Provinces. *The Bryologist* 80: 270-278.
- Honkanen, S., V. A. S. Jones, G. Morieri, C. Champion, A. J. Hetherington *et al.*, 2016 The Mechanism Forming the Cell Surface of Tip-Growing Rooting Cells Is Conserved among Land Plants. *Current Biology* 26.
- Hooijmaijers, C., 2008 Membrane integrity, oxidative damage and chlorophyll fluorescence during dehydration of the thalloid liverwort Monoclea forsteri Hook. *Journal of Bryology* 30: 217-222.
- Hooijmaijers, C. A. M., and K. S. Gould, 2007 Photoprotective pigments in red and green gametophytes of two New Zealand liverworts. *New Zealand Journal of Botany* 45: 451-461.
- Hooke, R., 1665 *Micrographia or some Physiological Descriptions of Minute Bodies made by Magnifying Glasses with Observations and Inquiries thereupon*. Jo. Martyn and Ja. Allestry, Royal Society, London.
- Hooker, J. D., 1845 *Cryptogamic botany of the Antarctic voyage of H.M. Discovery ships Erebus and Terror in the years 1839-1843 under the command of Captain Sir James Clark Ross*. Reeve Brothers, London.
- Hooker, J. D., 1855 *The Botany of the Antarctic Voyage of H. M. Discovery Ships Erebus and Terror in the Years 1839-1843 unde rthe command of Captain Sir James Clark Ross. II. Flora Novae-Zealandiae II. Flowerless Plants*. Lovell Reeve, London.
- Hooker, J. D., 1859 *On the flora of Australia : its origin, affinities, and distribution : being an introductory essay to the flora of Tasmania*. Lovelle Reeve, London.
- Hooker, J. D., 1860 *The Botany of the Antarctic Voyage: Of H. M. Discovery Ships Erebus and Terror in the Years 1839 - 1843 Under the Command of Captain Sir James Clark Ross. Flora Tasmaniae - Monocotyledones and acotyledones, Volume 3, Issue 2*. Lovell Reeve, London.
- Hooker, J. D., 1867 *Handbook of the New Zealand Flora. A systematic description of the native plants of New Zealand and the Chatham, Kermadec's, Lord Auckland's, Campbell's and Macquarie's Islands. Vol. II*. Reeve & Co., London.
- Hooker, J. D., and T. Taylor, 1844 Hepaticae Antarticae. *London Journal of Botany* 3: 366-401, 454-481, 556-582.
- Hooker, W. J., 1816 *British Jungermanniae: being a history and description with colored figures, of each species of the genus, and microscopical analyses of the parts*. Longman, Hurst, Rees, Orme, and Brown; Sherwood, Neely, and Jones; and J. Harding, London.
- Hooker, W. J., 1820 *Musci Exotici; containing Figures and Descriptions of new or little known foreign mosses and other cryptogamic subjects. Vol II*. Longman, Hurst, Rees, Orme, and Brown, Paternoster Row, London.
- Hooker, W. J., 1821 *Flora scotia; or a description of Scottish plants arranged both according to the artificial and natural methods*. Richard and Arthur Taylor, London.
- Hooker, W. J., 1825 On the botany of America. *The American Journal of Science and Arts* 9: 263-284.
- Hooker, W. J., 1830 *Botanical miscellany*. J. Murray, London.
- Hooker, W. J., 1833 *The English Flora of Sir James Edward Smith. Class XXIV Cryptogamia*. Longman, Rees, Orme, Brown, Green & Longman, London.

- Hooker, W. J., 1837 *Icones plantarum or figures, with brief descriptive characters and remarks, of new or rare plants, selected from the author's herbarium.* Longman, Rees, Orme, Brown, Green & Longman, London.
- Hooker, W. J., Sir, G. Bentham, J. D. Hooker, Sir, J. R. T. Vogel and P. B. Webb, 1849 *Niger flora; or, An enumeration of the plants of western tropical Africa, collected by the late Dr. Theodore Vogel, botanist to the voyage of the expedition sent by Her Britannic Majesty to the river Niger in 1841, under the command of Capt. H. D. Trotter, R.N., &c.; including Spicilegia gorgonea, by P. B. Webb, esq., and Flora nigritiana, by Dr. J. D. Hooker and George Bentham, esq. with a sketch of the life of Dr. Vogel. Ed. by Sir W. J. Hooker.* Hippolyte Bailliere, London.
- Hooker, W. J., and T. Taylor, 1827 *Muscologia britannica containing the mosses of Great Britain and Ireland.* Longman, Rees, Orme, Brown & Green, London.
- Hopkins, A. W., and G. E. McBride, 1976 Life-History of Coleochaete-Scutata (Chlorophyceae) Studied by a Feulgen Microspectrophotometric Analysis of DNA-Cycle. *Journal of Phycology* 12: 29-35.
- Hopkins, B. J., and G. W. Perold, 1974 (S)-2-Hydroxycuparene [p-(1,2,2-Trimethylcyclopentyl)-0-cresol] and 3,4'-Ethylenebisphenol from a Liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha* Linn. *J Chem Soc Perkin* 1: 32-36.
- Hori, H., B.-L. Lim and S. Osawa, 1985 Evolution of green plants as deduced from 5S rRNA sequences. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences USA* 82: 820-823.
- Hori, K., F. Maruyama, T. Fujisawa, T. Togashi, N. Yamamoto *et al.*, 2014 Klebsormidium flaccidum genome reveals primary factors for plant terrestrial adaptation. *Nature Communications* 5.
- Horikawa, Y., 1928 On Calicularia densa Stephani. *Science Reports of the Tohoku Imperial University. Ser. 4, Biology* 3: 259-264; Plate II.
- Horikawa, Y., 1929 Studies on the Hepaticae of Japan II. *Science Reports of the Tohoku Imperial University Series 4, Biology* 2: 395-429; Pl. XVI-XVIII.
- Horikawa, Y., 1932 Some liverworts like the moss in appearance. *Journal of Japanese Botany* 8: 314-318.
- Horikawa, Y., 1950 Natural arrangement of families and number of genera of Hepaticae. *Hikobia* 1: 15-16.
- Horne, A. S., 1909 Discharge of antherozoids in Fossombronia and Haplomitrium hookeri. *Annals of Botany* 23: 159-160.
- Horner, H. T. J., N. R. Lersten and C. C. Bowen, 1966 Spore Development in the Liverwort Riccardia pinguis. *American Journal of Botany* 53: 1048-1064.
- Horodyski, R. J., and L. P. Knauth, 1994 Life on land in the Precambrian. *Science* 263: 494-498.
- Horrocks, M., J. Salter, J. Braggins, S. Nichol, R. Moorhouse *et al.*, 2008 Plant microfossil analysis of coprolites of the critically endangered kakapo (*Strigops habroptilus*) parrot from New Zealand. *Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology* 149: 229-245.
- Horst, N. A., A. Katz, I. Pereman, E. L. Decker, N. Ohad *et al.*, 2016 A single homeobox gene triggers phase transition, embryogenesis and asexual reproduction. *Nature Plants* 2.
- Hörter, H., and R. Wiermann, 1976 Phytochemische Untersuchungen an thallösen Lebermoose-Monoterpenen in *Conocephalum* (L.) Wiggers (Marchantiales). *Nova Hedwigia* 27: 183-186.
- Houttuyn, M. b., C. v. Linné and j. C. Philips, 1783 *Natuurlyke historie - of, Uitvoerige beschryving der dieren, planten, en mineraalen.* Erven van F. Houttuyn, Amsterdam.
- Howe, M. A., 1894a Chapters in the early history of hepaticology. I. *Erythea* 2: 130-135.
- Howe, M. A., 1894b Chapters in the early history of hepaticology. II. *Erythea* 2: 143-147.
- Howe, M. A., 1895a Chapters in the early history of hepaticology. III. *Erythea* 3: 1-6.
- Howe, M. A., 1895b Chapters in the early history of hepaticology. IV. *Erythea* 3: 25-30.
- Howe, M. A., 1898 The Anthocerotaceae of North America. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 25: 1-24; Plates 321-326.
- Howe, M. A., 1899a The Hepaticae and Anthocerotes of California. *Memoirs of the Torrey Botanical Club* 7: 1-203; Plates 288-122.
- Howe, M. A., 1899b On the occurrence of tubers in the Hepaticae. *Botanical Gazette* 27: 122-123.
- Howe, M. A., 1914a Further Observations on the Texan Oxymitra (Tessellina). *The Bryologist* 17: 92-94.

- Howe, M. A., 1914b *Oxymitra* (*Tessellina*) in the United States. *The Bryologist* 17: 72-75.
- Howe, M. A., and L. M. Underwood, 1903 The Genus *Riella*, with Descriptions of new Species from North America and the Canary Islands. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 30: 214-224, Plates 211-212.
- Huang, W.-J., C.-L. Wu, C.-W. Lin, L.-L. Chi, P.-Y. Chen *et al.*, 2010 Marchantin A, a cyclic bis(bibenzyl ether), isolated from the liverwort *Marchantia emarginata* subsp. *tosana* induces apoptosis in human MCF-7 breast cancer cells. *Cancer Letters* 291: 108-119.
- Huault, C., 1978 Contrôle par le phytochrome de la germination des propagules de *Lunularia cruciata* L. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 291: 307-309.
- Huault, C., 1980 Contrôle par le phytochrome de la germination des propagules de *Lunularia cruciata* L. *Comptes Rendous Hebdomadaires des Séances de l'Académie des Sciences Serie D* 291: 307-310.
- Hubbell, S. P., D. F. Wiemer and A. Adejare, 1983 An Antifungal Terpenoid Defends a Neotropical Tree (*Hymenaea*) against Attack by Fungus-Growing Ants (*Atta*). *Oecologia* 60: 321-327.
- Hübener, J. W., Peter, 1834 *Hepaticologia germanica oder Beschreibung der Deutschen lebermoose*. Schwan - Götz'sche Hofbuchlandlung, Mannheim.
- Huber, J., 1892 Chaetophorées épiphytes et endophytes. *Annales des sciences naturelles ser 7 tome 16*: 265-359.
- Hübers, M., and H. Kepr, 2012 Oldest known mosses discovered in Mississippian (late Visean) strata of Germany. *Geology* 40: 755-758.
- Hueber, F. M., 1961 Hepaticites devonicus, a new fossil liverwort from the Devonian of New York. *Annals of the Missouri Botanic Garden* 48: 125-132.
- Hueber, F. M., 2001 Rotted wood-alga-fungus- the history and life of *Prototaxites Dawson* 1859. *Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology* 116: 123-158.
- Hughes, S. J., 1971 On conidia of fungi, and gemmae of algae, bryophytes, and pteridophytes. *Canadian Journal of Botany* 49: 1319-1339.
- Hugonnot, V., 2010 Towards an improved understanding of the taxonomy of *Riccia ciliata* Hoffm. (Marchantiopsida: Ricciaceae). *Journal of Bryology* 32: 300-303.
- Hummel, A. W., 1941 The Printed Herbal of 1249 A. D. *Isis* 33: 439-442.
- Humphrey, H. B., 1906 The Development of *Fossumbronia longiseta*, Aust. *Annals of Botany* 20: 83-108; Plates V-VI.
- Humphrey, H. B., 1908 Studies in the physiology and morphology of some California Hepaticae. *Proceeding of the Washington Academy of Sciences* 10: 1-50; Plates I-II.
- Humphrey, H. B., 1915 Natural reforestation in the mountains of northern Idaho. *Plant World* 18: 31-47.
- Humphreys, C. P., P. J. Franks, M. Rees, M. I. Bidartondo, J. R. Leake *et al.*, 2010 Mutualistic mycorrhiza-like symbiosis in the most ancient group of land plants. *Nature Communications* 1:103: 1-7.
- Huneck, S., 1983 Chemistry and Biochemistry of Bryophytes, pp. 1-116 in *New Manual of Bryology Vol. 1.*, edited by R. M. Schuster. The Hattori Botanical Laboratory, Nichinan, Miyazaki, Japan.
- Huneck, S., and E. Klein, 1967 Inhaltsstoffe der moose—III. Über die vergleichende gas- und dünnenschicht-chromatographische untersuchung der ätherischen öle einiger lebermoose und die isolierung von (-)-longifolen und (-)-longiborneol aus *Scapania undulata* (L.) Dum. *Phytochemistry* 6: 383-390.
- Hunt, P. W., R. A. Watts, B. Trevaskis, D. J. Llewelyn, J. Burnell *et al.*, 2001 Expression and evolution of functionally distinct haemoglobin genes in plants. *Plant Molecular Biology* 47: 677-692.
- Hus, H., 1911 Jean Marchant; an Eighteenth Century Mutationist. *The American Naturalist* 45: 493-506.
- Hussain, T., R. V. Espley, J. Gertsch, T. Whare, F. Stehle *et al.*, 2019 Demystifying the liverwort *Radula marginata*, a critical review on its taxonomy, genetics, cannabinoid phytochemistry and pharmacology. *Phytochemistry Reviews* 18: 953–965.

- Hussain, T., B. Plunkett, M. Ejaz, R. V. Espely and O. Kayser, 2018 Identification of Putative Precursor Genes for the Biosynthesis of Cannabinoid-Like Compound in *Radula marginata*. *Frontiers in Plant Science* 9: 537.
- Hutchinson, A. H., 1915 Gametophyte of *Pellia Epiphylla*. *Botanical Gazette* 60: 134-143.
- Huzioka, K., and E. Takahasi, 1973 A Triassic hepatica from the Omine coal-field southwest Honshu, Japan. *Trans Proc Paleont Soc Japan N.S.* 89 24-26.
- Hyams, J. S., and C. J. Campbell, 1985 Widespread absence of outer dynein arms in the spermatozoids of lower plants. *Cell Biology International Reports* 9: 841-848.
- Iamonico, D., 2014 Lectotypification of the Linnaean name *Marchantia cruciata* L. (*Lunulariaceae*). *Journal of Bryology* 36: 253-254.
- Iamonico, D., and M. Iberite, 2013 Lectotypification of the Linnaean Name *Marchantia hemisphaerica* L. (*Aytoniaceae*). *Cryptogamie, Bryologie* 34: 89-91.
- Iino, T., K. Hashimoto, T. Asai, K. Kuchitsu and Y. Ozeki, 2020 Multicolour chemical imaging of plant tissues with hyperspectral stimulated Raman scattering microscopy. *Analyst* 146: 1234-1238.
- Ikeno, S., 1903 Beiträge zur Kenntnis der pflanzlichen Spermatogenese: Die Spermatogenese von *Marchantia polymorpha* (Contributions to the knowledge of plant spermatogenesis: Spermatogenesis of *Marchantia polymorpha*). *Beihefte zum Botanischen Centralblatt* 15: 5-88.
- Ikeno, S., 1905 Are the Centrosomes in the Antheridial Cells of *Marchantia polymorpha* Imaginary ? *Botanical Magazine Tokyo* 19: 111-113.
- Ikeno, S., 1906 Zur Frage nach der Homologie der Blepharoplasten. *Flora* 96: 538-542.
- Ilahi, I., and A. Allsopp, 1969 Studies in the Metzgeriales (Hepticae). II. The effects of certain auxins on the growth and morphology of some thalloid species. *Phytomorphology* 19: 381-389.
- Imada, Y., and M. Kato, 2016 Bryophyte-feeding of *Litoleptis* (Diptera: Rhagionidae) with descriptions of new species from Japan. *Zootaxa* 4097: 41-58.
- Imada, Y., A. Kawakita and M. Kato, 2011 Allopatric distribution and diversification without niche shift in a bryophyte-feeding basal moth lineage (Lepidoptera- Micropterigidae). *Proceedings of the Royal Society B-Biological Sciences* 278: 3026-3033.
- Imoto, S. A., and Y. Ohta, 1985 Intracellular Localization of Lunularic-Acid and Prelunularic-Acid in Suspension Cultured Cells of *Marchantia-Polymorpha*. *Plant Physiology* 79: 751-755.
- Inoue, H., 1960a Studies in spore germination and the earlier stages of gametophyte development in the Marchantiales. *The Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 23: 148-191.
- Inoue, H., 1960b Studies in *Treubia nana* (Hepticae) with Special Reference to the Antheridial Development. *Shokubutsugaku Zasshi* 73: 225-230.
- Inoue, H., 1961 Spore germination in the Marchantiales with special reference to the germ rhizoid formation. *Miscellanea Bryologica et Lichenologica* 2: 79-80.
- Inoue, H., 1974a Some taxonomic problems in the genus *Plagiochila*. *The Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 38: 105-109.
- Inoue, H., and T. Asakawa, 1966 Making a Motion Picture of the Life History of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *The Bryologist* 69: 369-373.
- Inoue, K., R. Nishihama, T. Araki and T. Kohchi, 2019a Reproductive induction is a far-red high irradiance response that is mediated by phytochrome and PHYTOCHROME INTERACTING FACTOR in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 60: 1136-1145.
- Inoue, K., R. Nishihama, H. Kataoka, M. Hosaka, R. Manabe *et al.*, 2016 Phytochrome Signaling Is Mediated by PHYTOCHROME INTERACTING FACTOR in the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant Cell* 28: 1406-1421.
- Inoue, K., R. Nishihama and T. Kohchi, 2017 Evolutionary origin of phytochrome responses and signaling in land plants. *Plant, Cell and Environment* 40: 2502-2508.
- Inoue, K., R. Nishihama and T. Kohchi, 2019b Phytochrome and Light Signaling in *Marchantia*, pp. 215-223 in *Phytochrome And Light Signaling In Marchantia*, edited by A. Hiltbrunner. Springer Science+Business Media, LLC.
- Inoue, S., 1974b Chromosome studies of 2 species of *Haplomitrium Hepaticae*. *Kromosomo* 96/97: 3011.

- Inouye, I., and T. Hori, 1991 High-Speed Video Analysis of the Flagellar Beat and Swimming Patterns of Algae - Possible Evolutionary Trends in Green-Algae. *Protoplasma* 164: 54-69.
- Irifune, K., K. Ono, M. Takahashi, H. Murakami and H. Morikawa, 1996 Stable transformation of cultured cells of the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*-a by particle bombardment. *Transgenic Research* 5: 337-341.
- Isaac, I., 1941 The structure of *Anthoceros laevis* in relation to its water supply. *Annals of Botany* 5: 339-351.
- Ishchenko, T. A., and R. N. Shlyakov, 1979 Middle Devonian Liverworts (Marchantiidae) from Podolia. *Paleont. J.* 3: 369-380.
- Ishida, A., K. Ono and T. Matsusaka, 1985 Cell Wall-Associated Peroxidase in Cultured-Cells of Liverwort, *Marchantia-Polymorpha* L.: Changes of Peroxidase Level and Its Localization in the Cell-Wall. *Plant Cell Reports* 4: 54-57.
- Ishida, A., K. Ookubo and K. Ono, 1987 Formation of Hydrogen Peroxide by NAD(P)H Oxidation with Isolated Cell Wall-Associated Peroxidase from Cultured Liverwort Cells, *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 28: 723-726.
- Ishida, M. R., 1961 On the nucleic acids of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Miscellanea Bryologica et Lichenologica* 2: 85-87.
- Ishizaki, K., 2015 Development of schizogenous intercellular spaces in plants. *Frontiers in Plant Science* 6.
- Ishizaki, K., S. Chiyoda, K. T. Yamato and T. Kohchi, 2008 Agrobacterium-mediated transformation of the haploid liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L., an emerging model for plant biology. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 49: 1084-1091.
- Ishizaki, K., Y. Johzuka-Hisatomi, S. Ishida, S. Iida and T. Kohchi, 2013a Homologous recombination-mediated gene targeting in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Scientific Reports* 3: DOI: 10.1038/srep01532.
- Ishizaki, K., M. Mizutani, M. Shimamura, A. Masuda, R. Nishihama *et al.*, 2013b Essential Role of the E3 Ubiquitin Ligase NOPPERABO1 in Schizogenous Intercellular Space Formation in the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant Cell* 25: 4075-4084.
- Ishizaki, K., R. Nishihama, M. Ueda, K. Inoue, S. Ishida *et al.*, 2015 Development of Gateway Binary Vector Series with Four Different Selection Markers for the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *PLOS one* 10: 1-13; e0138876.
- Ishizaki, K., R. Nishihama, K. T. Yamato and T. Kohchi, 2016 Molecular Genetic Tools and Techniques for *Marchantia polymorpha* Research. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 57: 262-270.
- Ishizaki, K., M. Nonomura, H. Kato, K. T. Yamato and T. Kohchi, 2012 Visualization of auxin-mediated transcriptional activation using a common auxin-responsive reporter system in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Journal of Plant Research* 125: 643-651.
- Ishizaki, K., Y. Shimizu-Ueda, S. Okada, M. Yamamoto, M. Fujisawa *et al.*, 2002 Multicopy genes uniquely amplified in the Y chromosome-specific repeats of the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Nucleic Acids Research* 30: 4675-4681.
- Isoviita, P., 1970 Dilleni's 'Historia Muscorum' as the basis of hepatic nonemclature, and S. O. Lindberg's colection of Dillenian bryophytes. *Acta Botanica Fennica* 89: 2-28.
- Ito, M., 1962 Studies on the differentiation of fern gametophytes I. Regeneration of single cells isolated from cordate gametophytes of *Pteris vittata*. *Botanical Magazine Tokyo* 75: 19-27.
- Itouga, M., Y. kato, H. Deguchi, Y. Ono and H. Sakakibara, 2005 Genetic diversity, sexual conditions and branching pattern within *Reboulia hemisphaerica* (Marchantiales; Hepaticae) in Japan. *Hikobia* 14: 251-261.
- Itouga, M., T. Yamaguchi and H. Deguchi, 2000 Genetic structure of *Lunularia cruciata* (Marchantiales, Hepaticae) in Japan using allozyme markers. *Hikobia* 13: 219-224.
- Itouga, M., T. Yamaguchi and H. Deguchi, 2002 Gene flow and genetic differentiation in four East Asian liverwort species. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 92: 199-209.
- Iverson, G. B., 1963 Karyotype evolution in the leafy liverwort genus *Frullania*. *The Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 26: 119-170.
- Ivins, W. M., Jr., 1944 The herbal of "Pseudo-Apuleius". *The Metropolitan Museum of Art Bulletin* 2: 218-221.

- Ivkovic, I., M. Novakovic, M. Veljic, M. Mojsin, M. Stevanovic *et al.*, 2021 Bis-Bibenzyls from the Liverwort *Pellia endiviifolia* and Their Biological Activity. *Plants* 10: 1063.
- Iwanoff, L., 1901 Das Auftreten und Schwinden von Phosphorbindungen in der Pflanze. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 36: 355-379.
- Iwasaki, K.-e., 1828 *Honzou-zufu* (本草図譜).
- Iwasaki, M., T. Kajiwara, Y. Yasui, Y. Yoshitake, M. Miyazaki *et al.*, 2021 Identification of sex-determining factor in *Marchantia* revealed unique evolution of the genes linked to sex chromosomes in haploid system. *Current Biology* 31.
- Iwatsuki, Z., and T. Kodama, 1961 Mosses In Japanese Gardens. *Economic Botany* 15: 264-269.
- Jachimsky, H., 1935 Beitrag zur Kenntnis von Geschlechtschromosomen und Heterochromatin bei Moosen. *Jahrbücher für Wissenschaftliche Botanik* 81: 203-238.
- Jackson, O., O. Taylor, D. G. Adams and J. P. Knox, 2012 Arabinogalactan Proteins Occur in the Free-Living Cyanobacterium Genus *Nostoc* and in Plant–*Nostoc* Symbioses. *Molecular Plant-Microbe Interactions* 25: 1338-1349.
- Jacobs, J., S. Glanz, A. Bunse-Grassmann, O. Kruse and U. Kuck, 2010 RNA trans-splicing: Identification of components of a putative chloroplast spliceosome. *European Journal of Cell Biology* 89: 932-939.
- Jaeger-Wunderer, M., 1980 Aktivitäten der Peroxidasen, Polyphenoloxidases und IES-Oxidasen während der Differenzierung der Zellen von *Riella helicophylla* (Bory et Mont.) Mont. *Zeitschrift für Pflanzenphysiologie* 98: 189-201.
- Jaenicke, L., and D. G. Müller, 1973 Gametenlockstoffe bei niederen Pflanzen und Tieren. *Fortschritte der Chemie Organischer Naturstoffe* 30: 61-100.
- Janczewski, E. v., 1872 Vergleichende Untersuchungen über die Entwicklungsgeschichte des Archegoniums. *Botanische Zeitung* 30: 377-393; 401-420; 440-443.
- Janick, J., and J. Stolarczyk, 2012 Ancient Greek Illustrated Dioscoridean Herbals- Origins and Impact of the Juliana Anicia Codex and the Codex Neopolitanus. *Notulae Botanicae Horti Agrobotanici* 40: 9-17.
- Janick, J., A. L. Whipkey and J. Stolarczyk, 2013 Synteny of Images in Three Illustrated Dioscoridean Herbals- Juliana Anicia Codex, Codex Neopolitanus, and Morgan 652. *Notulae Botanicae Horti Agrobotanici Cluj-Napoca* 41: 333-339.
- Janzen, P., 1912 Moosmosaik. *Bericht des Westpreussischen Botanisch-Zoologischen Vereins* 34: 239-256.
- Jeffery, E. C., 1914 Spore conditions in hybrids and the mutation hypothesis of De Vries. *Botanical Gazette* 58: 322-336; Plates XXII-XXV.
- Jeffree, C. E., 2008 The fine structure of the plant cuticle, pp. 11-125 in *Annual Plant Reviews, Biology of the Plant Cuticle*, edited by M. Riederer and C. Müller. Blackwell Publishing.
- Jeffrey, C., 1962 The Origin and Differentiation of the Archegoniate Land-Plants. *Botaniska Notiser* 115: 446-454.
- Jennings, A. V., 1898 Botanical Studies III. *Jungermannia*. *Knowledge* 21: 115-118.
- Jennings, O. E., 1928 The Ancestry of the Mosses. *The Bryologist* 31: 10-15.
- Jensen, J. S. R. E., S. Omarsdottir, J. B. Thorsteinsdottir, H. M. Ogmundsdottir and E. S. Olafsdottir, 2012a Synergistic Cytotoxic Effect of the Microtubule Inhibitor Marchantin A from *Marchantia polymorpha* and the Aurora Kinase Inhibitor MLN8237 on Breast Cancer Cells In Vitro. *Planta Medica* 78: 448-454.
- Jensen, S., S. Omarsdottir, A. G. Bwalya, M. A. Nielsen, D. Tasdemir *et al.*, 2012b Marchantin A, a macrocyclic bisbibenzyl ether, isolated from the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*, inhibits protozoal growth in vitro. *Phytomedicine* 19: 1191-1195.
- Jephson, I. A. M., and W. T. Thiselton-Dyer, 1891 Botany of the Emin Relief Expedition. *Nature* 45: 8-10.
- Jia, Q., G. Li, T. G. Kollner, J. Fu, X. Chen *et al.*, 2016 Microbial-type terpene synthase genes occur widely in nonseed land plants, but not in seed plants. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 113: 12328-12333.
- Jiang, C.-K., and G.-Y. Rao, 2020 Insights into the Diversification and Evolution of R2R3-MYB Transcription Factors in Plants. *Plant Physiology* 183: 637-655.

- Jiao, C., I. Sørensen, X. Sun, H. Sun, H. Behar *et al.*, 2019 The *Penium margaritaceum* Genome-Hallmarks of the Origins of Land Plants. *Cell* 181: 1097-1111.
- Jobson, R. W., and Y.-L. Qiu, 2011 Amino Acid Compositional Shifts During Streptophyte Transitions to Terrestrial Habitats. *Journal of Molecular Evolution* 72: 204-214.
- Johannes, A., 1975 Medicinal Plants of the Nekematihi of the Eastern Highlands of New Guinea. *Economic Botany* 29: 268-277.
- Johansen, D. A., 1934 Haploid Chromosomes of *Riccia glauca*. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 61: 381-383.
- Johansen, W., A. E. Ako, V. Demko, P.-F. Perroud, S. A. Rensing *et al.*, 2016 The DEK1 Calpain Linker Functions in Three-Dimensional Body Patterning in *Physcomitrella patens*. *Plant Physiology* 172: 1089-1104.
- Johnson, D. S., 1904 The Development and Relationship of Monoclea. *Botanical Gazette* 38: 185-205.
- Johnson, J. H., and K. Konishi, 1958 Studies of Devonian algae. *Quarterly Journal of the Colorado School of Mines* 53: 1-84.
- Johnston, G., 1853 *The Botany of the Eastern Borders - with the popular names and uses of the plants, and of the customs and beliefs which have been associated with them*. John van Voorst, Paternoster Row, London.
- Jones, N. L., and S. Bartholomew-Began, 2007 Juvenile gametophyte development in the Blasiales (Metzgeriidae). 2. Gemma/gemmaling ontogeny of *Cavicularia densa*. *The Bryologist* 110: 453-464.
- Jones, R. A., M. J. Montague and J. Taylor, 1973 Urease and Urea Amidolyase - Determination of Activity in Liverworts. *Phytochemistry* 12: 1675-1676.
- Jones, V. A. S., and L. Dolan, 2012 The evolution of root hairs and rhizoids. *Annals of Botany* 110: 205-212.
- Jones, V. A. S., and L. Dolan, 2017 MpWIP regulates air pore complex development in the liverwort Marchantia polymorpha. *Development* 144: 1472-1476.
- Joo, S., Y. Nishimura, E. Cronmiller, R. H. Hong, T. Kariyawasam *et al.*, 2017 Gene Regulatory Networks for the Haploid-to-Diploid Transition of *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*. *Plant Physiology* 175: 314-332.
- Jovet-Ast, S., 1964 Essai sur le genre *Cronisia* Berkeley.pdf. *Revue Bryologique et Lichenologique* 33: 180-184.
- Jovet-Ast, S., 1967 Premier Embranchement Bryophyta, pp. 17-186 in *Traité de Paleobotanique, Tome II*, edited by S. J.-A. S. Boureau, O. A. Höeg, and W. G. Chaloner. Masson et Cie., Paris.
- Jovet-Ast, S., 1974 Note pour l'étude des relations entre le genre *Riccia* et les genres *Cronisia* et *Ricciocarpus*. *Revue Bryologique et Lichenologique* 40: 277-282.
- Jovet-Ast, S., 1975 Germination et phase protonémique chez quelques espèces de genre *Riccia*. *Revue Bryologique et Lichenologique* 41: 263-276.
- Jovet-Ast, S., 2000 Documents pour la connaissance des *Riccia* australiens (Hépatiques, Marchantiales) -Nouvelles récoltes. Taxons nouveaux. Commentaires morphologiques et écologiques. *Cryptogamie Bryologie* 21: 289-343.
- Ju, C., B. Van de Poel, E. D. Cooper, J. H. Theirer, T. R. Gibbons *et al.*, 2015 Conservation of ethylene as a plant hormone over 450 million years of evolution. *Nature Plants* 1.
- Julca, I., C. Ferrari, M. Flores-Tornero, S. Proost, Ann-Cathrin Lindner6 *et al.*, 2021 Comparative transcriptomic analysis reveals conserved programmes underpinning organogenesis and reproduction in land plants. *Nature Plants* 7.
- Jussieu, B. d., 1739 Histoire d'une plante, connue par les botanistes sous le nom de Pilularia. *Histoire de l'Académie royale des sciences*: 240-256; Planche 211.
- Jussieu, B. d., 1740 Histoire du Lemma. *Histoire de l'Académie royale des sciences*: 263-275; Planche 215.
- Kachroo, P., 1954 Morphology of Rebouliaceae II. On some species of *Mannia* Corda., *Asterella* Beauv. and *Plagiochasma* L. et L. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 12: 34-52.
- Kachroo, P., 1955 A Note on the Morphology of Some Species of *Riccia*. *The Bryologist* 58: 134-136.
- Kachroo, P., 1958 Morphology of Rebouliaceae III. Development of sex organs, sporogonium and interrelationships of the various genera. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 19: 1-24.

- Kageyama, A., K. Ishizaki, T. Kohchi, H. Matsuura and K. Takahashi, 2015 Abscisic acid induces biosynthesis of bisbibenzyls and tolerance to UV-C in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Phytochemistry* 117: 547-553.
- Kajikawa, M., K. Matsui, M. Ochiai, Y. Tanaka, Y. Kita *et al.*, 2008 Production of Arachidonic and Eicosapentaenoic Acids in Plants Using Bryophyte Fatty Acid Δ6-Desaturase, Δ6-Elongase, and Δ5-Desaturase Genes. *Bioscience, Biotechnology, and Biochemistry* 72: 435-444.
- Kajikawa, M., S. Yamaoka, K. T. Yamato, H. Kanamaru, E. Sakuradani *et al.*, 2003a Functional analysis of a beta-ketoacyl-CoA synthase gene, MpFAE2, by gene silencing in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Bioscience Biotechnology and Biochemistry* 67: 605-612.
- Kajikawa, M., K. T. Yamato, H. Kanamaru, E. Sakuradani, S. Shimizu *et al.*, 2003b MpFAE3, a beta-Ketoacyl-CoA synthase gene in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L., is preferentially involved in elongation of palmitic acid to stearic acid. *Bioscience Biotechnology and Biochemistry* 67: 1667-1674.
- Kajikawa, M., K. T. Yamato, Y. Kohzu, M. Nojiri, E. Sakuradani *et al.*, 2004 Isolation and characterization of Delta(6)-desaturase, an ELO-like enzyme and Delta(5)-desaturase from the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* and production of arachidonic and eicosapentaenoic acids in the methylotrophic yeast *Pichia pastoris*. *Plant Molecular Biology* 54: 335-352.
- Kajikawa, M., K. T. Yamato, Y. Sakai, H. Fukuzawa, K. Ohyama *et al.*, 2006 Isolation and functional characterization of fatty acid Delta 5-elongase gene from the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Fefs Letters* 580: 149-154.
- Kamerling, Z., 1897 Zur Biologie und Physiologie der Marchantiaceen. *Flora* 84: 1-68; Tafeln I-III.
- Kamerling, Z., 1898 Der Bewegungsmechanismus der Lebermooselateren. *Flora* 85: 157-169.
- Kamiya, R., and M. Okamoto, 1985 A mutant of *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* that lacks the flagellar outer dynein arm but can swim. *Journal of Cell Science* 74: 181-191.
- Kámory, E., G. M. Keserü and B. Papp, 1995 Isolation and Antibacterial Activity of Marchantin A, a Cyclic Bis(bibenzyl) Constituent of Hungarian *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Planta Medica* 61: 387-388.
- Kanamoto, H., M. Takemura and K. Ohyama, 2009 Detection of 5-Lipoxygenase Activity in the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Bioscience Biotechnology and Biochemistry* 73: 2549-2551.
- Kanamoto, H., M. Takemura and K. Ohyama, 2012 Cloning and expression of three lipoxygenase genes from liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha* L., in *Escherichia coli*. *Phytochemistry* 77: 70-78.
- Kanasaki, T., and K. Ohta, 1976 Isolation and Identification of Costunolide as a Piscicidal Component of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Agricultural and Biological Chemistry* 40: 1239.
- Kanazawa, M., Y. Ikeda, R. Nishihama, S. Yamaoka, N. H. Lee *et al.*, 2019 Regulation of the poly(A) status of mitochondrial mRNA by poly(A) specific ribonuclease is conserved among land plants. *Plant & Cell Physiology* 61: 470-480.
- Kanazawa, T., A. Era, N. Minamino, Y. Shikano, M. Fujimoto *et al.*, 2016 SNARE Molecules in *Marchantia polymorpha*: Unique and Conserved Features of the Membrane Fusion Machinery. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 57: 307-324.
- Kanazawa, T., K. Ishizaki, T. Kohchi, M. Hanaoka and K. Tanaka, 2013 Characterization of Four Nuclear-Encoded Plastid RNA Polymerase Sigma Factor Genes in the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*: Blue-Light- and Multiple Stress-Responsive SIG5 was Acquired Early in the Emergence of Terrestrial Plants. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 54: 1736-1748.
- Kanazawa, T., H. Morinaka, K. Ebine, T. L. Shimada, S. Ishida *et al.*, 2020 The liverwort oil body is formed by redirection of the secretory pathway. *Nature Communications* 11: 6152.
- Kanda, N., M. Ichikawa, A. Ono, A. Toyoda, A. Fujiyama *et al.*, 2017 CRISPR\_Cas9-based knockouts reveal that CpRLP1 is a negative regulator of the sex pheromone PR-IP in the Closterium peracerosum-strigosum-littorale complex. *Scientific Reports* 7: 17873.
- Kanekatsu, M., K. Dohke and K. Ohtsuki, 1991 Purification and Characterization of Three Distinct Protein Kinases from *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 32: 159-168.
- Kanekatsu, M., and K. Ohtsuki, 1993 Biochemical Characterization of Casein Kinases II (CK-II) from Cultured Cells of the Liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 34: 627-631.

- Kappen, L., and H. Straka, 1988 Pollen and Spores Transport into the Antarctic. *Polar Biology* 8: 173-180.
- Karaaslan, E. S. h., N. Wang, N. Faiß, Y. Liang, S. A. Montgomery *et al.*, 2020 Marchantia TCP transcription factor activity correlates with three-dimensional chromatin structure. *Nature Plants* 6: 1250–1261.
- Karatygin, I. V., N. S. Snigirevskaya and S. V. Vikulin, 2009 The Most Ancient Terrestrial Lichen *Winfrenatia reticulata*: A New Find and New Interpretation. *Paleontological Journal* 43: 107-114.
- Kariyawasam, T., S. Joo, J. Lee, D. Toor, A. F. Gao *et al.*, 2019 TALE homeobox heterodimer GSM1-GSP1 is a molecular switch that prevents unwarranted genetic recombination in *Chlamydomonas*. *The Plant Journal*.
- Karol, K. G., K. Arumuganathan, J. L. Boore, A. M. Duffy, K. D. E. Everett *et al.*, 2010 Complete plastome sequences of *Equisetum arvense* and *Isoetes flaccida*: implications for phylogeny and plastid genome evolution of early land plant lineages. *BMC Evolutionary Biology* 10: 321.
- Karol, K. G., R. M. McCourt, M. T. Cimino and C. F. Delwiche, 2001 The closest living relatives of land plants. *Science* 294: 2351-2353.
- Karsten, G., 1887 Beiträge zur Kentniss von *Fegatella conica*. *Botanische Zeitung* 45: 649-655, Tafel VIII.
- Karsten, I., 1963 Der Zeitpunkt der Kernteilungen in regenerierenden Zellen von *Riella helicophylla* nach einer vorangegangenen Dunkelperiode. *Naturwissenschaften* 2: 50-51.
- Karsten, I., 1967 Über den Einfluß der Vorbehandlung der ganzen Pflanzen auf die Embryonalisierung differenzierter Zellen von *Riella helicophylla*. *Planta* 76: 1-10.
- Karsten, U., K. Herburger and A. Holzinger, 2015 Living in biological soil crust communities of African deserts—Physiological traits of green algal *Klebsormidium* species (Streptophyta) to cope with desiccation, light and temperature gradients. *Journal of Plant Physiology*.
- Karsten, U., K. Herburger and A. Holzinger, 2016 Living in biological soil crust communities of African deserts—Physiological traits of green algal *Klebsormidium* species (Streptophyta) to cope with desiccation, light and temperature gradients. *Journal of Plant Physiology* in press.
- Karsten, U., and A. Holzinger, 2014 Green algae in alpine biological soil crust communities—acclimation strategies against ultraviolet radiation and dehydration. *Biodivers Conserv* 23: 1845-1858.
- Karzel, R., 1926 Über die Nach-wirkungen der Plasmolyse. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 65: 551-591.
- Kasahara, M., N. Suetsugu, Y. Urano, C. Yamamoto, M. Ohmori *et al.*, 2016 An adenylyl cyclase with a phosphodiesterase domain in basal plants with a motile sperm system. *Scientific Reports* 6: 39232.
- Kashyap, S. R., 1914a Morphological and Biological Notes on New and Little-Known West-Himalayan Liverworts. I. *New Phytologist* 13: 206-226.
- Kashyap, S. R., 1914b Morphological and Biological Notes on New and Little-Known West-Himalayan Liverworts. II. *New Phytologist* 13: 308-323.
- Kashyap, S. R., 1915 Morphological and Biological Notes on New and Little-Known West-Himalayan Liverworts. III. *New Phytologist* 14: 1-18.
- Kashyap, S. R., 1917 Note on *Targionia hypophylla*. *New Phytologist* 16: 228-229.
- Kashyap, S. R., 1919 The relationships of liverworts especially in the light of some recently discovered Himalayan forms. *Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal NS* 15: 152-166.
- Kashyap, S. R., 1929 *Liverworts of the western Himalayas and the Panjab Plain. Part I.* The University of the Panjab, Lahore.
- Kashyap, S. R., and R. S. Chopra, 1932 *Liverworts of the western Himalayas and the Panjab Plain. Part II.* The University of the Panjab, Lahore.
- Kasinsky, H. E., S. Ellis, G. Martens and J. Ausió, 2014 Dynamic aspects of spermiogenic chromatin condensation patterning by phase separation during the histone-to-protamine transition in charalean algae and relation to bryophytes. *Tissue and Cell* 46: 415-432.
- Katagiri, T., 2015 *Pallaviciniites oishii* (comb. nov.), a thalloid liverwort from the Late Triassic of Japan. *Bryologist* 118: 245-251.

- Katagiri, T., and A. Hagborg, 2015 Validation of ordinal and family names for a Triassic fossil liverwort, Naiadita (Naiaditaceae, Marchantiopsida). *Phytotaxa* 222: 165-166.
- Katagiri, T., and H. Shinden, 2020 Discovery of a simple thalloid liverwort Metzgeriites kuijensis (Metzgeriaceae), a new species from Late Cretaceous Japanese amber. *Hattoria* 11: 13-21.
- Katekar, G. F., M. A. Venis and A. E. Geissler, 1993 Binding of lunularic acid, hydrangeic acid and related compounds to the receptor for 1-N-naphthylphthalamic acid. *Phytochemistry* 32: 527-531.
- Kato, H., K. Ishizaki, M. Kouno, M. Shirakawa, J. L. Bowman *et al.*, 2015 Auxin-mediated transcriptional system with a minimal set of components is critical for morphogenesis through the life cycle in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *PLoS Genetics* 11.
- Kato, H., M. Kouno, M. Takeda, H. Suzuki, K. Ishizaki *et al.*, 2017a The Roles of the Sole Activator-Type Auxin Response Factor in Pattern Formation of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 58: 1642-1651.
- Kato, H., S. K. Mutte, H. Suzuki, I. Crespo, S. Das *et al.*, 2020a Design principles of a minimal auxin response system. *Nature Plants* 6: 473-482.
- Kato, H., R. Nishihama, D. Weijers and T. Kohchi, 2017b Evolution of nuclear auxin signaling-lessons from genetic studies with basal land plants. *Journal of Experimental Botany*: 291-301.
- Kato, H., Y. Yasui and K. Ishizaki, 2020b Gemma cup and gemma development in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *New Phytologist* 228: 459-465.
- Kato, M., and H. Akiyama, 2005 Interpolation Hypothesis for Origin of the Vegetative Sporophyte of Land Plants. *Taxon* 54: 443-450.
- Kato-Noguchi, H., 2016 Allelopathic Chemical Interaction of Bryophytes with Vascular Plants. *Mini-Reviews in Organic Chemistry* 13: 422-429.
- Katoh, K., Y. Ohta, Y. Hirose and T. Iwamura, 1979 Photoautotrophic Growth of *Marchantia-Polymorpha L* Cells in Suspension Culture. *Planta* 144: 509-510.
- Kaufhold, A. W., 1941 Über den Einfluß der täglichen Beleuchtungsdauer und der Lichtintensität auf die Entwicklung einiger Archegoniaten. *Botanisches Zentralblatt* 60: 641-678.
- Kaufman, P. B., P. Dayanandan, R. J. Thomas, J. Taylor and R. J. Umberfield, 1982 Comparative analysis of rapid growth responses using three model systems - Conocephalum carpocephalum-stalk, Pellia seta, and Avena internode. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 51: 195-201.
- Kaul, A., and R. Kaul, 1974 Response of *Marchantia nepalensis* gemmae towards certain factors during germination and early stages of growth. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Lab* 38: 435-441.
- Kaul, K. N., G. C. Mitra and B. K. Tripathi, 1961 Morphognetic responses of the thallus of *Marchantia* to several growth substances. *Current Science* 30: 131-133.
- Kaul, K. N., G. C. Mitra and B. K. Tripathi, 1962 Responses of *Marchantia* in Aseptic Culture to Well-known Auxins and Antiauxins. *Annals of Botany* 26: 447-466.
- Kaul, R. B., 1976 Anatomical observations on floating leaves. *Aquatic Botany* 2: 215-234.
- Kawai, Y., and J. Otsuka, 2004 The Deep Phylogeny of Land Plants Inferred from a Full Analysis of Nucleotide Base Changes in Terms of Mutation and Selection. *Journal of Molecular Evolution* 58: 479-489.
- Kawamatsu, S., 1961 On the regeneration of *Marchantia tosana* Steph. *Miscellanea Bryologica et Lichenologica* 2: 111-115.
- Kawashima, T., Z. J. Lorkovic, R. Nishihama, K. Ishizaki, E. Axelsson *et al.*, 2015 Diversification of histone H2A variants during plant evolution. *Trends in Plant Science* 20: 419-425.
- Kazaryan, V. O., and A. G. Gasparyan, 1970 The metabolic activity of the rhizoids of the liverwort Ricciocarpus natans. *Biologicheskii Zhurnal Armenii* 23: 79-84.
- Keil, G., 1986 Hortus Sanitatus, Gart der Gesundheit, Gaerde der Sunthede, pp. 55-68 in *Medieval Gardens*. Dumbarton Oaks Research Library and Collection, Trustees for Harvard University, Washington, D. C.
- Kelber, K.-P., 2019 Naiadita lanceolata (Marchantiophyta) from the Middle Triassic (Ladinian) of Germany- a new reconstruction attempt and considerations on taphonomy. *Paläontologische Zeitschrift* 93: 499-515.

- Keller, C. K., and B. D. Wood, 1993 Possibility of chemical weathering before the advent of vascular land plants. *Nature* 364: 223–225.
- Kelley, A. P., 1950 *Mycotrophy in Plants; Lectures on the Biology of Mycorrhizae and related structures*. Chronica Botanica Company, Waltham, Mass.
- Kelley, C., 1969 Wall projections in the sporophyte and gametophyte of Sphaerocarpos. *Journal of Cell Biology* 41: 910-914.
- Kelley, C., and W. T. Doyle, 1975 Differentiation of Intracapsular Cells in the Sporophyte of Sphaerocarpos donnellii. *American Journal of Botany* 62: 547-559.
- Kelly, R., 1914 Plant distribution in the Healesville district. *The Victorian Naturalist* 31: 54-67.
- Kennedy, A. D., 1996 Antarctic fellfield response to climate change: A tripartite synthesis of experimental data. *Oecologia* 107: 141-150.
- Kennedy, M. J., M. Droser, L. M. Mayer, D. Pevear and D. Mrofka, 2006 Late Precambrian Oxygenation; Inception of the Clay Mineral Factory. *Science* 311: 1446-1449.
- Kenrick, P., 1994 Alternation of generations in land plants- new phylogenetic and palaeobotanical evidence. *Biological Reviews* 69: 293-330.
- Kenrick, P., 2017a Changing expressions - a hypothesis for the origin of the vascular plant life cycle. *Philosophical Transactions Royal Society B* 373: 20170149.
- Kenrick, P., 2017b How plant life cycles first evolved. *Science* 358: 1538-1539.
- Kenrick, P., and P. R. Crane, 1997a *The origin and early diversification of land plants: a cladistic study*. Smithsonian Institution Press, Washington
- Kenrick, P., and P. R. Crane, 1997b The origin and early evolution of plants on land. *Nature* 389: 33-39.
- Kenrick, P., C. H. Wellman, H. Schneider and G. D. Edgecombe, 2012 A timeline for terrestrialization: consequences for the carbon cycle in the Palaeozoic. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B-Biological Sciences* 367: 519-536.
- Kerp, H., N. H. Trewin and H. Hass, 2004 New gametophytes from the Early Devonian Rhynie Chert. *Trans. R. Soc. Edinb. Earth Sci.* 94: 411-428.
- Kershaw, J. A., A. J. Ewart, F. Pitcher, H. B. Williamson, J. W. Audas *et al.*, 1913 Excursion to the National Park, Wilson's Promontory. *The Victorian Naturalist* 29: 163-180.
- Khanna, K. R., 1964 Evolution 18 Differential evolutionary activity in bryophytes Differential evolutionary activity in bryophytes. *Evolution* 18: 652-670.
- Khanna, K. R., 1971 Sex chromosomes in bryophytes. *The Nucleus, Calcutta* 14: 14-23.
- Khanna, L. P., 1927 The morphology of Cyathodium tuberosum Kashyap. *The Journal of the Burma Research Society* 17: 270-282.
- Khouvine, Y., 1935 Étude de quelques membranes végétales. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des Sciences* 200: 982-983.
- Kidston, R., and A. Lang, 1917 On Old Red Sandstone plants showing structure, from the Rhynie Chert Bed, Aberdeenshire. I. *Rhynia Gwynne-Vaughani* Kidston and Lang. *Transactions of the Royal Society Edinburgh* 51: 761-784.
- Kidston, R., and W. H. Lang, 1920-1921 On old red sandstone plants showing structure from the Rhynie Chert Bed, Aberdeenshire II-V. *Transactions of the Royal Society of Edinburgh* 52: 603-627; 643-680; 831-902.
- Kienitz-Gerloff, F., 1874 Vergleichende Untersuchungen über die Entwicklungsgeschichte des Lebermoos - Sporogoniums. *Botanische Zeitung* 32: 161-172; 193-204; 209-221; 225-238; Tafeln III-IV.
- Kienitz-Gerloff, F., 1875 Neue Beiträge zur Entwicklungsgeschichte des Lebermoos-Sporogoniums. *Botanische Zeitung* 33: 777-803; Tafel IX.
- Kienitz-Gerloff, F., 1891 Die Protoplasmaverbindungen zwischen benachbarten Gewebelementen in der Pflanze. *Botanische Zeitung* 49: 1-15; 17-26; 33-46; 49-60; 65-68; Taf. I-II.
- Kienitz-Gerloff, F., 1902 Neue Studien über Plasmodesmen. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 20: 93-117; Tafel IV.
- Kihara, H., M. Tanaka, K. T. Yamato, A. Horibata, A. Yamada *et al.*, 2014 Arachidonic acid-dependent carbon-eight volatile synthesis from wounded liverwort (*Marchantia polymorpha*). *Phytochemistry* 107: 42-49.

- Kijak, H., W. Łodyga and I. J. Odrzykoski, 2018 Sequence diversity of two chloroplast genes- rps4 and tRNAGly (UCC), in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*, an emerging plant model system. *Acta Societatis Botanicorum Poloniae* 87: 3573.
- Kilian, R., R. Bassi and C. Schäfer, 1998 Identification and characterization of photosystem II chlorophyll a/b binding proteins in *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Planta* 204: 260-267.
- Kim, H. N., and T. Yamazaki, 2004 Nonconcerted evolution of histone 3 genes in a liverwort, *Conocephalum conicum*. *Genes & Genetic Systems* 79: 331-344.
- Kim, J. H., 2019 Biological roles and an evolutionary sketch of the GRF-GIF transcriptional complex in plants. *BMB Reports* 52: 227-238.
- Kim, S.-K., Y.-S. Kim, T.-W. Kim, S.-H. Joo and J.-K. Shim, 2001 Identification of 24a-Methylsterols from *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Bulletin of the Korean Chemical Society* 22: 1299-1300.
- Kim, Y. S., T. W. Kim and S. K. Kim, 2003 Conversion of 6-deoxocastasterone to Brassinolide in a Liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Bulletin of the Korean Chemical Society* 24: 1385-1388.
- Kimura, J., and T. Nakano, 1990 Reconstitution of a *Blasia*-*Nostoc* symbiotic association under axenic conditions. *Nova Hedwigia* 50: 191-200.
- Kimura, S., and Y. Kodama, 2016 Actin-dependence of the chloroplast cold positioning response in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *PeerJ* 4: e2513.
- Kirbis, A., M. Waller, M. Ricca, Z. Bont, A. Neubauer *et al.*, 2020 Transcriptional Landscapes of Divergent Sporophyte Development in Two Mosses, *Physcomitrium* (*Physcomitrella*) *patens* and *Funaria hygrometrica*. *Frontiers in Plant Science* 10: 747.
- Kircheisen, G., 1960a Chromosomenbestand und Geschlecht bei Heteroploidien Nachkommen von *Sphaerocarpus donnellii*. *Zeitschrift für Vererbungslehre* 91: 94-105.
- Kircheisen, G., 1960b Die Bildung von Dyaden und Monaden Sowie das Geschlecht Diploider Gametophyten bei *Sphaerocarpus donnellii*. *Zeitschrift für Vererbungslehre* 91: 106-113.
- Kisiel, K., H. Miwa and I. J. Odrzykoski, 2011 Taxonomic identification of chloroplast genome of *Marchantia polymorpha* using DNA barcode sequences, pp. A43 in *Fourth International Barcode of Life Conference*.
- Kitagawa, N., 1984 Morphological modifications induced by the long-perio aseptic cultivation in four species of liverworts. *Acta Phytotaxonomica et Geobotanica* 35: 103-112.
- Kitagawa, N., and I. Kanda, 1979 Linear Spore Tetrad in *Conocephalum-Supradecompositum*. *Bryologist* 82: 96-98.
- Klähn, H., 1923 Die petrogenese der kalktuffe nebst einigen sich daraus ergebenden geologischen problemen. *Geologisches Archiv* 2: 298-316.
- Klán, J., 1992 Two *Gerronema* species growing on *Marchantia thalli*. 1. *G. marchantiae* Sing. et Clem., 2. *G. postii* (Fr.) Sing. *Ceská Mykologie* 46: 121-125.
- Klebs, G., 1898 Alternation of generations in the thallophytes *Annals of Botany* 19: 570-583.
- Klein, J., 1881 Ueber Sprossung an den Inflorescenz-Stielen von *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Botanisches Zentr* 2: 26-28.
- Klingmüller, W., 1958 Zur systemamik der Ricciaceen des fluitans-formenkreises. *Flora* 146: 616-624; Tafel II.
- Klingmüller, W., 1959 Zur Entwicklungsphysiologie der Ricciaceen. *Flora* 147: 76-122.
- Knack, J. J., L. W. Wilcox, P.-M. Delaux, J.-M. Ané, M. J. Piotrowski *et al.*, 2015 Microbiomes of Streptophyte Algae and Bryophytes Suggest That a Functional Suite of Microbiota Fostered Plant Colonization of Land. *International Journal of Plant Sciences* 176: 405-420.
- Knapp, E., 1935a Untersuchungen über die Wirkung von Röntgenstrahlen an dem Lebermoos *Sphaerocarpus*, mit Hilfe der tetraden-Analyse. I. *Zeitschrift für Induktive Abstammungs- und Vererbungslehre* 70: 309-349.
- Knapp, E., 1935b Zur Frage der genetischen Aktivität des Heterochromatins, nach Untersuchungen am X-Chromosom von *Sphaerocarpus donnellii*. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 53: 751-760.
- Knapp, E., 1936a Heteroploidie bie *Sphaerocarpus*. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 54: 346-361; Tafel XXXIII.
- Knapp, E., 1936b Zur Genetik von *Sphaerocarpus*. (Tetradenanalytische Untersuchungen.). *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 54: 58-69.

- Knapp, E., 1937 Crossing-over und Chromosomenreduktion. Zeitschrift für Induktive Abstammungs- und Vererbungslehre 73: 409-418.
- Knapp, E., 1938 Mutationsauslösung durch ultraviolette Licht bei dem Lebermoos *Sphaerocarpus Donnellii* Aust. Zeitschrift für induktive Abstammungs- und Vererbungsforschung 74: 54-69.
- Knapp, E., 1943a Bemerkungen zu Geschlechtsbestimmungsfragen. Flora 137: 139-151.
- Knapp, E., 1943b Ist das heterochromatische X-Chromosom von *Sphaerocarpus* in seiner ganzen Länge lebensnotwendig? Naturwissenschaften 31: 570-571.
- Knapp, E., 1960 Tetrad analyses in green plants. Canadian Journal of Genetics and Cytology 2: 89-95.
- Knapp, E., and I. Hoffmann, 1939 Geschlechtsumwandlung bei *Sphaerocarpus* durch Verlust eines Stückes des X-Chromosoms. Chromosoma 1: 130-146.
- Knapp, E., and E. Möller, 1955 Tetradenanalytische Auswertung Eines 3-Punktversuchs Bei *Sphaerocarpus Donnellii* Aust. Zeitschrift für Induktive Abstammungs- und Vererbungslehre 87: 298-310.
- Knapp, E., and E. Möller, 1957 Tetradenanalytische auswertung eines 3-punkt-versuchs bei *Sphaerocarpus donnellii* Aust. Zeitschrift für indukt. Abstammungs- und Vererbungslehre 87: 298-310.
- Knapp, E., A. Reuss, O. Risse and H. Schreiber, 1939 Quantitative Analyse der mutationsauslösenden Wirkung monochromatischen UV-Lichtes. Naturwissenschaften 27: 304.
- Knauth, L. P., and M. J. Kennedy, 2009 The late Precambrian greening of the Earth.pdf. Nature 460: 728-732.
- Kniep, H., 1910 Über den Einfluss der Schwerkraft auf die Bewegungen der Laubblätter und die Frage der Epinastie. Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik 48: 1-72.
- Knight, C. D., and D. G. Adams, 1996 A method for studying chemotaxis in nitrogen fixing cyanobacterium-plant symbioses. Physiological and Molecular Plant Pathology 49: 73-77.
- Knight, T. A., 1823 Some Remarks on the supposed Influence of the Pollen, in cross breeding, upon the Colour of the Seed-coats of Plants, and the Qualities of their Fruits. Transactions of the Horticultural Society of London 5: 377-380.
- Knoche, H., G. Ourisson, G. W. Perold, J. Foussereau and J. Maleville, 1969 The allergenic component of a liverwort; a sesquiterpene lactone. Science 166: 239=240.
- Knoll, M. A., and W. C. James, 1987 Effect of the advent and diversification of vascular land plants on mineral weathering through geologic time. Geology 15: 1099-1102.
- Knoop, V., 2013 Plant mitochondrial genome peculiarities evolving in the earliest vascular plant lineages. Journal of Systematics and Evolution 51: 1-12.
- Knoop, V., U. Volkmar, J. Hecht and F. Grewe, 2011 Mitochondrial Genome EvolutionIn in *Plant Mitochondria, Advances in Plant Biology*, edited by F. Kempken. Springer Science+Business Media.
- Knowlton, F. H., 1894 A New Fossil Hepatic from the Lower Yellowstone in Montana. Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club 21: 458-460.
- Knowlton, F. H., 1908 Description of new fossil liverwort from the Fort Union beds of Montana. Proceedings of The United States National Museum 35: 157-159.
- Knowlton, F. H., 1930 *The flora of the Denver and associated formations of Colorado, US Geological Survey Professional Paper 155*. United States Government printing Office, Washington.
- Kny, L., 1865 Beiträge zur Entwickelungs geschichte der laubigen Lebermoose. Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik 4: 64-100; Taf. V-VII.
- Kny, L., 1866 Ueber Bau und Entwickelung der Riccien. Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik 5: 364-386; Taf. XLIV-XLVI.
- Kny, L., 1872 Ans den Sitzungsberichten der Gesellschaft naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin. Botanische Zeitung 30: 699-708.
- Kny, L., 1890 Bau und Entwickelung von *Marchantia polymorpha* in *Botanische wandtafeln mit erläuterndem*. Wiegandt. Hempel & Parey, Berlin.
- Kny, L., and Böttger, 1879 Über eigenthümliche Durchwachsungen an den Wurzelhaaren zweier Marchantiaceen. Verhandlungen des Botanischen Vereins für die Provinz Brandenburg: 2-5; Taf. II.
- Kobae, Y., R. Ohtomo, S. Morimoto, D. Sato, T. Nakagawa *et al.*, 2019 Isolation of Native Arbuscular Mycorrhizal Fungi within Young Thalli of the Liverwort *Marchantia paleacea*. Plants 8: 142.

- Kobayashi, Y., V. Knoop, H. Fukuzawa, A. Brennicke and K. Ohyama, 1997 Interorganellar gene transfer in bryophytes: the functional nad7 gene is nuclear encoded in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Molecular & General Genetics* 256: 589-592.
- Kobayashi, Y., M. Takusagawa, N. Harada, Y. Fukao, S. Yamaoka *et al.*, 2016 Eukaryotic Components Remodeled Chloroplast Nucleoid Organization during the Green Plant Evolution. *Genome Biology and Evolution* 8: 1-16.
- Kobiyama, Y., and B. Crandall-Stotler, 1999 Studies of specialized pitted parenchyma cells of the liverwort *Conocephalum* Hill and their phylogenetic implications. *International Journal of Plant Sciences* 160: 351-370.
- Kodama, M., Y. Shiobara, K. Matsumura and H. Sumitomo, 1985 Total synthesis of marchantin A, a novel cytotoxic bis(bibenzyl) isolated from liverworts. *Tetrahedron Letters* 26: 877-880.
- Kodama, M., Y. Shiobara, H. Sumitomo, K. Matsumura, M. Tsukamoto *et al.*, 1988 Total syntheses of marchantin A and riccardin B, cytotoxic bis(bibenzyls) from liverworts. *The Journal of Organic Chemistry* 53: 72-77.
- Kodama, Y., 2016 Time Gating of Chloroplast Autofluorescence Allows Clearer Fluorescence Imaging In *Planta*. *Plos One* 11.
- Koeberl, M. J., and N. C. Maravolo, 2006 The Influence of Spermine and 6-Benzylaminopurine on Putative Caspase Activity during Senescence in *Marchantia polymorpha* Thalli. *International Journal of Plant Sciences* 167: 1115-1122.
- Koeduka, T., K. Ishizaki, C. M. Mwenda, K. Hori, Y. Sasaki-Sekimoto *et al.*, 2015 Biochemical characterization of allene oxide synthases from the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* and green microalgae *Klebsormidium flaccidum* provides insight into the evolutionary divergence of the plant CYP74 family. *Planta*.
- Koevenig, J. L., 1973 Effect of Photoperiod, Temperature, and Plant Growth Hormones on Initiation of Archegoniophore Elongation in the Thalloid Liverwort *Reboulia hemisphaerica*. *The Bryologist* 76: 501-504.
- Kofuji, R., Y. Yagita, T. Murata and M. Hasebe, 2017 Antheridial development in the moss *Physcomitrella patens*- implications for understanding stem cells in mosses. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B* 373: 20160494.
- Kohchi, T., 2002 Studies on molecular mechanisms for chloroplast function and its light regulation. *Nippon Nogeikagaku Kaishi-Journal of the Japan Society for Bioscience Biotechnology and Agrochemistry* 76: 930-935.
- Kohchi, T., Y. Ogura, K. Umesono, Y. Yamada, T. Komano *et al.*, 1988a Ordered Processing and Splicing in a Polycistronic Transcript in Liverwort Chloroplasts. *Current Genetics* 14: 147-154.
- Kohchi, T., H. Shirai, H. Fukuzawa, T. Sano, T. Komano *et al.*, 1988b Structure and Organization of *Marchantia-Polymorpha* Chloroplast Genome .4. Inverted Repeat and Small Single Copy Regions. *Journal of Molecular Biology* 203: 353-372.
- Kohchi, T., K. Umesono, Y. Ogura, Y. Komine, K. Nakahigashi *et al.*, 1988c A Nicked Group-II Intron and Trans-Splicing in Liverwort, *Marchantia-Polymorpha*, Chloroplasts. *Nucleic Acids Research* 16: 10025-10036.
- Kohchi, T., K. T. Yamato, K. Ishizaki, S. Yamaoka and R. Nishihama, 2021 Development and Molecular Genetics of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Annual Review of Plant Biology* 72: 677-702.
- Kohlenbach, H. W., 1957 Die Bedeutung des heretoauxins für die entwicklung der Dorsiventralität der Brutkörperkeimlinge von *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Biologishes Zentralblatt* 76: 70-125.
- Kohn, G., O. Vandekerckhove, E. Hartmann and P. Beutelmann, 1988 Acetylenic fatty acids in the ricciaceae (hepaticae). *Phytochemistry* 27: 1049-1051.
- Koi, S., T. Hisanaga, K. Sato, M. Shimamura, K. T. Yamato *et al.*, 2016 An Evolutionarily Conserved Plant RKD Factor Controls Germ Cell Differentiation. *Current Biology* 26: 1775-1781.
- Koide, E., N. Suetsugu, M. Iwano, E. Gotoh, Y. Nomura *et al.*, 2020 Regulation of Photosynthetic Carbohydrate Metabolism by a Raf-Like Kinase in the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 61: 631-643.
- Kölreuter, J. G., 1777 *Das entdeckte Geheimniß der Cryptogamie*. Michael Maflot, Carlsruhe.

- Komala, I., T. Ito, Y. Yagi, F. Nagashima and Y. Asakawa, 2010 Volatile Components of Selected Liverworts, and Cytotoxic, Radical Scavenging and Antimicrobial Activities of Their Crude Extracts. *Natural Product Communications* 5: 1375-1380.
- Komatsu, A., R. Nishihama and T. Kohchi, 2019 Observation of Phototropic Responses in the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*, pp. 53-61 in *Phototropism: Methods and Protocols*, edited by K. T. Yamamoto. Human Press, Springer Nature, New York.
- Komatsu, A., M. Terai, K. Ishizaki, N. Suetsugu, H. Tsuboi *et al.*, 2014 Phototropin Encoded by a Single-Copy Gene Mediates Chloroplast Photorelocation Movements in the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant Physiology* 166: 411-427.
- Komatsu, K., D. Takezawa and Y. Sakata, 2020 Decoding ABA and osmostress signalling in plants from an evolutionary point of view. *Plant Cell and Environment* 43: 2894-2911.
- Kondou, Y., Y. Miyagi, T. Morito, K. Fujihira, W. Miyauchi *et al.*, 2019 Physiological function of photoreceptor UVR8 in UV-B tolerance in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Planta* 249: 1349-1364.
- Kong, L., Y. Liu, P. Zhi, X. Wang, B. Xu *et al.*, 2020 Evolution of cuticle biosynthetic machinery. *Plant Physiology* 184: 1998-2010.
- Konno, H., 1988 Galacturan 1,4- $\alpha$ -galacturonidase from carrot *Daucus carota* and liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Methods in Enzymology* 161: 373-380.
- Konno, H., Y. Yamasaki and K. Katoh, 1983 Exopolygalacturonase from Suspension Cultures of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant Physiology* 73: 216-222.
- Konno, H., Y. Yamasaki and K. Katoh, 1987 Fractionation and Partial Characterization of Pectic Polysaccharides in Cell Walls from Liverwort (*Marchantia polymorpha*) Cell Cultures. *Journal of Experimental Botany* 38: 711-722.
- Konno, R., H. Tanaka and Y. Kodama, 2018 SKLPT imaging- Efficient in vivo pre-evaluation of genome-editing modules using fluorescent protein with peroxisome targeting signal. *Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communications*.
- Konrat, M. v., L. Söderström, M. A. Renner, A. Hagborg, L. Briscoe *et al.*, 2010 Early Land Plants Today (ELPT): How many liverwort species are there? *Phytotaxa* 9: 22-40.
- Koochak, H., and J. Ludwig-Müller, 2021 *Physcomitrium patens* Mutants in Auxin Conjugating GH3 Proteins Show Salt Stress Tolerance but Auxin Homeostasis Is Not Involved in Regulation of Oxidative Stress Factors. *Plants* 10: 1398.
- Kopischke, S., E. Schüssler, F. Althoff and S. Zachgo, 2017 TALEN-mediated genome-editing approaches in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* yield high efficiencies for targeted mutagenesis. *Plant Methods* 13: 20.
- Korn, R. W., 1993 Apical Cells as Meristems. *Acta Biotheoretica* 41: 175-189.
- Koselski, M., V. Pupkis, K. Hashimoto, I. Lapeikaite, A. Hanaka *et al.*, 2021 Impact of Mammalian Two-Pore Channel Inhibitors on Long-Distance Electrical Signals in the Characean Macroalga *Nitellopsis obtusa* and the Early Terrestrial Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plants* 10: 647.
- Koselski, M., K. Trebacz and H. Dziubinska, 2017 Vacuolar ion channels in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*- influence of ion channel inhibitors. *Planta* 245: 1049-1060.
- Kosetsu, K., T. Murata, M. Yamada, M. Nishina, J. Boruc *et al.*, 2017 Cytoplasmic MTOCs control spindle orientation for asymmetric cell division in plants. *Proceeding of the National Academy of Sciences USA*: doi/10.1073/pnas.1713925114.
- Koshimizu, S., R. Kofuji, Y. Sasaki-Sekimoto, M. Kikkawa, M. Shimojima *et al.*, 2018 *Physcomitrella* MADS-box genes regulate water supply and sperm movement for fertilization. *Nature Plants* 4: 36-45.
- Kottke, I., and M. Nebel, 2005 The Evolution of Mycorrhiza-like Associations in Liverworts- An Update. *New Phytologist* 167: 330-334.
- Kowal, J., S. Pressel, J. G. Duckett and M. I. Bidartondo, 2016 Liverworts to the rescue- an investigation of their efficacy as mycorrhizal inoculum for vascular plants. *Functional Ecology* 30: 1014-1023.
- Kowal, J., S. Pressel, J. G. Duckett, M. I. Bidartondo and K. J. Field, 2018 From rhizoids to roots? Experimental evidence of mutualism between liverworts and ascomycete fungi. *Annals of Botany* 121: 221-227.

- Kraichak, E., 2012 Asexual Propagules as an Adaptive Trait for Epiphyll in Tropical Leafy Liverworts (Lejeuneaceae). American Journal of Botany 99: 1436-1444.
- Kramer, A., and H. Lehmann, 1986 Feinstrukturelle Untersuchungen zur Entwicklung des "Metachromatischen Körpers" in Zellen des Lebermooses *Riella helicophylla* (Bory et Mont.) Mont. Berichte Deutsche Botanische Gesellschaft 99: 111-121.
- Krasnikova, M. S., D. V. Goryunov, A. V. Troitsky, A. G. Solovyev, L. V. Ozerova *et al.*, 2013 Peculiar Evolutionary History of miR390-Guided TAS3-Like Genes in Land Plants. Scientific World Journal: doi.org/10.1155/2013/924153.
- Krassilov, V., 1973 Mesozoic bryophytes from the Bureja Basin, far east of the USSR. Paleontographia Abt B 143: 95-105.
- Krassilov, V. A., and R. M. Schuster, 1984 Paleozoic and Mesozoic fossils, pp. 1172-1193 in *A New Manual of Bryology*, edited by R. M. Schuster. Hattori Botanical Laboratory, Obi, Japan.
- Krause, C., S. Garnica, R. Bauer and M. Nebel, 2011 Aneuraceae (Metzgeriales) and tulasnelloid fungi (Basidiomycota) - a model for early steps in fungal symbiosis. Fungal Biology 115: 839-851.
- Kraut, L., R. Klein and R. Mues, 1992 Flavonoid Diversity in the Liverwort Genus *Monoclea* Hooker. Zeitschrift für Naturforschung 47: 794-799.
- Kreh, W., 1909 Über die Regeneration der Lebermoose. Nova Acta Abh. der Kaiserl. Leop.-Carol. Deutschen Akademie der Naturforscher 90: 216-301; Tafeln XX-XXIV.
- Kreitner, G. L., 1977a Influence of Multilayered Structure on Morphogenesis of *Marchantia* Spermatids. American Journal of Botany 64: 57-64.
- Kreitner, G. L., 1977b Transformation of Nucleus in *Marchantia* Spermatids - Morphogenesis. American Journal of Botany 64: 464-475.
- Kreitner, G. L., and Z. B. Carothers, 1976 Studies of Spermatogenesis in the Hepaticae Part 5 Blepharoplast Development in *Marchantia-Polymorpha*. American Journal of Botany 63: 545-557.
- Kremer, C., and A. Drinnan, 2003 Secondary wall formation in elaters of liverworts and the hornwort *Megaceros*. International Journal of Plant Sciences 164: 823-834.
- Kremer, C., F. Pettolino, A. Bacic and A. Drinnan, 2004 Distribution of cell wall components in Sphagnum hyaline cells and in liverwort and hornwort elaters. Planta 219: 1023-1035.
- Kriegshauser, L., S. Knosp, E. Grienberger, K. Tatsumi, D. D. Gütle *et al.*, 2021 Function of the HYDROXYCINNAMOYL-CoA-SHIKIMATE HYDROXYCINNAMOYL TRANSFERASE is evolutionarily conserved in embryophytes. Plant Cell 33: 1472-1491.
- Krings, M., T. N. Taylor, H. Hass, H. Kerp, N. Dotzler *et al.*, 2007a An Alternative Mode of Early Land Plant Colonization by Putative Endomycorrhizal Fungi. Plant Signaling & Behavior 2: 125-126.
- Krings, M., T. N. Taylor, H. Hass, H. Kerp, N. Dotzler *et al.*, 2007b Fungal Endophytes in a 400-million-yr-old Land Plant- Infection Pathways, Spatial Distribution, and Host Responses. New Phytologist 174: 648-657.
- Kristeller, P. O., 1945 The School of Salerno. Institute of the History of Medicine, Bulletin 17: 138-194.
- Kronestedt, E., 1981 Anatomy of *Ricciocarpus natans* (L.) Corda, Studied by Scanning Electron Microscopy. Annals of Botany 47: 817-827.
- Kronestedt, E., 1982a Anatomy of *Ricciocarpus natans*, with emphasis on fine structure. Nordic Journal of Botany 2: 353-367.
- Kronestedt, E., 1982b Structure and development of the air pores in *Ricciocarpus natans*. Nordic Journal of Botany 2: 491-499.
- Kronestedt, E., 1983 Cytology of oil-body cells in *Ricciocarpus natans*. Nordic Journal of Botany 3: 547-558.
- Kronestedt, E., and P. Echlin, 1982 Preparing the liverwort *Ricciocarpus natans* for scanning electron microscopy. Journal of Microscopy 128: 207-209.
- Kruch, O., 1890 Appunti sullo sviluppo degli organi sessuali e sulla fecondazione della *Riella Clausonis*. Malpighia 4: 403-423; Tav. XVII-XVIII.
- Krupinska, I., 1976 Influence of lead tetraethyl on the growth of *Funaria hygrometrica* L. and *Marchantia polymorpha* L. Acta Societatis Botanicorum Poloniae 45: 421-428; Plates I-IV.

- Kryshtofovich, A., 1918 On the cretaceous flora of Russian Sakhalin. The journal of the College of Science, Imperial University of Tokyo, Japan = Tokyo Teikoku Daigaku kiyo. Rika. 40.8: 1-73.
- Kryshtofovich, A., 1928 A Liverwort from the Middle Daido Formation of Korea and the Nikan Series of the Manchurian Border. Ezhegodnik Russkogo Paleontologicheskogo Obshchestva 8: 144-147.
- Kubo, H., S. Nozawa, T. Hiwatashi, Y. Kondou, R. Nakabayashi *et al.*, 2018 Biosynthesis of riccionidins and marchantins is regulated by R2R3-MYB transcription factors in *Marchantia polymorpha*. Journal of Plant Research.
- Kubota, A., K. Ishizaki, M. Hosaka and T. Kohchi, 2013 Efficient Agrobacterium-Mediated Transformation of the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* Using Regenerating Thalli. Bioscience Biotechnology and Biochemistry 77: 167-172.
- Kubota, A., S. Kita, K. Ishizaki, R. Nishihama, K. T. Yamato *et al.*, 2014 Co-option of a photoperiodic growth-phase transition system during land plant evolution. Nature Communications 5:3668: DOI: 10.1038/ncomms4668.
- Kugita, M., A. Kaneko, Y. Yamamoto, Y. Takeya, T. Matsumoto *et al.*, 2003 The complete nucleotide sequence of the hornwort (*Anthoceros formosae*) chloroplast genome- insight into the earliest land plants. Nucleic Acids Research 31: 716-721.
- Kumar, K., K. K. Singh, A. K. Asthana and V. Nath, 2000 Ethnotherapeutics of bryophyte *Plagiochasma appendiculatum* among the Gaddi tribes of Kangra Valley, Himachal Pradesh, India. Pharmaceutical Biology 38: 353-356.
- Kumar, S., C. Kempinski, X. Zhuang, A. Norris, S. Mafu *et al.*, 2016 Molecular diversity of terpene synthases in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. Plant Cell 28: 2632-2650.
- Kumar, S. S., and S. Kapila, 2003 Cytomorphological observations on *Lunularia cruciata* (L.) Dum. Phytomorphology 53: 197-200.
- Kump, L. R., 2014 Hypothesized link between Neoproterozoic greening of the land surface and the establishment of an oxygen-rich atmosphere. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences USA 111: 14062-14065.
- Kumra, S., and R. N. Chopra, 1984 Effect of Some Auxins and Cytokinins on Growth and Gametangial Formation in the Liverwort Riccia-Gangetica Ahmad. Annals of Botany 54: 605-619.
- Kumra, S., and R. N. Chopra, 1989a Effect of some cytokinins on growth and gemma cup formation in *Marchantia palmata* Nees. Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory 67: 331-334.
- Kumra, S., and R. N. Chopra, 1989b Studies on Growth and Gemma Cup Formation in *Marchantia palmata* Nees. Beiträge zur Biologie der Pflanzen 64: 243-252.
- Kunz, S., and H. Becker, 1992 Bibenzyl glycosides from the liverwort *Ricciocarpus natans*. Phytochemistry 31: 3981-3983.
- Kunz, S., and H. Becker, 1994 Bibenzyl derivatives from the liverwort *Ricciocarpus natans*. Phytochemistry 36: 675-677.
- Kunz, S., and H. Becker, 1995 Cell Wall Pigment Formation of in vitro Cultures of the Liverwort *Ricciocarpus natans*. Z. Naturforsch. 50: 235-240.
- Kunz, S., G. Burkhardt and H. Becker, 1994 Riccionidins A and B, anthocyanidins from the cell walls of the liverwort *Ricciocarpus natans*. Phytochemistry 35: 233-235.
- Kupisz, K., H. Dziubinska and K. Trebacz, 2017 Generation of action potential-type changes in response to darkening and illumination as indication of the plasma membrane proton pump status in *Marchantia polymorpha*. Acta Physiologiae Plantarum 39: 82.
- Kürschner, H., 2003 The Riccietum jovet-astii - argenteolimbatae ass. nov. of the Jabal Arays area, Yemen - life strategies of a remarkable xerotropical African bryophyte community. Nova Hedwigia 76: 399-413.
- Kürschner, H., 2004 Life strategies and adaptations in bryophytes from the Near and Middle East. Turkish Journal of Botany 28: 73-84.
- Kurssanow, L., 1909 Eine Notiz zur Frage über Phylogenie des Archgoniums. Bulletin de la Société impériale des naturalistes de Moscou 23: 39-43.
- Kurz, E. H., 1976a The Effect of Cell Wall Degrading Enzymes on Dormancy in Spore Tetrad of *Sphaerocarpus*. Zeitschrift für Pflanzenphysiologie 78: 58-65.

- Kurz, E. H., 1976b The effect of cycloheximide on spore germination of the liverwort, *Sphaerocarpos donnellii*. *Z. Pflanzenphysiol.* 78: 339-343.
- Küster, E., 1916 *Pathologische Pflanzenanatomie*. Gustav Fischer, Jena.
- Küster, W., 1894 *Die Oelkörper der Lebermoose und ihr Verhältniss zu den Elaioplasten*, Basel.
- Kutschera, U., and V. Koopmann, 2005 Growth in liverworts of the Marchantiales is promoted by epiphytic methylobacteria. *Naturwissenschaften* 92: 347-349.
- Kutschera, U., J. Thomas and M. Hornschuh, 2007 Cluster formation in liverwort-associated methylobacteria and its implications. *Naturwissenschaften* 94: 687-692.
- Kwon, W., Y. Kim and J. Park, 2019a The complete chloroplast genome of Korean *Marchantia polymorpha* subsp. *ruderale* Bischl. & Boisselier- low genetic diversity between Korea and Japan. *Mitochondrial DNA Part B* 4: 959-960.
- Kwon, W., Y. Kim and J. Park, 2019b The complete mitochondrial genome of *Dumontiera hirsuta* (Sw.) Nees (Dumontieraceae, Marchantiophyta). *Mitochondrial DNA Part B* 4: 1586-1587.
- Kwon, W., Y. Kim and J. Park, 2019c The complete mitochondrial genome of Korean *Marchantia polymorpha* subsp *ruderale* Bischl Boisselier inverted repeats on mitochondrial genome between. *Mitochondrial DNA Part B* 4: 769=770.
- Kwon, W., J. Min, Y. Kim and J. Park, 2019d The complete chloroplast genome of *Reboulia hemisphaerica* (L.) Raddi (Aytoniaceae, Marchantiophyta). *Mitochondrial DNA Part B* 4: 1459-1460.
- L'Abbé, P., 1787 Lettre. Observations et Mémoires sur la Physique, sur l'Histoire Naturelle et sur les Arts et Métiers, etc. 30: 352-355.
- L'obel, M. d., 1591 *Icones stirpium, seu, Plantarum tam exoticarum, quam indigenarum -in gratiam rei herbariae studiosorum in duas partes digestae - cum septem linguarum indicibus, ad diuersarum nationum vsum*. Plantiniana and Ioannem Moretum, Antverpiae.
- L'Obel, M. d., and P. Pena, 1571 *Stirpium adversaria nova*. Excudebat prelum Thomae Purfoetii, Londini.
- L'obel, M. d., C. Plantini and P. Pena, 1576 *Plantarum, seu Stirpium historia, Matthiae de Lobel Insulani, Cui annexum est aduersariorum volumen, Reliqua sequens pagina indicabit*. Ex officina Christophori Plantini, Antverpiae.
- La Rue, C. D., 1942 The Effect of Wounding, of Wound Hormones and of Growth Hormones on Rhizoid Formation in Mosses and Liverworts. *The Bryologist* 45: 35-39.
- Labandeira, C. C., 2005 Invasion of the continents: cyanobacterial crusts to tree-inhabiting arthropods. *Trends in Ecology & Evolution* 20: 253-262.
- Labandeira, C. C., S. L. Trembay, K. E. Bartowski and L. V. Hernick, 2014 Middle Devonian liverwort herbivory and antiherbivore defence. *New Phytologist* 202: 247-258.
- Labelle, J. L., K. G. Dutton and N. C. Maravolo, 1997 The influence of ethylene and spermine on phosphatase activity during senescence in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *International Journal of Plant Sciences* 158: 552-555.
- Labillardière, J.-J., 1804-6 *Novæ Hollandiae plantarum specimen, Vol 1-2*. Dominae Huzard, Parisiis.
- Labouriau, L. G., 1952 Contribution to the study of sporophyll morphogenesis in "Anemia" SW. IV. Some effects of applied auxins. *Revista Brasileira de Biologia* 12: 33-43.
- Lacey, W. S., 1969 Fossil bryophytes. *Biol. Rev.* 44: 189-205.
- Ladyzhenskaja, C. J., and V. A. Fedorova, 1976 On the typical variety of spores of *Riella Mont. (Hepaticae)*. *Palynological Investigations* 347: 101-111.
- Laenen, B., A. Machac, S. R. Gradstein, B. Shaw, J. Patino *et al.*, 2016 Increased diversification rates follow shifts to bisexuality in liverworts. *New Phytologist* 210: 1121-1129.
- Laenen, B., B. Shaw, H. Schneider, B. Goffinet, E. Paradis *et al.*, 2014 Extant diversity of bryophytes emerged from successive post-Mesozoic diversification bursts. *Nature Communications* 5.
- Lagerkrantz, U., A. Billhardt, S. N. Rousku, K. Ljung and D. M. Eklund, 2020 Nyctinastic thallus movement in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* is regulated by a circadian clock. *Scientific Reports* 10: 8658.
- Lahlou, E. H., T. Hashimoto and Y. Asakawa, 2000 Chemical constituents of the liverworts *Plagiochasma japonica* and *Marchantia tosana*. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory*: 271-275.
- Lamarck, C. d., 1789 *Encyclopédie Méthodique. Botanique. Tome Troisième*. Panckoucke, Paris.

- Lambert, A. M., 1968 Differentiation des spores et elateres chez quelques hepatices. Bulletin de la Société Botanique du Nord de la France 21: 79-86.
- Lamothe, A., 1912 Le gamétophyte des Marchantiales. Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences 455: 1093-1096.
- Lampa, E., 1902 Untersuchungen an einigen Lebermoosen. Sitzungsberichte. Kaiserliche Akademie der Wissenschaften in Wien 111: 477-489; Taf. I-V.
- Lampa, E., 1903 Untersuchungen an einigen Lebermoosen II. Sitzungsberichte. Kaiserliche Akademie der Wissenschaften in Wien 112: 779-792; Taf. I-IV.
- Lampa, E., 1909 Über die Beziehung zwischen dem Lebermoosthallas und dem Farnprothallium. Österreichische Botanische Zeitschrift 59: 409-414.
- Lampugnani, E. R., E. Flores-Sandoval, Q. W. Tan, M. Mutwil, J. L. Bowman *et al.*, 2019 Cellulose Synthesis – Central Components and Their Evolutionary Relationships. Trends in Plant Science 24: 402-412.
- Lamy, D., 1976 La classification des Marchantiales. Rev Bryol Lichénol 42: 537-576.
- Lamy, D., 2006 Helene Biscler-Causse (Bern, Switzerland), 3 January 1932 - (Paris, France) 12 February 2005. Cryptogamie Bryologie 27: 5-34.
- Landberg, K., J. Simura, K. Ljung, E. Sundberg and M. Thelander, 2020 Studies of moss reproductive development indicate that auxin biosynthesis in apical stem cells may constitute an ancestral function for focal growth control. New Phytologist 229: 845-860.
- Landerer, X., 1854 Ueber die in Griechland vorkommenden kryptogamischen Pflanzen und deren Bedeutung bei den alten Griechen. Oesterreichisches botanisches Wochenblatt 4: 82-85.
- Lang, W. H., 1898a Alternation of generations in the archegoniatae. Annals of Botany 19: 583-592.
- Lang, W. H., 1898b The nature of alternation of generations in archegoniate plants. An historical sketch Science Progress 7: 319-348.
- Lang, W. H., 1901 On Apospory in Anthoceros laevis. Annals of Botany 10: 503-510, Plate XXVII.
- Lang, W. H., 1904 On the reduction of the Marchantiaceous type in Cyathodium. Report of the 74th Meeting of the British Association for the Advancement of Science: 782-783.
- Lang, W. H., 1905 On the Morphology of Cyathodium. Annals of Botany 19: 411-426; Plates XXI-XXII.
- Lang, W. H., 1909 A Theory of Alternation of Generations in Archegoniate Plants Based Upon the Ontogeny. New Phytologist 8: 1-12.
- Lang, W. H., 1925 Contributions to the study of the Old Red Sandstone flora of Scotland. 1. On plant remains from the fish beds of Cromarty. 2. On a sporangium-bearing branch-system from the Stromness beds. Transactions of the Royal Society of Edinburgh 54: 253-280.
- Lang, W. H., 1931 On the spines, sporangia, and spores of Psilophyton princeps, Dawson, shown in specimens from Gaspe. Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London Series B-Biological Sciences 219: 421-442.
- Lang, W. H., 1937 On the Plant-Remains from the Downtonian of England and Wales. Phil. Trans. R. Soc. Lond. B 544: 245-291.
- Lang, W. H., F. O. Bower, D. H. Scott, J. B. Farmer, F. W. Oliver *et al.*, 1909 Discussion on “Alternation of generations” at the Linnean Society. New Phytologist 8: 104–108.
- Lang, W. H., and I. C. Cookson, 1931 Some fossil plants of Early Devonian type from the Wallalla Series, Victoria, Australia. Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society London Series B 219: 133-163.
- Langer, H., 1919 Zur Kenntnis der tropischen Krümmungen bei Lebermoosrhizoiden. Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft 37: 262-272.
- Lankester, E., 1870 On the use of the term Homology in modern Zoology and the distinction between Homogenetic and Homoplastic agreements. The Annals and magazine of natural history; zoology, botany, and geology Series 4 Volume 6: 34-43.
- Lapasha, C. A., and C. N. Miller, Jr., 1984 Flora of the Early Cretaceous Kootenai Formation in Montana, paleoecology. Palaeontographica Abteilung B Palaeophytologie 194: 109-130.
- LaRue, C. D., and S. Narayanaswami, 1954 A New Type of Branching in Liverworts. Nature 174: 313-314.
- LaRue, C. D., and S. Narayanaswami, 1955 The morphogenetic effects of various chemicals on the gemmae of Lunularia. Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club 82: 198-217.

- LaRue, C. D., and S. Narayanaswami, 1957 Auxin Inhibition in the Liverwort Lunularia. *New Phytologist* 56: 61-70.
- Laurin-Lemay, S., H. Brinkmann and H. Philippe, 2012 Origin of land plants revisited in the light of sequence contamination and missing data. *Current Biology* 22: R593-R594.
- Lauterborn, R., 1898 Protozoen-Studien. IV. Theil. Flagellaten aus dem Gebiete des Oberrheins. *Zeitschrift für wissenschaftliche Zoologie* 65: 369-391; Tafel XVII-XVIII.
- Lavy, M., M. J. Prigge, S. Tao, S. Shain, A. Kuo *et al.*, 2016 Constitutive auxin response in Physcomitrella reveals complex interactions between Aux/IAA and ARF proteins. *eLife* 5: eLife.13325.
- Law, D. M., D. V. Basile and M. R. Basile, 1985 Determination of Endogenous Indole-3-Acetic Acid in Plagiochila arctica (Hepaticae). *Plant Physiology* 77: 926-929.
- Lawrence, G. H. M., 1965 Herbals, Their history and significance, pp. 1-35 in *History of Botany*. The Clark Memorial Library (UCLA) and The Hunt Botanical Library (Carnegie Institute of Technology, Pittsburgh), William Andrews Clark Memorial Library, December 7, 1963.
- Lawson, G., 1854 On rotation in the cells of plants. *Quarterly journal of microscopical science* 2: 54-55.
- Lazenby, E. M., 1995 The Historia Plantarum Generalis of John Ray: Book I - a translation and commentary, pp. in *Department of Classics*. The University of Newcastle upon Tyne.
- Le Mout, E., J. Decaisne and J. D. Hooker, 1873 *A General System of Botany Descriptive and Analytical*. Longmans, Green, and Co., London.
- Leblanc, F., and D. N. Rao, 1974 A review of the literature on Bryophytes with respect to air pollution. *Bulletin de la Société Botanique de France* 121:sup2: 237-255.
- Leclerc du Sablon, M., 1885a Recherches sur le développement du sporogone des hépatiques. *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* sér. 7, t. 2: 126-180; Planches 127-111.
- Leclerc du Sablon, M., 1885b Sur l'origine des spores et des elateres chez les Hepatiques. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 100: 1391-1392.
- Leclerc du Sablon, M., 1888 Sur la formation des anthérozoides des Hépatiques. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 106: 876-878.
- Ledent, A., A. Désamoré, B. Laenen, P. Mardulyn, S. F. McDaniel *et al.*, 2019 No borders during the post-glacial assembly of European bryophytes. *Ecology Letters*.
- Lee, B., and J. H. Priestley, 1924 The Plant Cuticle. I- Its Structure, Distribution, and Function. *Annals of Botany* 38: 525-545.
- Lee, G. E., F. L. C. ondamine, J. Bechteler, O. A. Pérez-Escobar, A. Scheben *et al.*, 2020 An ancient tropical origin, dispersals via land bridges and Miocene diversification explain the subcosmopolitan disjunctions of the liverwort genus Lejeunea. *Scientific Reports* 10: 14123.
- Lee, J.-H., H. Lin, S. Joo and U. Goodenough, 2008 Early Sexual Origins of Homeoprotein Heterodimerization and Evolution of the Plant KNOX/BELL Family. *Cell* 133: 829-840.
- Lee, S. B., S. U. Yang, G. Pandey, M.-S. Kim, S. Hyoung *et al.*, 2019 Occurrence of land-plant-specific glycerol-3-phosphate acyltransferases is essential for cuticle formation and gametophore development in Physcomitrella patens. *New Phytologist*.
- Leebens-Mack, J. H., M. S. Barker, E. J. Carpenter, M. K. Deyholos, M. A. Gitzendanner *et al.*, 2019 One thousand plant transcriptomes and the phylogenomics of green plants. *Nature* 574: 679-685.
- Leghari, S. M., M. A. Sahito, Z. A. Nizamani and M. A. Baryar, 2001 Rare fossil algal, fungal and Riccia spores isolated from Sonda coal deposits, District, Thatta, Sindh, Pakistan. *Journal of Biological Sciences* 1: 173-174.
- Lehmann, C., 1832 *Novarum et Minus Cognitarum Stirpium Pugillus Vol. 4*. Joannis Augusti Meissneri, Amplissini Senatus, Gymnasii Academicii, Hamburgi.
- Lehmann, C., 1846-1847 *Plantae preissianae sive enumeratio plantarum quas in australasia occidentali et meridionali-occidentali annis 1838-1841 collegit Ludovicus Preiss*. Sumptibus Meissneri, Hamburg.
- Lehmann, H., 1966 Über die Regenerationsleistungen Isolierter Einzelzellen und Kleiner Zellverbände von Riella helicophylla. *Planta* 71: 240-256.
- Lehmann, H., 1968 Die Bildung der Zellplatte bei Riella helicophylla. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 81: 317-318.

- Lehmann, H., and J. Herzmann, 1989 On the Significance of Cellular Interactions on the Process of Regeneration in the Liverwort *Riella helcophylla* (BORY et MONT.) MONT. Biochemie und Physiologie der Pflanzen 184: 303-309.
- Lehmann, H., and B. Jaster, 1981 Fine-Structural Investigations on the Development of the Oil Body Cells in the Liverwort *Riella*. Protoplasma 106: 109-119.
- Lehmann, H., and D. Schulz, 1969a Elektronenmikroskopische Untersuchungen von Differenzierungsvorgängen bei Moosen I. Probleme zur Darstellung der Feinstruktur. Planta 84: 57-67.
- Lehmann, H., and D. Schulz, 1969b Elektronenmikroskopische Untersuchungen von Differenzierungsvorgängen bei Moosen II. Die Zellplatten- und Zellwandbildung. Planta 85: 313-325.
- Lehmann, J. G. C., 1838 *Antrocephalus*, eine neue Gattung der Lebermoose, aus der Gruppe der Marchantieen. Nova acta physico-medica Academiae Caesareae Leopoldino-Carolinae Naturae Curiosum 18.2: 679-684; Tafel LII.
- Lei, B., M. Capella, S. A. Montgomery, M. Borg, A. Osakabe *et al.*, 2021 A Synthetic Approach to Reconstruct the Evolutionary and Functional Innovations of the Plant Histone Variant H2A.W. Current Biology 31: 182-191.
- Leitgeb, H., 1871a Beiträge zur Entwicklungsgeschichte der Pflanzenorgane. Sitzungsberichte der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften 63: 13-60; Tafeln XI-XIV.
- Leitgeb, H., 1871b Bemerkungen über die Zeit der Ast- und Blatt-Anlage im Achsenscheitel der Laubmoose. Botanische Zeitung 29: 33-40.
- Leitgeb, H., 1871c Über die Verzweigung der Lebermoose. Botanische Zeitung 29: 557-565.
- Leitgeb, H., 1872a Derselbe, über die Spaltöffnungen der Marchantiaceen. Zeitschrift für die gesammten Naturwissenschaften 40: 311-312.
- Leitgeb, H., 1872b Ueber endogene Sprossbildung bei Lebermoosen. Botanische Zeitung 30: 33-41.
- Leitgeb, H., 1872c Zur Morphologie der Metzgeria furcata. Mitteilungen des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereines für Steiermark 6: 3-14; Tafeln I-II.
- Leitgeb, H., 1874 *Untersuchungen über die Lebermoose. Heft I. Blasia pusilla*. O. Deistung's Buchhandlung, Jena.
- Leitgeb, H., 1875a Einen monstösen weiblichen Hut von *Marchantia polymorpha*. Botanische Zeitung 33: 747-748.
- Leitgeb, H., 1875b *Untersuchungen über die Lebermoose. II. Die foliosen Jungermannieen*. Hermann Dabis, Jena.
- Leitgeb, H., 1876 Ueber verzweigte Moosporogonien. Mitteilungen des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereines für Steiermark 13: 3-28; Taf. I.
- Leitgeb, H., 1877a Die Keimung der Lebermoossporen in ihrer Beziehung zum Lichte. Sitzb Akad Wiss Wien 74: 425-436, Tafel.
- Leitgeb, H., 1877b Ueber Bilateralität der Prothallien. Flora 60: 174-175.
- Leitgeb, H., 1877c *Untersuchungen ueber die Lebermoose III. Heft. Dir Frondosen Jungermannieen*. O. Deistung's Buchhandlung (Hermann Dabis), Jena.
- Leitgeb, H., 1879a Ueber Bilateralität der Prothallien. Flora 62: 317-320.
- Leitgeb, H., 1879b *Untersuchungen über die Lebermoose. Heft IV. Die Riccieen*. Leuschner & Lubensky, Graz.
- Leitgeb, H., 1880a Die Athemöffnungen der Marchantiaceen. Sitzungsberichte der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften, Wien 81: 40-54.
- Leitgeb, H., 1880b Die Inflorescenzen der Marchantiaceen. Sitzungsberichte der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften, Wien 81: 123-143.
- Leitgeb, H., 1880c Studien über Entwicklung der Farne. Sitzungsberichte der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften 80: 201-227, Tafel.
- Leitgeb, H., 1880d Ueber die Marchantiaceengattung Dumortiera. Flora 63: 307-312.
- Leitgeb, H., 1881 *Untersuchungen über die Lebermoose. Heft VI. Die Marchantieen*. Leuschner & Lubensky, Jena.
- Leitgeb, H., 1883 Ueber Bau und Entwicklung einiger Sporen. Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft 1: 246-256.
- Leitgeb, H., 1885 Wasserausscheidung an den Archegonstanden von *Corsinia*. Flora 68: 327-330.

- Leliaert, F., D. R. Smith, H. Moreau, M. D. Herron, H. Verbruggen *et al.*, 2012 Phylogeny and Molecular Evolution of the Green Algae. *Critical Reviews in Plant Sciences* 31: 1-46.
- Lemieux, C., C. Otis and M. Turmel, 2016 Comparative chloroplast genome analyses of streptophyte green algae uncover major structural alterations in the Klebsormidiophyceae, Coleochaetophyceae and Zygnematophyceae. *Frontiers in Plant Science* 7: 697.
- Lemoigne, Y., 1968 Observation d'archéogones portés par des axes du type *Rhynia gwynne-vaughanii* Kidston et Lang. Existence de gamétophytes vascularisés au Dévonian. *Comptes Rendous de l'Academie des Sciences Paris* 266: 1655-1657.
- Lemoigne, Y., 1969 Organe assimilable à une anthéridie et stomates épidermiques, portés par des axes rampants du type *Rhynia gwynne-vaughanii* Kidston et Lang. *Comptes Rendous de l'Academie des Sciences Paris* 269: 1393-1395.
- Lemoigne, Y., 1970 Nouvelles diagnoses du genre *Rhynia* et de l'espèce *Rhynia gwynne-vaughanii*. *Bulletin de la Société Botanique de France* 117: 307-320.
- Lengersdorf, F., 1943 Drei neue Lycoria- (*Neosciara*) Arten Diptera. *Mitteilungen aus der Entomologischen Gesellschaft Halle* 20: 3-6.
- Lenton, T. M., M. Crouch, M. Johnson, N. Pires and L. Dolan, 2012 First plants cooled the Ordovician. *Nature Geoscience* 5: 86-89.
- Lenton, T. M., T. W. Dahl, S. J. Daines, B. J. W. Mills, K. Ozaki *et al.*, 2016 Earliest land plants created modern levels of atmospheric oxygen. *Proceeding of the National Academy of Sciences USA*.
- Lenton, T. M., and S. J. Daines, 2017 Matworld – the biogeochemical effects of early life on land. *New Phytologist* 215: 531-537.
- Leoniceno, N., 1492 *De Plinii et plurium aliorum in medicina erroribus liber*. Laurentius de Rubeis, de Valentia, with Andreas de Grassis, de Castronovo, Ferrara.
- Lepp, N. W., and Y. Hockenhull, 1983 Growth-Responses of *Marchantia-Polymorpha* Gemmalings in Relation to Concentration and Chemical Form of Applied Nickel. *Bryologist* 86: 342-346.
- Lepp, N. W., and J. A. Lawson, 1984 Some Effects of Vanadium on the Growth and Development of the Gemmalings of Two Species of Thallose Liverworts. *The Bryologist* 87: 37-41.
- Lepp, N. W., and M. J. Roberts, 1977 Some Effects of Cadmium on Growth of Bryophytes. *The Bryologist* 80: 533-536.
- Lepper, R. J., 1956 The Plant Centrosome and the Centro-Some-Blepharoplast Homology. *Botanical Review* 22: 375-417.
- Lerchl, D., S. Himmer, R. Grotha and D. G. Robinson, 1989 Ultrastructural Observations on CTC-Induced Callose Formation in *Riella helicophylla*. *Botanica Acta* 102: 62-72.
- Lesage, P., 1910 Sur le balancement organique entre le pédicelle du chapeau femelle et le pédicelle du sporogone dans les Marchantiacées. *Bulletin de la Société scientifique et médicale de l'Ouest* 19: 201-204.
- Lesage, P., 1915 Balancement organique entre le pédicelle du chapeau femelle et le pédicelle du sporogone, dans le *Lunularia vulgaris*. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 160: 679-681.
- Lesage, P., 1921 Cultures expérimentales du *Fegatella conica* et de quelques autres Musciniées. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 172: 1521-1523.
- Leszczyc-Suminski, I. C., 1849 Sur le développement des Fougères. *Annales des sciences naturelles. Botanique* 3.11: 114-126; Planche 117.
- Levee, G. J., 1974 The role of *Nostoc* in the *Blasia-Nostoc* Symbiosis. *American Journal of Botany* 61: S59.
- Lewis, C. E., 1906 The embryology and development of *Riccia lutescens* and *Riccia-crystallina*. *Botanical Gazette* 41: 109-138.
- Lewis, K. R., 1961 The genetics of bryophytes. *Transactions of the British Bryological Society* 4: 111-130.
- Lewis, K. R., and K. Benson-Evans, 1960 The chromosomes of *Cryptothallus mirabilis* (Hepaticae-Ricciaceae). *Phyton* 14: 21-35.
- Lewis, K. R., and B. John, 1968 The chromosomal basis of sex determination. *International Review of Cytology* 23: 277-379.

- Lewis, L. A., and R. M. McCourt, 2004 Green algae and the origin of land plants. *American Journal of Botany* 91: 1535-1556.
- Lewis, L. A., B. D. Mischler and R. Vilgalys, 1997 Phylogenetic relationships of the liverworts (Hepaticae), a basal embryophyte lineage, inferred from nucleotide sequence data of the chloroplast gene rbcL. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution* 7: 377-393.
- Lewis Smith, R. I., 1984 Colonization and recovery by cryptogams following recent volcanic activity on Deception Island, South Shetland Islands. *British Antarctic Survey Bulletin* 62: 25-51.
- Lhotsky, S., 1946 The assimilation of free nitrogen in symbiotic Cyanophyceae. *Stud. Bot. Cechoslov.* 7: 20-35.
- Li, D., E. Flores-Sandoval, U. Ahtesham, A. Coleman, J. M. Clay *et al.*, 2020a Ethylene-independent functions of the ethylene precursor ACC in Marchantia polymorpha. *Nature Plants* 6: 1335-1344.
- Li, D.-D., R. Ni, P.-P. Wang, X.-S. Zhang, P.-Y. Wang *et al.*, 2020b Molecular Basis for Chemical Evolution of Flavones to Flavonols and Anthocyanins in Land Plants. *Plant Physiology* 184: 1731-1743.
- Li, F.-S., J. Jacobowitz, M. Hong and J.-K. Weng, 2019a The molecular structure of plant sporopollenin. *Nature Plants* 5: 41-46.
- Li, F.-W., 2018 Fern genomes elucidate land plant evolution and cyanobacterial symbioses. *Nature Plants*.
- Li, F.-W., T. Nishiyama, M. Waller, E. Fragedakis, J. Keller *et al.*, 2020c Anthoceros genomes illuminate the origin of land plants and the unique biology of hornworts. *Nature Plants* 6: 259-272.
- Li, H., and C. Chang, 2021 Evolutionary insight of plant cuticle biosynthesis in bryophytes. *Plant Signaling & Behavior* 16: 1943921.
- Li, J. L. Y., M. Sulaiman, R. P. Beckett and F. V. Minibayeva, 2010 Cell wall peroxidases in the liverwort Dumortiera hirsuta are responsible for extracellular superoxide production, and can display tyrosinase activity. *Physiologia Plantarum* 138: 474-484.
- Li, L., S. Wang, H. Wang, S. K. Sahu, B. Marin *et al.*, 2020d The genome of Prasinoderma coloniale unveils the existence of a third phylum within green plants. *Nature Ecology & Evolution* 4: 1220-1231.
- Li, M., E. Barbaro, E. Bellini, A. Saba, L. S. di Toppi *et al.*, 2020e Ancestral function of the phytochelatin synthase C-terminal domain in inhibition of heavy metal-mediated enzyme overactivation *Journal of Experimental Botany* 71: 6655-6669.
- Li, M., E. Barbaro, E. Bellini, A. Saba, L. S. d. Toppi *et al.*, 2020f Ancestral function of the phytochelatin synthase C-terminal domain in inhibition of heavy metal-mediated enzyme overactivation *Journal of Experimental Botany* 71: 6655-6669.
- Li, R., X. Li, S. Deng and B. Sun, 2020g Morphology and microstructure of Pellites hamiensis nov. sp., a Middle Jurassic liverwort from northwestern China and its evolutionary significance. *Geobios* 62: 23-29.
- Li, R., X. Li, H. Wang and B. Sun, 2019b Ricciopsis sandaolingensis sp. nov., a new fossil bryophyte from the Middle Jurassic Xishanyao Formation in the Turpan-Hami Basin, Xinjiang, Northwest China. *Palaeontologia Electronica* 22: 42A.
- Li, R., X. Li, X. Wang, H. Sun and Bainain, 2021a First fossil liverwort with in situ flask-shaped receptacles from the Lower Cretaceous of Inner Mongolia, China. *Cretaceous Research* 119: 104684.
- Li, R., B. Sun, H. Wang, Y. He, G. Yang *et al.*, 2014 Marchantites huolinensis sp. nov. (Marchantiales) – A new fossil liverwort with gemma cups from the Lower Cretaceous of Inner Mongolia, China. *Cretaceous Research* 50: 16-26.
- Li, R., X. Wang, P. Jin, F. Ma, D. Yan *et al.*, 2016a Fossil Liverworts from the Lower Cretaceous Huolinhe Formation in Inner Mongolia, China. *Acta Geologica Sinica* 90: 838-846.
- Li, R. Y., X. L. Wang, J. W. Chen, S. H. Deng, Z. X. Wang *et al.*, 2016b A new thalloid liverwort: Pallaviciniites sandaolingensis sp nov from the Middle Jurassic of Turpan-Hami Basin, NW China. *Palaeontologische Zeitschrift* 90: 389-397.
- Li, S., and X. Luo, 2003 李時珍, 1518-1593. Foreign Languages Press, Beijing.
- Li, S.-c., 1596 *Pen ts'ao kang mu*.

- Li, X., and C. Chapple, 2010 Understanding Lignification: Challenges Beyond Monolignol Biosynthesis. *Plant Physiology* 154: 449-452.
- Li, X. Y., E. S. Wurtele and C. E. Lamotte, 1994 Abscisic-Acid Is Present in Liverworts. *Phytochemistry* 37: 625-627.
- Li, Y., L.-Q. Li, K. Feldberg, P.-C. Wu, H. Schneider *et al.*, 2021b Re-appraisal of two fossil Frullaniaceae species (Marchantiophyta, Porellales) from the mid-Cretaceous Burmese amber. *Cretaceous Research* 124: 104803.
- Li, Y., Y.-D. Wang, H. Schneider and P.-C. Wu, 2020h *Frullania partita* sp. nov. (Frullaniaceae, Porellales), a new leafy liverwort from the mid-Cretaceous of Myanmar. *Cretaceous Research* 108: 104341.
- Liaimer, A., E. J. N. Helfrich, K. Hinrichs, A. Guljamow, K. Ishida *et al.*, 2015 Nostopeptolide plays a governing role during cellular differentiation of the symbiotic cyanobacterium *Nostoc punctiforme*. *Proceeding of the National Academy of Sciences USA* 112: 1862-1867.
- Liaimer, A., J. B. Jensen and E. Dittmann, 2016 A Genetic and Chemical Perspective on Symbiotic Recruitment of Cyanobacteria of the Genus *Nostoc* into the Host Plant *Blasia pusilla* L. *Frontiers in Microbiology* 7: 1693.
- Liang, Y., K. Tóth, Y. Cao, K. Tanaka, C. Espinoza *et al.*, 2014 Lipochitooligosaccharide recognition-an ancient story. *New Phytologist* 204: 289-296.
- Liang, Z., Y. Geng, C. Ji, H. Du, C. E. Wong *et al.*, 2019 *Mesostigma viride* Genome and Transcriptome Provide Insights into the Origin and Evolution of Streptophyta. *Advanced Science*: 1901850.
- Liang, Z., and Z. Zhao, 2017 The Original Source of Modern Research on Chinese Medicinal Materials: Bencao Texts. *HSOA Journal of Alternative, Complementary & Integrative Medicine* 3: 045.
- Libertín, M., J. Kvaček, J. Bek, V. Žářský and P. Štorch, 2018 Sporophytes of polysporangiate land plants from the early Silurian period may have been photosynthetically autonomous. *Nature Plants* 4: 269-271.
- Lichtenthaler, H. K., P. Karunen and K. H. Grumbach, 1977 Determination of Prenylquinones in Green Photosynthetically Active Moss and Liver Moss Tissues. *Physiologia Plantarum* 40: 105-110.
- Lidforss, B., 1904-5 Über die Reizbewegungen der Marchantia-Spermatozoiden. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 41: 65-87.
- Liese, J., 1919 Über de Heliotropismus der Assimilationszellen einiger Marchantiaceen. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 37: 293-298.
- Lightfoot, J., 1777 *Flora Scotia, or a Systematic Arrangement in the Linnaean Method of the Native Plants of Scotland and the Hebrides*. B. White, London.
- Lignier, O., 1904 Equisétales et Sphénophyllales. Leur origine filcinéenne commune. *Bulletin de la Société linnéenne de Normandie* 5: 93-137.
- Ligrone, R., 1993 Le basi morfologiche della conduzione degli elaborati nelle Briofite. *Informatore Botanico Italiano* 25: 256-259.
- Ligrone, R., A. Carafa, J. G. Duckett, K. S. Renzaglia and K. Ruel, 2008 Immunocytochemical detection of lignin-related epitopes in cell walls in bryophytes and the charalean alga *Nitella*. *Plant Systematics and Evolution* 270: 257-272.
- Ligrone, R., A. Carafa, E. Lumini, V. Bianciotto, P. Bonfante *et al.*, 2007 Glomeromycotan associations in liverworts- a molecular, cellular, and taxonomic analysis. *American Journal of Botany* 94: 1756-1777.
- Ligrone, R., and J. G. Duckett, 1994 Thallus Differentiation in the Marchantialean Liverwort *Asterella-Wilmsii* (Steph) with Particular Reference to Longitudinal Arrays of Endoplasmic Microtubules in the Inner Cells. *Annals of Botany* 73: 577-586.
- Ligrone, R., and J. G. Duckett, 1996 Development of water-conducting cells in the antipodal liverwort *Symphyogyna brasiliensis* (Metzgeriales). *New Phytologist* 132: 603-615.
- Ligrone, R., and J. G. Duckett, 2006 Novel features of the plastids in some deep-shade, antipodean thalloid liverworts. *Cryptogamie Bryologie Lichénologie* 27: 75-83.
- Ligrone, R., J. G. Duckett and K. S. Renzaglia, 1993 The gametophyte-sporophyte junction in land plants. *Advances in Botanical Research* 19: 231-317.

- Ligrone, R., J. G. Duckett and K. S. Renzaglia, 2000 Conducting Tissues and Phyletic Relationships of Bryophytes. *Philosophical Transactions- Biological Sciences* 355: 795-813.
- Ligrone, R., J. G. Duckett and K. S. Renzaglia, 2012a Major transitions in the evolution of early land plants: a bryological perspective. *Annals of Botany* 109: 851-871.
- Ligrone, R., J. G. Duckett and K. S. Renzaglia, 2012b The origin of the sporophyte shoot in land plants: a bryological perspective. *Annals of Botany* 110: 935-941.
- Ligrone, R., and R. Gambardella, 1988a The sporophyte-gametophyte junction in bryophytes, pp. 225–274 in *Advances in Bryology*, edited by N. G. Miller. J. Cramer, Berlin.
- Ligrone, R., and R. Gambardella, 1988b The ultrastructure of the sporophyte-gametophyte junction and its relationship to bryophyte evolution. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 64: 187-196.
- Ligrone, R., and C. Lopes, 1989 Cytology and Development of a Mycorrhiza-Like Infection in the Gametophyte of *Conocephalum conicum* (L.) Dum. (Marchantiales, Hepatophyta). *New Phytologist* 111: 423-433.
- Ligrone, R., K. C. Vaughn, K. S. Renzaglia, J. P. Knox and J. G. Duckett, 2002 Diversity in the distribution of polysaccharide and glycoprotein epitopes in the cell walls of bryophytes- new evidence for the multiple evolution of water-conducting cells. *The New Phytologist* 156: 491-508.
- Lilienfeld, F., 1911 Przyczynki do zanomosci *Haplomitrium hookeri*. - Beiträge zur kenntnis der art *Haplomitrium hokkeri* Nees. *Bulletin international de l'Académie des sciences de Cracovie, Classe des sciences mathématiques et naturelles. Ser B:* 315-339; Planche XII.
- Lilienstern, M., 1927 Physiologische-morphologische untersuchung über *Marchantia polymorpha* L. in Reinkultur. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 45: 447-453; Taf. VII.
- Lilienstern, M., 1928 Physiologische Untersuchungen über *Marchantia polymorpha* L. in Reinkultur. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 46: 370-382.
- Lilienstern, M., 1929 Physiologische Untersuchungen über die Ursachen des Vorkommens von *Marchantia polymorpha* auf Feuerstätten. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 47: 460-468.
- Lilienstern, M., 1930 Erschwerte Wasser-versorgung als einer der Faktoren der sexuellen Fortpflanzung bei *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 48: 390-393.
- Limmermayr, L., 1898 Ueber eigenthümlich ausgebildete innere Vorsprungsbildungen in den Rhizoiden von Marchantieen. *Oesterreichische Botanische Zeitschrift* 48: 321-324.
- Limpicht, K. G., 1876 *Kryptogamen-Flora von Schlesien / Schlesische Gesellschaft für vaterländische Cultur. Breslau Vol. I Lebermoose*.
- Lin, P. C., C. W. Lu, B. N. Shen, G. Z. Lee, J. L. Bowman *et al.*, 2016 Identification of miRNAs and Their Targets in the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* by Integrating RNA-Seq and Degradome Analyses. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 57: 339-358.
- Lin, S.-S., and J. L. Bowman, 2018 MicroRNAs in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *New Phytologist*.
- Lindberg, S. O., 1862 Ueber das Vorkommen von aetherischen Oelen in Lebermoosen. *Flora* 45: 545-546.
- Lindberg, S. O., 1871-4 Manipulus Muscorum Secundus. *Notiser ur Sällskapets pro Fauna et Flora Fennica Förhandlingar* 13: 353-417.
- Lindberg, S. O., 1874 The Mosses in Buddie's Hortus Siccus. *Journal of Botany* 12: 36-47.
- Lindberg, S. O., 1875 Hepaticae Hibernia Racomitrium. *Acta societatis scientiarum fennicae* 10: 466-559.
- Lindberg, S. O., 1877 *Hepaticologiens Unveckling från äldsta tider till och med Linné*. J. C. Frenckell & Sons tryckeri, Helsingfors.
- Lindberg, S. O., 1879 Öfvergang af honorgan till hanorgan hos en bladmossa. *Öfversigt af Kongl. Vetenskaps-akademiens forhandlingar* 36: 75-78; Tafel XI.
- Lindberg, S. O., 1882 Monographia Praecursoria Peltolepidis, Sauteriae et Cleveae. *Acta Societatis pro Fauna et Flora Fennica* 2: 1-15.
- Lindberg, S. O., 1886 Sur la morphologie des Mousses. *Bull Soc Bot France* 34: 66-67.
- Linde, A.-M., D. M. Eklund, A. Kubota, E. R. A. Pederson, K. Holm *et al.*, 2017 Early evolution of the land plant circadian clock. *New Phytologist* 216: 576-590.

- Linde, A.-M., W. Sawangproh, N. Cronberg, P. Szvényi and U. Lagercrantz, 2020 Evolutionary History of the Marchantia polymorpha Complex. *Frontiers in Plant Science* 11: 829.
- Linde, J., S. Combrinck, S. Van Vuuren, J. Van Rooy, A. Ludwiczuk *et al.*, 2016 Volatile constituents and antimicrobial activities of nine South African liverwort species. *Phytochemistry Letters* 16: 61-69.
- Lindenberg, J. B. G., 1829 Synopsis Hepaticarum Europaearum. *Nova Acta Physico-Medica Academiae Caesareae Leopoldino-Carolinae Naturae Curiosum* 14s: 1-133, Tab. I-II.
- Lindenberg, J. B. G., 1833 Ueber die Lebermoos - Gattungen Corsinia und Grimaldia. *Flora* 16: 161-176.
- Lindenberg, j. b. W., 1836 Monographie der Riccieen. *Nova Acta Acad. caes. Leopold.-Carol. Nat. Cur.* 18: 360-504; Tafeln XIX-XXXVII.
- Lindley, J., 1833 On the principal questions at present debated in the philosophy of botany. Report on the 3rd meeting of the British Association for the advancement of Science 1834: 27-57.
- Lindley, J., 1846 *The Vegetable Kingdom; or, The Structure, Classification, and Uses of Plants, Illustrated Upon the Natural System*. Bradbury & Evans, Whitefriars, London.
- Lindsay, J., 1794a Account of the Germination and Raising of Ferns from the Seed. *Transactions of The Linnean Society of London* 2: 93-98; Tab. 18.
- Lindsay, J., 1794b Letter to Joseph Banks 1792. *Transactions of the Linnean Society of London* 2: 313-314.
- Lindsey, A. A., 1951 Vegetation and Habitats in a Southwestern Volcanic Area. *Ecological Monographs* 21: 227-253.
- Link, J. H. F., 1807 *Grundlehren der Anatomie und Physiologie der Pflanzen*. Danckwerts, Göttingen.
- Linné, C., and J. E. Smith, 1786 *A dissertation on the sexes of plants*. L. White, Dublin.
- Linné, C. v., 1735 *Systema naturae*. Theodorum Haak, ex Typographia Joannis Wilhelmi de Groot, Lugduni Batavorum.
- Linné, C. v., 1743 *Genera plantarum :eorumque characteres naturales, secundum numerum, figuram, situm & proportionem omnium fructificationis partium*. Michael Anton David, Paris.
- Linné, C. v., 1770 *Systema naturae per regna tria naturae, secundum classes, ordines, genera, species, cum characteribus, differentiis, synonymis, locis* Typis Ioannis Thomae von Trattner, Vindobonae.
- Linné, C. v., and L. Salvius, 1753 *Species plantarum :exhibentes plantas rite cognitas, ad genera relatas, cum differentiis specificis, nominibus trivialibus, synonymis selectis, locis natalibus, secundum systema sexuale digestas...* Impensis Laurentii Salvii, Holmiae [Stockholm].
- Linocier, G., 1584 *L'Histoire des plantes*. Charles Mace & S. Hilaire, Paris.
- Little, E. L., Jr., 1942 Liverworts at Rainbow Bridge National Monument, Utah. *The Bryologist* 45: 148-149.
- Liu, D., 2016 The Cell and Protoplasm as Container, Object, and Substance, 1835–1861. *Journal of the History of Biology*.
- Liu, H., R.-X. Xu, X.-S. Zhang, T.-T. Zhu, H.-X. Lou *et al.*, 2019 The identification and functional characterization of three liverwort class I O-methyltransferases. *Phytochemistry* 159: 190-198.
- Liu, N., S.-Q. Wang and H.-X. Lou, 2018 Chemical Constituents Of Marchantis paleacea. *Chemistry of Natural Compounds* 54: 541-544.
- Liu, X.-Y., H.-N. Yu, S. Gao, Y.-F. Wu, A.-X. Cheng *et al.*, 2017 The isolation and functional characterization of three liverwort genes encoding cinnamate 4-hydroxylase. *Plant Physiology and Biochemistry* 117: 42-50.
- Liu, Y., C. J. Cox, W. Wang and B. Goffinet, 2014 Mitochondrial phylogenomics of early land plants: mitigating the effects of saturation, compositional heterogeneity, and codon-usage bias. *Systematic Biology* 63: 862-878.
- Liu, Y., J. Y. Xue, B. Wang, L. B. Li and Y. L. Qiu, 2011 The Mitochondrial Genomes of the Early Land Plants Treubia lacunosa and Anomodon rugelii: Dynamic and Conservative Evolution. *Plos One* 6: e25836. doi:25810.21371/journal.pone.0025836.
- Lloyd, C. E., and F. H. Steinmetz, 1937 Temperature as a factor influencing the sexual response of Marchantia. *American Journal of Botany* 24: 423-425.
- Lo, J. C., M. Tsednee, Y. C. Lo, S. C. Yang, J. M. Hu *et al.*, 2016 Evolutionary analysis of iron (Fe) acquisition system in Marchantia polymorpha. *New Phytologist* 211: 569-583.

- Löbenberg, E., 1959 Über Genuine Wuchsstoffe bei Marchantia polymorpha, pp. 83. Frankfurt.
- Logan, K. J., and B. A. Thomas, 1985 Distribution of Lignin Derivatives in Plants. The New Phytologist 99: 571-585.
- Lohmann, C. E. J., 1903 Beitrag zur Chemie und Biologie der Lebermoose. Beihefte zum Botanischen Centralblatt 15: 215-256.
- Long, D. G., 2006 New higher taxa of complex thalloid liverworts (Marchantiophyta - Marchantiopsida). Edinburgh Journal of Botany 63: 257-262.
- Long, D. G., L. L. Forrest, J. C. Villarreal and B. J. Crandall-Stotler, 2016a The genus Aitchisoniella Kashyap Marchantiopsida Cleveaceae new to China and its taxonomic placement. Journal of Bryology 38: 1183072.
- Long, D. G., L. L. Forrest, J. C. Villarreal and B. J. Crandall-Stotler, 2016b Taxonomic changes in Marchantiaceae, Corsiniaceae and Cleveaceae (Marchantiidae, Marchantiophyta). Phytotaxa 252: 77-80.
- Long, D. G., and R. Grolle, 1992 Studies on the Genus *Asterella* P. Beauv. (Hepaticae). I. Nomenclatural History. Taxon 41: 65-69.
- Long, D. G., M. Möller and J. Preston, 2000 Phylogenetic Relationships of *Asterella* (Aytoniaceae, Marchantiopsida) Inferred from Chloroplast DNA Sequences. The Bryologist 103: 625-644.
- Longton, R. E., 1976 Reproductive biology and evolutionary potential in Bryophytes. Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory 41: 205-223.
- Longton, R. E., 1994 Reproductive biology in Bryophytes - the challenge and the opportunities. The Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory 76: 159-172.
- Longton, R. E., and M. W. Holdgate, 1979 The South Sandwich Islands - IV Botany. British Antarctic Survey Scientific Reports 94: 1-53.
- Loomis, P. D., and N. C. Maravolo, 1985 Modulation of Amylolytic Activity by Gibberellin in the Hepatic, Marchantia-Polymorpha. Bryologist 88: 65-68.
- Lopez-Obando, M., R. d. Villeiers, B. Hoffmann, L. Ma, A. d. Saint Germain *et al.*, 2018a *Physcomitrella patens* MAX2 characterization suggests an ancient role for this F-box protein in photomorphogenesis rather than strigolactone signalling. New Phytologist.
- Lopez-Obando, M., R. d. Villeiers, B. Hoffmann, L. Ma, A. d. Saint Germain *et al.*, 2018b *Physcomitrella patens* MAX2 characterization suggests an ancient role for this F-box protein in photomorphogenesis rather than strigolactone signalling. New Phytologist 219: 743-756.
- Lorbeer, G., 1927 Untersuchungen über Reduktionsteilung und Geschlechtsbestimmung bei Lebermoosen. Zeitschrift für Induktive Abstammungs- und Vererbungslehre 44: 1-109; Tafeln 101-104.
- Lorbeer, G., 1930 Geschlechtsunterschiede im Chromosomensatz und in der Zellgrösse bei *Sphaerocarpus Donnellii* Aust. Zeits. Bot. 23: 932-956.
- Lorbeer, G., 1934 Die Zytologie der Lebermoose mit besonderer Berücksichtigung allgemeiner Chromosomenfragen. I. Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik 80: 565-818.
- Lorbeer, G., 1936a Die Distanzkonjugation der total heterochromatischen Geschlechtschromosomen im triploiden Sporogon von *Sphaerocarpus Donnellii*. Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft 54: 98-123; Tafeln XIII-XIV.
- Lorbeer, G., 1936b Die Umwandlung eines haploiden, genotypisch weiblichen Gametophyten von *Sphaerocarpus Donnellii* in einen männlichen mit Hilfe von Röntgenstrahlen. Planta 25: 70-83.
- Lorbeer, G., 1938 Über das Vorkommen von drei verschiedenen Geschlechtsrealisatoren bei den Lebermoosen. Planta 27: 708-717.
- Lorbeer, G., 1941 Struktur und Inhalt der Geschlechtschromosomen. Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft 59: 369-418.
- Lorenzen, H., U. Kaiser and M. Foerster, 1981 Intensives Wachstum von *Ricciocarpus natans* (Lebermoos) in Durchlüftungskultur. Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft 94: 719-725.
- Lortet, M. L., 1867 *Recherches sur la Fécondation et la Germination du Preissia commutata N. a. E. pour servir à l'Histoire des Marchantia*. Libraries de l'Académie Impériale de Médecine, Paris.

- Lu, K.-J., N. v. t. W. Hofland, M. Eliana, S. Mutte, P. Abrahams *et al.*, 2019a Evolution of vascular plants through redeployment of ancient developmental regulators. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences USA* 117: 733-740.
- Lu, Y., F. F. Eireksson, M. Thorsteinsdóttir and H. T. Simonsen, 2019b Valuable Fatty Acids in Bryophytes—Production, Biosynthesis, Analysis and Applications. *Plants* 8: 524.
- Lu, Y.-W., and S.-F. Huang, 2017 *Marchantia L.* (Marchantiaceae-Marchantiophyta) in Taiwan. *Taiwania* 62: 55-62.
- Ludwiczuk, A., and Y. Asakawa, 2008 Distribution of Terpenoids and Aromatic Compounds in Selected Southern Hemispheric Liverworts. *Fieldiana Botany* 47: 37-58.
- Ludwiczuk, A., and Y. Asakawa, 2019 Bryophytes as a source of bioactive volatile terpenoids—A review. *Food and Chemical Toxicology* 132: 110649.
- Ludwiczuk, A., I. J. Odrzykoski and Y. Asakawa, 2013 Identification of cryptic species within liverwort *Conocephalum conicum* based on the volatile components. *Phytochemistry* 95: 234-241.
- Ludwiczuk, A., P. Raharivelomanana, A. Pham, J.-P. Bianchini and Y. Asakawa, 2014 Chemical variability of the Tahitian *Marchantia hexaptera* Reich. *Phytochemistry Letters* 10: xcix-ciii.
- Ludwig, F., 1900 Ueber Variationspolygone und Wahrscheinlichkeitskurven. *Beihefte zum Botanischen Centralblatt* 9: 89-111.
- Ludwig-Müller, J., 2011 Auxin conjugates- their role for plant development and in the evolution of land plants. *Journal of Experimental Botany* 62: 1757-1773.
- Lugg, J. W. H., 1940 Tissue proteins of some cryptogams—the amide, tyrosine and tryptophan contents. *Biochemical Journal* 34: 1549-1553.
- Lugg, J. W. H., 1943 Further studies of cryptogam tissue proteins- protein composition and tissue function in plants. *Biochemical Journal* 37: 132-137.
- Lunan, J., 1814 *Hortus Jamaicensis, or A botanical description (according to the Linnean system) and an account of the virtues, &c., of its indigenous plants hitherto known, as also of the most useful exotics.* Office of the St. Jago de la Vega Gazette, Jamaica.
- Lundblad, B., 1954 Contributions to the geological history of the Hepaticae. Fossil Marchantiales from the Rhaetic-Liassic coalmines of Skromberga (Province of Scania), Sweden. *Svensk Botanisk Tidskrift* 48: 381-417.
- Lundblad, B., 1955 Contributions to the geological history of the Hepaticae: On a fossil member of the Machantiineae from the Mesozoic plant-bearing deposits near Lago San Martin, Patagonia (Lower Cretaceous). *Botaniska Notiser* 108: 22-39.
- Lundblad, B., 1959 On Ricciisporites Tuberculatus and its Occurrence in Certain Strata of the “Höllviken II” Boring in S.W. Scania. *Grana palynologica* 2: 77-86.
- Lutzoni, F., M. D. Nowak, M. E. Alfaro, V. Reeb, J. Miadlikowska *et al.*, 2018 Contemporaneous radiations of fungi and plants linked to symbiosis. *Nature Communications* 9: 5451.
- Lutzoni, F., and M. Pagel, 1997 Accelerated evolution as a consequence of transitions to mutualism. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 94: 11422-11427.
- Lyapina, I., A. Filippova, S. Kovalchuk, R. Ziganshin, A. Mamaeva *et al.*, 2021 Possible role of small secreted peptides (SSPs) in immune signaling in bryophytes. *Plant Molecular Biology* 106: 123-143.
- Lyell, S. C., and R. Owen, 1851 Anniversary address of the president. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society* 7: xxv-lxxxvi.
- Lyndon, E., 1976 Aftermath of fire at Waratah Bay - and Lyrebirds. *The Victorian Naturalist* 93: 18-19.
- Lyon, F., 1904a Evolution of the sex organs of plants. *Botanical Gazette* 37: 280-293.
- Lyon, F., 1904b The Evolution of the Sex Organs of Plants. *Botanical Gazette* 37: 280-293.
- M'Alpine, D., 1883 *The botanical atlas: a guide to the practical study of plants.* The Century Co., New York.
- M'Ardle, D., 1895 Adventitious branching in liverworts. *The Irish Naturalist* 4: 81-84; Plate 83.
- Macer, L. Chouulant, H. Folz, G. Hermann, Otho *et al.*, 1832 *Macer Floridus De Viribus Herbarum. Leopoldi Vossii, Lipsiae.*

- Mache, R., and S. Loiseaux, 1972 Action of Rifampicin on Liverwort Marchantia-Polymorpha. *Journal of Cell Science* 10: 821-831.
- Mache, R., and S. Loiseaux, 1973 Light Saturation of Growth and Photosynthesis of Shade Plant Marchantia-Polymorpha. *Journal of Cell Science* 12: 391-401.
- Mache, R., and S. Loiseaux, 1974 Modifications des chloroplastes de Marchantia polymorpha dues à un excès de lumière. *Bulletin de la Société Botanique de France* 121: 191-193.
- Mache, R., S. Loiseaux, C. J. Rozier and Patourau.R, 1972 Action of Rifampicine on Biosynthesis of Chloroplast Arn of Marchantia Polymorpha. *Physiologie Vegetale* 10: 786-&.
- Machlis, L., 1962 The effects of mineral salts, glucose, and light on the growth of the liverwort *Sphaerocarpos donnellii*. *Physiologia Plantarum* 15: 354-362.
- Machlis, L., and W. T. Doyle, 1962 Submerged growth of pure cultures of the liverwort *Sphaerocarpos donnellii*. *Physiologia Plantarum* 15: 351-353.
- Mackay, E. L., 1937 Variant Chromosome Numbers in *Sphaerocarpos*. *Botanical Gazette* 99: 377-386.
- MacKay, J. T., 1836 *Flora hibernica - comprising the flowering plants, ferns, Characeæ, Musci, Hepaticæ, Lichenes and Algæ of Ireland - arranged according to the natural system with a synopsis of the genera according to the Linnæan system*. William Curry Jun and Company, Dublin.
- MacMillan, C., 1898 The orientation of the plant egg and its ecological significance. *Botanical Gazette* 25: 301-323.
- MacVicar, S. M., 1908 The distribution of *Lunularia cruciata*. *Journal of botany, British and foreign* 46: 382-384.
- MacVicar, S. M., 1912 *The Student's Handbook of British Hepatics*. V. T. Sumfield, Eastbourne.
- Mader, W., 1952a Keimung colchicinierter Marchantia-Sporen. *Phyton* 4: 109-120.
- Mader, W., 1952b Nährsalzmangel-Kulturen von Marchantia polymorpha. *Phyton* 4: 124-131.
- Madsen, G. C., and A. L. Pates, 1952 Occurrence of Antimicrobial Substances in Chlorophyllose Plants Growing in Florida. *Botanical Gazette* 113: 293-300.
- Maeda, M., H. Akiyama and M. Ashiya, 2016 Life history of *Ricciocarpos natans* L. 1. Development of sexual organs and sporophytes in rice field conditions. *Humans and Nature* 27: 43-52.
- Magallón, S., K. W. Hilu and D. Quandt, 2013 Land plant evolutionary timeline: gene effects are secondary to fossil constraints in relaxed clock estimation of age and substitution rates. *American Journal of Botany* 100: 556–573.
- Mägdefrau, K., 1933 Versuche über den Einfluß der Ernährung auf den Thallusbau von Marchantia polymorpha. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 51: 106-111.
- Magnússon, S., and S. Fridriksson, 1974 Moss vegetation on Surtsey in 1971 and 1972. *Surtsey Research Progress Report* 7: 45-57.
- Mahabalé, T. S., 1942 The bearing of cytological studies on the phylogeny of the Marchantiales. *Proceedings of the Indian Academy of Sciences - Section B* 16: 141-154.
- Mahabale, T. S., and P. D. Bhate, 1945 The structure and life history of *Fimbriaria angusta* St. *Journal of the University of Bombay* 13: 5-15.
- Maheu, J., 1906 Monographie des principales déformations des Muscinées cavernicoles. *Comptes rendus du Congrès des sociétés savantes de Paris et des départements. Section des sciences*: 291-345.
- Maier-Maercker, U., 1982 Accumulation of 86Rb and 43K ions in the cells surrounding the air pores of *Conocephalum conicum*. *Zeitschrift für Pflanzenphysiologie* 105: 97-102.
- Majewski, T. T., 2005 An attempt to identify cryptogamic plants in Syreniusz's herbal. *Kwartalnik Historii Nauki I Techniki* 50: 183-196.
- Maksimova, A. I., L. Berke, M. G. Salgado, E. Klimova, A., K. Pawłowski *et al.*, 2021 What can the phylogeny of class I KNOX genes and their expression patterns in land plants tell us about the evolution of shoot development? *Botanical journal of the Linnean Society* boaa088.
- Malmborg, S. v., 1933 *Cryptothallus Nov. Gen. Ein saprophytisches lebermoos*. *Annales Bryologici* 6: 122-123.
- Malpighii, M., 1675 *Anatome Plantarum*. Johannes Martyn, Regiae Societatis Typographi, ad insigne Campanae in Coemeterio Divi Pauli, Londini.

- Malpighii, M., 1687 *Opera omnia, seu, Thesaurus locupletissimus botanico-medico-anatomicus*. Petrum Vander, Lugduni Batavorum.
- Mamontov, Y. S., and M. S. Ignatov, 2019 How to rely on the unreliable- Examples from Mesozoic bryophytes of Transbaikalia. *Journal of Systematics and Evolution* 57: 339-360.
- Mander, L., M. E. Collinson, W. G. Chaloner, A. P. R. Brain and D. G. Long, 2012 The Ultrastructure and Botanical Affinity of the Problematic Mid-Mesozoic Palynomorph Ricciisporites Tuberculatus Lundblad. *International Journal of Plant Sciences* 173: 429-440.
- Manhart, J. R., 1994 Phylogenetic analysis of green plant rbcL sequences. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution* 3: 114-127.
- Manning, F. L., 1914 Life History of *Porella Platiphylla*. *Botanical Gazette* 57: 320-323.
- Mano, S., R. Nishihama, S. Ishida, K. Hikino, M. Kondo *et al.*, 2018 Novel gateway binary vectors for rapid tripartite DNA assembly and promoter analysis with various reporters and tags in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *PLoS ONE* 13: e0204964.
- Maoka, T., M. Takemura, H. Tokuda, N. Suzuki and N. Misawa, 2014 4-Ketozeinoxanthin, a novel carotenoid produced in *Escherichia coli* through metabolic engineering using carotenogenic genes of bacterium and liverwort. *Tetrahedron Letters* 55: 6708-6710.
- Maravolo, N. C., 1976 Polarity and Localization of Auxin Movement in Hepatic, *Marchantia-Polymorpha*. *American Journal of Botany* 63: 526-531.
- Maravolo, N. C., 1980 Control of Development in Hepatic. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 107: 308-324.
- Maravolo, N. C., 1997 Biochemical Changes During Sexual Development in *Marchantia Polymorpha*- I. Esterases. *American Journal of Botany* 54: 1113-1117.
- Maravolo, N. C., W. J. Otto and W. C. Krueger, 1976 Influence of Cytokinin and Gibberellin on Auxin Mobilization - Its Role in Regeneration and Apical Dominance in *Marchantia Polymorpha*. *Botanical Gazette* 137: 231-236.
- Maravolo, N. C., and P. D. Voth, 1966 Morphogenic Effects of 3 Growth Substances on *Marchantia Gemmalings*. *Botanical Gazette* 127: 79-86.
- Marchal, É., and É. Marchal, 1907 Aposporie et sexualité chez les Mousses I. *Bulletin Academy Royal Sciences Belgique*, Cl Sci: 765-789.
- Marchal, É., and É. Marchal, 1909 Aposporie et sexualité chez les Mousses II. *Bulletin Academy Royal Sciences Belgique*, Cl Sci: 1249-1288.
- Marchal, É., and É. Marchal, 1911a Aposporie et sexualité chez les Mousses III. *Bulletin Academy Royal Sciences Belgique*, Cl Sci: 750-778; Planche.
- Marchal, É., and É. Marchal, 1911b Aposporie et sexualité chez les Mousses III. *Bulletin Academy Royal Sciences Belgique*, Cl Sci: 750-788.
- Marchant, H. J., and J. D. Picketth, 1973 Mitosis and Cytokinesis in Coleochaete-Scutata. *Journal of Phycology* 9: 461-471.
- Marchant, J., 1707 Dissertation sur une rose monstrueuse. *Histoire de l'Académie royale des sciences* 488-491; Planche.
- Marchant, J., 1713 Nouvelle Découverte des Fleurs et des Graines D'une Plante rangée par les Botanistes sous le genre du Lichen. *Histoire de l'Académie royale des sciences, avec les mémoires de mathématique et de physique, pour la même cette Académie. Année MDCCXIII*: 229-234; Planche.
- Marchant, J., 1719 Sur la Production de nouvelles espèces de plantes. *Histoire de l'Académie royale des sciences* 57-58.
- Marchetti, F., M. Cainzos, M. Cascallares, A. M. Distefano, N. Setzes *et al.*, 2021 Heat stress in *Marchantia polymorpha*- Sensing and mechanisms underlying a dynamic response. *Plant Cell and Environment* 44: 2134-2149.
- Maresca, V., G. Lettieri, S. Sorbo, M. Piscopo and A. Basile, 2020 Biological Responses to Cadmium Stress in Liverwort *Conocephalum conicum* (Marchiales). *International Journal of Molecular Sciences* 21: 6485.
- Margadant, W. D., 1968 *Early bryological literature - a descriptive bibliography of selected publications treating Musci during the first decades of the nineteenth century and especially of the years 1825, 1826, and 1827*. Hunt Botanical Library, Pittsburgh.

- Margadant, W. D., 1973 The development of the opinions concerning sexuality of bryophytes. *Janus* 60: 193-198.
- Markham, K. R., 1977 Flavonoids and phylogeny of the 'primitive' New Zealand hepatic, *Haplomitrium gibbsiae*. *Phytochemistry* 16: 617-619.
- Markham, K. R., 1980 Phytochemical relationships of Carrpos with Corsinia and other Marchantialean Genera. *Biochemical Systematics and Ecology* 8: 11-15.
- Markham, K. R., and E. O. Campbell, 1977 The usefulness of flavonoid characters in studies of the taxonomy and phylogeny of liverworts. *Bryophytorum Bibliotheca* 13: 387-398.
- Markham, K. R., N. A. Moore and L. J. Porter, 1978 Changeover in flavonoid pattern accompanying reproductive structure formation in a bryophyte. *Phytochemistry* 17: 911-913.
- Markham, K. R., and L. J. Porter, 1973 Flavonoids of the liverwort *Marchantia foliacea*. *Phytochemistry* 12: 2007-2010.
- Markham, K. R., and L. J. Porter, 1974a Flavonoids of the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Phytochemistry* 13: 1937-1942.
- Markham, K. R., and L. J. Porter, 1974b Luteolin 3',4'-di-O- $\beta$ -d-glucuronide and luteolin 3'-O- $\beta$ -d-glucuronide from *Lunularia cruciata*. *Phytochemistry* 13: 1553-1555.
- Markham, K. R., and L. J. Porter, 1975a Flavone glucuronides of the New Zealand liverwort *Marchantia Macropora*. *Phytochemistry* 14: 1641.
- Markham, K. R., and L. J. Porter, 1975b Isoscutellarein and hypolaetin 8-glucuronides from the liverwort *Marchantia berteroana*. *Phytochemistry* 14: 1093-1097.
- Markham, K. R., and L. J. Porter, 1978 Production of an aurone by bryophytes in the reproductive phase. *Phytochemistry* 17: 159-160.
- Markham, K. R., and L. J. Porter, 1979 Flavonoids of the primitive liverwort *Takakia* and their taxonomic and phylogenetic significance. *Phytochemistry* 18: 611-615.
- Markham, K. R., K. G. Ryan, S. J. Bloor and K. A. Mitchell, 1998 An increase in the luteolin : apigenin ratio in *Marchantia polymorpha* on UV-B enhancement. *Phytochemistry* 48: 791-794.
- Marks, R. A., J. F. Burton and D. N. McLetchie, 2016 Sex differences and plasticity in dehydration tolerance: insight from a tropical liverwort. *Annals of Botany* 118: 347-356.
- Marks, R. A., B. D. Pike and D. N. McLetchie, 2019a Water stress tolerance tracks environmental exposure and exhibits a fluctuating sexual dimorphism in a tropical liverwort *Oecologia*.
- Marks, R. A., J. J. Smith, Q. Cronk, C. J. Grassa and D. N. McLetchie, 2019b Genome of the tropical plant *Marchantia inflexa*- implications for sex chromosome evolution and dehydration tolerance. *Scientific Reports* 9: 8722.
- Marks, R. A., J. J. Smith, Q. Cronk and D. N. McLetchie, 2018 Variation in the bacteriome of the tropical liverwort, *Marchantia inflexa*, between the sexes and across habitats. *Symbiosis* 75: 93-101.
- Marks, R. A., J. J. Smith, R. VanBuren and D. N. McLetchie, 2020 Expression dynamics of dehydration tolerance in the tropical plant *Marchantia inflexa*. *Plant Journal* 105: 209-222.
- Marschall, M., and M. C. F. Proctor, 2004 Are Bryophytes Shade Plants? Photosynthetic Light Responses and Proportions of Chlorophyll a, Chlorophyll b and Total Carotenoids. *Annals of Botany* 94: 593-603.
- Martens, P., 1950a Le caractère 'aphylle' des Rhyniales est-il primitif? *Bulletin Classes sciences Acad Royale Belgium* 5 Ser. 36: 811-822.
- Martens, P., 1950b Le caractère "aphylle" des Rhyniales est-il primitif? *Bull. Classe Sciences Acad. Royale Belg. 5e Ser.* 36: 811-822.
- Mårtensson, O., and E. Nilsson, 1974 On the morphological colour of bryophytes. *Lindbergia* 2: 145-159.
- Martin-Arevalillo, R., E. Thévenon, F. Jégu, T. Vinos-Poyo, T. Vernoux *et al.*, 2019 Evolution of the Auxin Response Factors from charophyte ancestors. *PLOS Genetics* 15: e1008400.
- Maslen, R. W., 2008 The Healing Dialogues of Doctor Bullein. *The Yearbook of English Studies* 38: 119-135.
- Massalongo, C., 1916 Le Marchantiaceae della Flora Europea. *Atti del reale Instituto Veneto di Scienze Lettere ed Arti* 75: 669-816; Tab. I-XXVII.

- Masubuchi, M., 1971 Early DNA Synthesis of Heterochromatin and Replication of Y-chromosome in *Pellia neesiana*. *The Botanical Magazine Tokyo* 84: 24-29.
- Masubuchi, M., 1973 Evidence of Early Replicating DNA in Heterochromatin. *The Botanical Magazine Tokyo* 86: 319-322.
- Masubuchi, M., 1974 Early Replicating DNA in Heterochromatin of *Plagiochila ovalifolia* (Liverworts). *The Botanical Magazine Shokubutsu-Gaku-Zasshi* 87: 229-235.
- Mato, M. C., and R. Calvo, 1977 Effect of lunularic acid on auxin-oxidase activity. *Biologia Plantarum* 19: 394-396.
- Matsui, H., H. Iwakawa, G.-S. Hyon, I. Yotsui, S. Katou *et al.*, 2019 Isolation of natural fungal pathogens from *Marchantia polymorpha* reveals antagonism between salicylic acid and jasmonate during liverwort-fungus interactions. *Plant & Cell Physiology*.
- Matsui, K., H. Narahara, T. Kajiwara and A. Hatanaka, 1991 Purification and properties of lipoxygenase in *Marchantia polymorpha* cultured cells. *Phytochemistry* 30: 1499-1502.
- Matsu, A., N. Nakayama and M. Nakayama, 1985 Enantiomeric Type Sesquiterpenoids of the Liverwort *Marchantia-Polymorpha*. *Phytochemistry* 24: 777-781.
- Matthews, R. F., 1993 *Marchantia polymorpha*, pp. in *Fire Effects Information System, [Online]*. U.S. Department of Agriculture, Forest Service, Rocky Mountain Research Station, Fire Sciences Laboratory.
- Mattioli, P. A., and J. Camerarius, 1586 *De plantis epitome utilissima Petri Andreae Matthioli*. Feyerabend, Francofurti Ad Moenum.
- Mattioli, P. A., and D. Pedanius, 1558 *Petri Andreae Matthioli Senensis serenissimi Principis Ferdinandi Archiducis Austriae & c., Medici, Commentarii secundo aucti : in libros sex Pedacii Dioscoridis Anazarbei de medica materia. Adiectis quām plurimis plantarum, & animalium imaginibus quae in priore editione non habentur, eodem authore : his accessit eiusdem apolo Ex officina Erasmiana, Vincentij Valgrifij, Venetiis.*
- Mattioli, P. A., and A. d. Pinet, 1561 *Historia Plantarum. Earum imagines, nomenclature, qualitates, et natale solum. Quibus accessere simplicium medicamentorum facultates, secundum locos et genera, ex Dioscoride*. Gabrielem Corerium, Lugduni.
- Mattiolo, O., 1888 Contribuzione alla biologia della Epatiche. Movimenti igroscopici nel Tallo delle Epatiche *Marchantieae*. *Malpighia* 2: 181-223; Tavole XII-XIII.
- Mattiolo, O., 1894 Nuove osservazioni sulla reviviscenza della *Grimaldia dichotoma* Raddi. Accademia nazionale dei Lincei, Rome. *Rendiconti* 5.3: 579-584.
- Mattox, K. R., and K. D. Stewart, 1984 Classification of the green algae: A concept based on comparative cytology, pp. 29-72 in *Systematics of the Green Algae*, edited by D. E. G. Irvine and D. M. John. Academic Press, London.
- Matyášek, R., A. Krumpolcová, J. Lunerová, E. Mikulášková, J. A. Rosselló *et al.*, 2019 Unique Epigenetic Features of Ribosomal RNA Genes (rDNA) in Early Diverging Plants (Bryophytes). *Frontiers in Plant Science* 10: 1066.
- Matzke, E. B., and L. Raudzens, 1968 Aposporous Diploid Gametophytes from Sporophytes of Liverwort *Blasia pusilla* L. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 59: 752-755.
- Matzke, E. B., and L. Raudzēns, 1969 Apospory in the Hepaticae, pp. 117-119 in *Current Topics in Plant Science*, edited by J. E. Gunckel. Academic Press, New York.
- Mautsoe, P. J., and R. P. Beckett, 1996 A preliminary study of the factors affecting the kinetics of cadmium uptake by the liverwort *Dumontiera hirsuta*. *South African Journal of Botany* 62: 332-336.
- May, T., and B. Fuhrer, 1989 Notes on fungi occurring after fire in Australia 1. Introduction and description of *Gerronema postii*. *The Victorian Naturalist* 106: 133-137.
- Maybrook, A. C., 1914 Note on the biology of *Fegatella conica*. *New Phytologist* 13: 243-249.
- Mazal, O., P. Dioscorides, of Anazarbos and Ö. Nationalbibliothek, 1998 *Der Wiener Dioskurides: Codex medicus Graecus 1 der Österreichischen Nationalbibliothek*. Akademische Druck- u. Verlagsanstalt, Graz.
- Mazeed, M., R. Singh, P. Kumar, A. Roy, B. Raman *et al.*, 2021 Recruitment of archaeal DTD is a key event toward the emergence of land plants. *Science Advances* 7: eabe8890.

- McAllister, F., 1916 The morphology of *Thallocarpus curtisii*. Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club 43: 117-126.
- McAllister, F., 1928 Sex ratio and chromosomes in *Riccia curtisii*. Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club 55: 1-10.
- McCarthy, P. M., 2003 *Catalogue of Australian liverworts and hornworts*. Australian Biological Resources Study, Canberra.
- McConaha, M., 1939 Ventral Surface Specializations of *Conocephalum Conicum*. American Journal of Botany 26: 353-355.
- McConaha, M., 1941 Ventral Structures Effecting Capillarity in the Marchantiales. American Journal of Botany 28: 301-306.
- McCormick, F. A., 1914 A Study of *Symphyogyna aspera*. Botanical Gazette 58: 401-418.
- McCue, G. A., 1952 The History of the Use of the Tomato- An Annotated Bibliography. Annals of the Missouri Botanic Garden 39: 289-348.
- McDaniel, S. F., 2021 Bryophytes are not early diverging land plants. New Phytologist 230: 1300-1304.
- McDaniel, S. F., J. Atwood and J. G. Burleigh, 2012 Recurrent evolution of dioecy in bryophytes. Evolution 67: 567-572.
- McDonald, T. R., and J. M. Ward, 2016 Evolution of Electrogenic Ammonium Transporters (AMTs). Frontiers in Plant Science 7.
- McFadden, E. B., 1896 The Development of the Antheridium of *Targionia hypophylla*. Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club 23: 242-244.
- McGregor, D. C., 1960 Devonian spores from Melville Island Canadian Artic archipelago. Palaeontology 3: 26-44.
- McGregor, R. L., 1961 Vegetative propagation of *Riccia rhenana*. The Bryologist 64: 75-76.
- McKnight, D. T., A. C. Jones and D. B. Ligon, 2015 The Omnivorous Diet of the Western Chicken Turtle (*Deirochelys reticularia maura*). Copeia 103: 322-328.
- McLetchie, D. N., 1992 Sex Ratio from Germination through Maturity and Its Reproductive Consequences in the Liverwort *Sphaerocarpos texanus*. Oecologia 92: 273-278.
- McLetchie, D. N., 1996 Sperm limitation and genetic effects on fecundity in the dioecious liverwort *Sphaerocarpos texanus*. Sexual Plant Reproduction 9: 87-92.
- McLetchie, D. N., 1999 Dormancy/Nondormancy Cycles in Spores of the Liverwort *Sphaerocarpos texanus*. The Bryologist 102: 15-21.
- McLetchie, D. N., 2001 Sex-Specific Germination Response in the Liverwort *Sphaerocarpos texanus* (Sphaerocarpaceae). The Bryologist 104: 69-71.
- McLetchie, D. N., and A. L. Collins, 2001 Identification of DNA regions specific to the X and Y chromosomes in *Sphaerocarpos texanus*. Bryologist 104: 543-547.
- McLetchie, D. N., G. Garcia-Ramos and P. H. Crowley, 2001 Local sex-ratio dynamics: a model for the dioecious liverwort *Marchantia inflexa*. Evolutionary Ecology 15: 231-254.
- McLetchie, D. N., and M. N. Puterbaugh, 2000 Population sex ratios, sex-specific clonal traits and tradeoffs among these traits in the liverwort *Marchantia inflexa*. Oikos 90: 227-237.
- McMahon, W. J., and N. S. Davies, 2018 Evolution of alluvial mudrock forced by early land plants. Science 359: 1022-1024.
- McNaught, H. L., 1929 Development of sporophyte of *Marchantia chenopoda*. Botanical Gazette 88: 400-416.
- Meagher, D., 1996 The bryophyte flora of Wilsons Promontory. The Victorian Naturalist 113: 84-96.
- Meagher, D., 2008 Studies on Victorian bryophytes 8- The genus *Treubia Goebel*. The Victorian Naturalist 125: 36-38.
- Meagher, D., and T. Pócs, 2017 The genus *Cololejeunea* (Spruce) Steph. (Marchantiophyta- Lejeunea. Telopeaceae) on Lord Howe Island 20: 61-68.
- Medwell, L. M., 1953 A review and revision of the flora of the Victorian Lower Jurassic. Proceedings of the Royal Society of Victoria 65: 63-111; Plates IV-VI.
- Meehan, 1860 Sketches of Philadelphia botanists - III John and William bartram and Humphrey Marshall. The Gardener's monthly and horticultural advertiser 2: 271-273.
- Meeuse, A. D. J., 1966 The early evolution of the archegonitae - a re-appraisal. Acta Botanica Neerlandica 15: 162-177.

- Mehra, P. N., 1957a A New Suggestion on the Origin of Thallus in the Marchantiales .1. The Thallus Structure. American Journal of Botany 44: 505-513.
- Mehra, P. N., 1957b A New Suggestion on the Origin of Thallus in the Marchantiales .2. The Theory. American Journal of Botany 44: 573-581.
- Mehra, P. N., 1967 Phyletic evolution in the Hepaticae. Phytomorphology 17: 47-58.
- Mehra, P. N., and O. N. Handoo, 1953 Morphology of Anthoceros erectus and A. himalayensis and the phylogeny of Anthocerotales. Botanical Gazette 114: 371-382.
- Mehra, P. N., and P. Kachroo, 1951 Sporeling Germination Studies in Marchantiales I. Rebouliaceae. The Bryologist 54: 1-16.
- Mehra, P. N., and P. Kachroo, 1952 Sporeling Germination Studies in Marchantiales II. Stephensonella brevipedunculata Kash. The Bryologist 55: 59-64.
- Mehra, P. N., and B. R. Vashisht, 1950 Embryology of Petalophyllum indicum Kash., and a New Suggestion of the Evolution of Thalloid Habit from Foliose Forms. The Bryologist 53: 90-114.
- Meilinski, K., 1926 Ueber die phylogeny der Bryophyten mit besonderer berücksichtigung der Hepaticae. Botanisches Archiv 16: 23-118.
- Meissner, K., J.-P. Frahm, M. Stech and W. Frey, 1998 Molecular divergence patterns and infrageneric relationship of Monoclea (Monocleales, Hepaticae) - Studies in austral temperate rain forest bryophytes 1 Nova Hedwigia 67: 289-302.
- Melo, J. P., M. Klayna and P. Duque, 2020 Current Challenges in Studying Alternative Splicing in Plants- The Case of Physcomitrella patens SR Proteins. Frontiers in Plant Science 11: 286.
- Melstrom, C. E., N. C. Maravolo and J. R. Stroemer, 1974 Endogenous Gibberellins in Marchantia polymorpha and Their Possible Physiological Role in Thallus Elongation and Orthogeotropic Growth. The Bryologist 77: 33-40.
- Menge, F., 1930 Die Entwicklung der Keimpflanzen von Marchantia polymorpha L. und Plasgiochasma rupestre. Flora 124: 423-478; Tafeln III-VII.
- Menzel, C., and J. Breyne, 1682 *Pinax botanonymos polyglottos katholikos, Index nominum plantarum universalis*, Berlin.
- Mérat, M., 1840 Notice sur une hépatique regardée comme l'individu male du Marchantia conica L. Annales de l'agriculture française Ser4,T2: 5-13.
- Meredith, L. B., 1910 *Rock gardens - How to make and maintain them*. Williams & Norgate, London.
- Mergelov, N., C. W. Mueller, I. Prater, I. Shorkunov, A. Dolgikh *et al.*, 2018 Alteration of rocks by endolithic organisms is one of the pathways for the beginning of soils on Earth. Scientific Reports 8: 3367.
- Merker, H., 1959 Analyse der Rhynien-Basis und Nachweis des Gametophyten. Botaniska Notiser 112: 441-452.
- Merrett, C., 1666 *Pinax Rerum Naturalium Britannicarum, continens Vegetabilia, Animalia, et Fossilia*. Impensis Cave Pulley ad insigne Rosae in Coemeterio Divi Pauli, Londini.
- Messant, M., G. Shimakawa, F. Perreau, C. Miyake and A. Krieger-Liszskay, 2021 Evolutive differentiation between alga- and plant-type plastid terminal oxidase- study of plastid terminal oxidase PTOX isoforms in Marchantia polymorpha. Biochimica et biophysica acta. Bioenergetics 1862: 148309.
- Métherie, A. M. d. l., 1787 Lettre de Monsieur W..F. Observations et Mémoires sur la Physique, sur l'Histoire Naturelle et sur les Arts et Métiers, etc. 31: 34-38.
- Mewari, N., and P. Kumar, 2008 Antimicrobial Activity of Extracts of Marchantia polymorpha. Pharmaceutical Biology 46: 819-822.
- Meyberg, R., P.-F. Perroud, F. B. Haas, L. Schneider, T. Heimerl *et al.*, 2019 Characterization of evolutionarily conserved key players affecting eukaryotic flagellar motility and fertility using a moss model. bioRxiv.
- Meyen, F. J., 1838a Sur les animaux spermatiques des végétaux. Annales des sciences naturelles. Botanique 2.10: 319-320; Planche 310.
- Meyen, F. J., 1839 Report of the results of researches in physiological botany made in the year 1839. Annals And Magazine of Natural History 7: 399-407.
- Meyen, J., 1837 Beiträge zur Pflanzenphysiologie. Archiv für Naturgeschichte 3.1: 419-434.
- Meyen, J., 1838b Ueber vegetabilische Spermatozoen. Archiv für Naturgeschichte 4: 212-213.

- Meyer, A., 1911 Bemerkungen zu G. Lewitsky: Über die Chondriosomen in pflanzlichen Zellen. Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft 29: 158-160.
- Meyer, E. H. F., 1854-1857 *Geschichte der Botanik*. Gebrüder Bornträger, Königsberg.
- Meyer, K., 1912a Untersuchungen über den Sporophyt der Lebermoose. Bulletin de la Société impériale des naturalistes de Moscou 25: 263-286, Taf. VII.
- Meyer, K., 1912b Zur Frage von der Homologie der Geschlechtsorgane und der Phylogenie des Archegoniums. Biologicheskii Zhurnal. Biologische Zeitschrift 2: 178-186.
- Meyer, K., 1914a Untersuchungen über den Sporophyt der lebermoose II. Die Entwicklungsgeschichte des Sporogons bei Plagiochasma. Bulletin de la Société impériale des naturalistes de Moscou 27: 597-615; Taf. XXIX.
- Meyer, K., 1914b Untersuchungen über den Sporophyt der Lebermoose. III. Das Sporogonium der Corsinia marchantioides Raddi. Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft 32: 262-266.
- Meyer, K. I., 1929 Die Entwicklung des Sporogons bei Fegatella Conica (Untersuchungen über den sporophyt der lebermoose IV). Planta 8: 36-54.
- Meyer, K. I., 1931a Die sporophytenwicklung und die phylogenie bei den Marchantiales. Planta 13: 220-230.
- Meyer, K. I., 1931b Zur entwicklungsgeschichte des sporophyten einiger Marchantiales. Planta 13: 193-209.
- Meyer, M., U. Seibt and H. Griffiths, 2008 To concentrate or ventilate? Carbon acquisition, isotope discrimination and physiological ecology of early land plant life forms. Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B-Biological Sciences 363: 2767-2778.
- Meyer, Y., and R. G. Herrman, 1973 Analysis of DNA of male and female Sphaerocarpos donnellii Aust. (Liverwort). Molecular General Genetics 124: 167-176.
- Meyerhof, M., 1941 Études de pharmacologie Arabe tirées de manuscrits inédits. III. Deux manuscrits illustrés du Livre des Simples d'Ahmad Al-Ghāfiqī IV. Le recueil de descriptions de drouges simples du chérif al-Idrīsī. Bulletin de l'Institut d'Egypte 23: 13-29, 89-101.
- Miano, D., 1905 Anomalie di sviluppo dei ricettacoli femminili di Lunularia vulgaris Mich. Mapighia 19: 311-315; Tav. IV.
- Michaux, A., 1803 *Flora boreali-americana -sistens caracteres plantarum quas in America septentrionali collegit et detexit Andreas Michaux*. Levrault, Parisiis et Argentorati.
- Micheli, P. A., 1729 *Nova plantarvm genera ivxta Tovrnefortii methodvm disposita quibus plantae MDCCCC recensentur, scilicet fere MCCCC nondum observatæ, reliquæ suis sedibus restitutæ; quarum vero figuram exhibere visum fuit, eæ ad DL æneis tabulis CVIII. graphice expressæ sunt; adnotationibus, atque observationibus, præcipue fungorum, mucorum, affiniumque plantarum sationem, ortum, & incrementum spectantibus, interdum adiectis. typis B. Paperinii, Florentiae.*
- Michelot-Gernez, M.-E., 1984 Évolution nucléaire au cours de la spermatogenèse chez les Bryophytes. Annales des Sciences Naturelles Botanique Paris 13 série 6: 201-202.
- Miduno, T., 1927 Zytologische Untersuchungen der Bryophyten, III. Die Morphologie des Spermatozoids von Reboulia hemisphaerica. Cytologia 2: 970-976.
- Miduno, T., 1934 Zytologische Untersuchungen der Bryophyten I. Die Morphologie der Spermatozoiden einiger Hepaticen. Journal of the Faculty of Science, University of Tokyo. Section III, Botany 4: 367-387.
- Mikami, K., C. Li, R. Irie and Y. Hama, 2019 A unique life cycle transition in the red seaweed Pyropia yezoensis depends on apospory. Communications Biology 2: 299.
- Mikhailuk, T., A. Lukesová, K. Glaserc, A. Holzingerd, S. Obwgeserd *et al.*, 2018 New Taxa of Streptophyte Algae (Streptophyta) from Terrestrial Habitats Revealed Using an Integrative Approach. Protist 169: 406-431.
- Mikkelsen, M. D., J. Harholt, P. Ulvskov, I. E. Johansen, J. U. Fangel *et al.*, 2014 Evidence for land plant cell wall biosynthetic mechanisms in charophyte green algae. Annals of Botany 114: 1217-1236.
- Mikkelsen, M. D., J. Harholt, B. Westereng, D. Domozych, S. C. Fry *et al.*, 2021 Ancient origin of fucosylated xyloglucan in charophycean green algae. Communications Biology 4: 754.
- Milde, D., 1851 Zur kenntniss von Anthoceros und Blasia. Botanische Zeitung 9: 629-630.

- Miller, D. H., and L. Machlis, 1968a Effects of Light on the Growth and Development of the Liverwort, *Sphaerocarpos donnellii* Aust. *Plant Physiology* 43: 714-722.
- Miller, D. H., and L. Machlis, 1968b Light Mediated Changes in the Chloroplasts of the Liverwort, *Sphaerocarpos donnellii* Aust. *Plant Physiology* 43: 723-725, 727-729.
- Miller, H. A., 1973 Hepaticae through the ages. *Revista da Faculdade de Ciências C, Ciências Naturalis, Lisboa* 17: 733-745.
- Miller, H. A., 1974 Rhyniophytina, alternation of generations, and the evolution of bryophytes. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 38: 161-168.
- Miller, H. A., 1982 Bryophyte evolution and geography. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society* 18: 145-196.
- Miller, I. M., and L. J. Hickey, 2008 The Fossil Flora of the Winthrop Formation (Albian-Early Cretaceous) of Washington State, USA. Part I- Bryophyta and Pteridophytina. *Bulletin of the Peabody Museum of Natural History* 49: 135-180.
- Miller, J., 1722 *Botanicum Officinale, or a Compendious Herbal: giving an account of all such plants as are now used in the practice of physick, with their descriptions and virtues.* E. Bell, J. Senex, W, Taylor, J. Osborn, London.
- Miller, M. W., 1964 A Technique for Isolating and Culturing Gemmae of *Marchantia polymorpha* L. under Aseptic Conditions. *The Bryologist* 67: 317-320.
- Miller, M. W., 1966 Relation between Extrapolation Number and Apical Cell Number in Gemmae of *Marchantia Polymorpha* L. *Nature* 210: 748-749.
- Miller, M. W., 1968 The Radiosensitivity of Gemmae of *Lunularia cruciata* to Acute Gamma Irradiation. *The Bryologist* 71: 73-81.
- Miller, M. W., and M. R. Alvarez, 1965 A Relationship between Extrapolation Number and Cellular Kinetics in Apical Cells of Gemmae of *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *The Bryologist* 68: 184-192.
- Miller, M. W., and J. Colaiace, 1969 The Induction of Sexual Reproductive Structures of *Marchantia polymorpha* Grown under Aseptic Culture Conditions. *The Bryologist* 72: 45-48.
- Miller, M. W., E. D. Garber and P. D. Voth, 1962a Biosynthetic Pathways in Nutritionally Deficient Mutants of *Marchantia Polymorpha* L. *Nature* 195: 1220-1221.
- Miller, M. W., E. D. Garber and P. D. Voth, 1962b Nutritionally Deficient Mutants of *Marchantia polymorpha* Induced by X-Rays. *Botanical Gazette* 124: 94-102.
- Miller, M. W., and A. H. Sparrow, 1964 Relationship between Nuclear Volume + Radiosensitivity of Different Cell Types in Gemmae of *Marchantia Polymorpha* L. *Nature* 204: 596-597.
- Miller, M. W., and A. H. Sparrow, 1965 The radiosensitivity of thalli of *Marchantia polymorpha* L. to acute gamma irradiation. *Radiation Botany* 5: 567-580.
- Miller, M. W., A. H. Sparrow and A. F. Rogers, 1965 The Radiosensitivity of Gemmae of *Marchantia polymorpha* L. to Acute Gamma Irradiation. *The Bryologist* 68: 31-47.
- Miller, M. W., and P. D. Voth, 1962 Geotropic Responses of *Marchantia*. *The Bryologist* 65: 146-154.
- Miller, N. G., 2010 Asa Gray and the development of bryology in the United States. *Harvard Papers in Botany* 15: 287-304.
- Miller, N. G., and L. J. H. Ambrose, 1976 Growth in culture of wind-blown bryophyte gametophyte fragments from Arctic Canada. *The Bryologist* 79: 55-63.
- Mills, B. J. W., S. A. Batterman and K. J. Field, 2017 Nutrient acquisition by symbiotic fungi governs Palaeozoic climate transition. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B* 373: 20160503.
- Min, J., W. Kwon, H. Xi and J. Park, 2020 The complete mitochondrial genome of *Riccia fluitans* L. (Ricciaceae, Marchantiophyta)- investigation of intraspecific variations on mitochondrial genomes of *R. fluitans*. *Mitochondrial DNA Part B* 5: 1220-1222.
- Minami, Y., S. Wakabayashi, S. Imoto, Y. Ohta and H. Matsubara, 1985 Ferredoxin from a liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha*. Purification and amino acid sequence. *Journal of Biochemistry* 98: 649-655.
- Minamino, N., T. Kanazawa, A. Era, K. Ebine, A. Nakano *et al.*, 2018 RAB GTPases in the basal land plant *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 59: 845-856.

- Minamino, N., T. Kanazawa, R. Nishihama, K. T. Yamato, K. Ishizaki *et al.*, 2017 Dynamic reorganization of the endomembrane system during spermatogenesis in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Journal of Plant Research* 130: 433-441.
- Minamisawa, N., M. Sato, K.-H. Cho, H. Ueno, K. Takechi *et al.*, 2011 ANGUSTIFOLIA, a plant homolog of CtBP/BARS, functions outside the nucleus. *Plant Journal* 68: 788-799.
- Mirbel, C.-F., 1835 *Recherches anatomiques et physiologiques sur le Marchantia polymorpha, pour servir à l'histoire du tissu cellulaire, de l'épiderme et des stomates. Mémoires de l'Académie Royale Société de l'Institut de France* 13: 337-436; Planches I-X.
- Mirbel, C.-F. B. d., 2008 Complete Dictionary of Scientific Biography, pp. Encyclopedia.com.
- Mirbel, C. B., 1799 Analyse d'un Mémoire sur les fourgeres a capsules sans anneaux. *Bulletin des sciences, par la Société philomathique de Paris* 2: 41-42.
- Mirbel, C. B., 1855 Obituary. *Botanische Zeitung* 13: 342-344.
- Mirimanoff, A., 1939 Contribution à l'étude des corps oleifères des Hepatiques. *Berichte der Schweizerischen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 49: 400-404.
- Mishler, B. D., 2000 Deep Phylogenetic Relationships among "Plants" and Their Implications for Classification. *Taxon* 49: 661-683.
- Mishler, B. D., and S. P. Churchill, 1984 A Cladistic Approach to the Phylogeny of the Bryophytes. *Brittonia* 36: 406-424.
- Mishler, B. D., and S. P. Churchill, 1985 Transition to a land flora- phylogenetic relationships of the green algae and bryophytes. *Cladistics* 1: 305-328.
- Mishler, B. D., L. A. Lewis, M. A. Buchheim, K. S. Renzaglia, D. J. Garbary *et al.*, 1994 Phylogenetic Relationships of the "Green Algae" and "Bryophytes". *Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden* 81: 451-483.
- Mishler, B. D., P. H. Thrall, J. S. Hopple, Jr., E. De Luna and R. Vilgalys, 1992 A Molecular Approach to the Phylogeny of Bryophytes- Cladistic Analysis of Chloroplast-Encoded 16S and 23S Ribosomal RNA Genes. *The Bryologist* 95: 172-180.
- Mitchell, J. C., 1986 *Frullania* (Liverwort) Phytockrmatitis (Woodcutter's Eczema). *Clinics in Dermatology* 4: 62-64.
- Mitchell, R. L., J. Cuadros, J. G. Duckett, S. Pressel, C. Mavris *et al.*, 2016 Mineral weathering and soil development in the earliest land plant ecosystems. *Geology* 44: 1007-1010.
- Mitchell, R. L., C. Strullu-Derrien and P. Kenrick, 2019 Biologically mediated weathering in modern cryptogamic ground covers and the early Paleozoic fossil record. *Journal of the Geological Society* 176: 430-439.
- Mitchell, R. L., C. Strullu-Derrien, D. Sykes, S. Pressel, J. G. Duckett *et al.*, 2021 Cryptogamic ground covers as analogues for early terrestrial biospheres- Initiation and evolution of biologically mediated proto-soils. *Geobiology* 19: 292-306.
- Mitten, W., 1861 *Hepaticae Indiae Orientalis*, An enumeration of the Hepaticae of East Indies. *Journal of the proceedings of the Linnean Society. Botany* 5: 89-128.
- Mitten, W., 1891 An Enumeration of all the Species of Musci and Hepatica recorded from Japan. *Transactions of the Linnean Society of London - Botany* 2nd series Vol 3: 153-206; Pl. LI.
- Mitten, W., and W. B. Hemsley, 1885 Report on the Botany of Juan Fernandez, the South-Eastern Moluccas, and the Admiralty Islands. *Hepaticae in Report on the Scientific results of the Voyage of H. M. S. Challenger Expedition during the years 1873-76. Botany Vol. I.* Longman & Co. etc., London.
- Miyake, K., 1905 On the centrosome of Hepaticae. *Botanical Magazine Tokyo* 19: 98-101.
- Miyamura, S., S. Matsunaga and T. Hori, 2002 High-speed video microscopical analysis of the flagellar movement of *Marchantia polymorpha* sperm. *Bryol Res* 8: 79-83.
- Miyoshi, N., 1973 Spore wall structure of *Dumontiera hirsuta* (Hepaticae).pdf. *Hikobia* 6: 251-252; Plate VIII.
- Mizuno, Y., A. Komatsu, S. Shimazaki, S. Naramoto, K. Inoue *et al.*, 2021 Major components of the KARRIKIN INSENSITIVE2-dependent signaling pathway are conserved in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *The Plant Cell* 33: koab106.
- Mizutani, M., 1973 Sporophyte of *Ricciocarpus natans*. *Miscellanea Bryologica et Lichenologica* 6: 85.

- Mizutani, M., and M. M. Kanaoka, 2018 Environmental sensing and morphological plasticity in plants. *Seminars in Cell & Developmental Biology* 83: 69-77.
- Moe, D., 1994 The Greek Herbal of Dioscurides Illustrated by a Byzantine A.D. 512, pp. 37-43 in *Garden History Garden Plants, Species Forms and varieties from Pompei to 1800*, edited by D. Moe, J. H. Dickson and P. M. Jørgensen. PACT, Belgium.
- Moestrup, Ø., 1974 Ultrasrructure of the scale-covered zoospores of !he green alga Chaetophaeridium, a possible ancestor of the higher plants and bryophytes. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society* 6: 111-125.
- Moewes, F., 1914 Barymorphose und Statolithentheorie. *Naturwissenschaftliche Wochenschrift* nf13: 394-395.
- Moewus, F., and E. Schader, 1952 Über den einfluss von wuchs- und hemmstoffen auf das rhizoidwachstum von Marchantia brutkörpern. *Beiträge zur Biologie der Pflanzen* 29: 171-184.
- Mohl, H., 1833a Einige Bemerkungen über die Entwicklung und den Bau der Sporen der Cryptogamischen Gewächse. *Flora* 16: 33-78; Tab. I-II.
- Mohl, H., 1833b Über die Spaltöffnungen auf den Blättern der Proteaceen. *Nova Acta Physico-Medica Academiae Caesareae Leopoldino-Carolinae Naturae Curiosum* 16: 791-804; Tab. LX.
- Mohl, H., 1837 Ueber die Vermehrung der Pflanzen-Zellen durch Theilung. *Flora* 20: 1-31; Taf. I.
- Mohl, H., 1838 Ueber die Entwicklung der Spaltöffnungen. *Linnea* 12: 544-548.
- Mohl, H., 1841a On the development of the sporae of Anthoceros laevis. *Calcutta journal of natural history, and miscellany of the arts and sciences in India* 2: 78-94; Plate II.
- Mohl, H., 1841b On the formation of stomata. *The Annals and magazine of natural history* 7: 206-209; Pl. II.
- Mohl, H., 1844 Einige Bemerkungen über den Bau der vegetabilischen Zelle. *Botanische Zeitung* 2: 273-277; 289-294; 305-310; 321-326; 337-342; Taf. II.
- Mohl, H., 1845 Vermischte Schriften botanischen Inhalts - Vermehrung der Pflanzenzellen durch Theilung. 362-371; Tab. XIII.
- Mohl, H., 1852 *Principles of the Anatomy and Physiology of the Vegetable Cell*. John van Voorst, Paternoster Row, London.
- Moisan, P., S. Voigt, J. W. Schneider and H. Kerp, 2012 New fossil bryophytes from the Triassic Madygen Lagerstätte (SW Kyrgyzstan). *Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology* 187: 29-37.
- Moldenhawer, J. J. P., 1812 *Beiträge zur Anatomie der Pflanzen*. Waser, Keil.
- Molisch, H., 1922 *Pflanzenphysiologie als Theorie der Gärtnerei*. Gustav Fischer, Jena.
- Molisch, H., 1924 Über die Symbiose der beiden Lebermoose Blasia pusilla und Cavicularia densa St. mit Nostoc. *Science reports of the Tōhoku University. Series 4* 1: 169-188.
- Molish, H., 1884 Untersuchungen über den Hydrotropismus. *Sitzb Akad Wiss Wien* 88: 897-942.
- Möller, E., 1959 Über Chromatideninterferenz.pdf. *Zeitschrift für Vererbungslehre* 90: 409-420.
- Monardes, N. B., 1596 *Joyfull Newes Out of the New-found World*. E. Allde, but the assigne of Bonham Norton, London.
- Monforte, I., G. Soriano, E. Núñez-Olivera and J. Martínez-Abaigar, 2018 Cell compartmentation of ultraviolet-absorbing compounds- An underexplored tool related to bryophyte ecology, phylogeny and evolution. *Functional Ecology*: DOI: 10.1111/1365-2435.13048.
- Montagne, C., 1838a Centurie de plantes cellulaires exotiques nouvelles. *Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique* 2.9: 38-57.
- Montagne, C., 1838b De organes males du genre Targionia découverts sur une espece nouvelle du Chili. *Annales des sciences naturelles. Botanique* 2.9: 100-114; Planche 105.
- Montagne, C., 1846 Cryptogames, pp. 418-431 in *Dictionnaire universel d'histoire naturelle*.
- Montagne, C., 1852 Note sur le genre Riella et description d'une espéce nouvelle R. reuteri. *Annales des sciences naturelles, Botanique* 3.18: 11-13.
- Montague, M. J., and J. Taylor, 1971 The Effects of Glucose, Indole-3-Acetic Acid, and 2,4-Dichlorophenoxyacetic Acid on the Growth of Sphaerocarpus texanus. *The Bryologist* 74: 18-22.

- Monte, I., J. M. Franco-Zorrilla, G. García-Casado, A. M. Zamarreño, J. M. García-Mina *et al.*, 2019 A Single JAZ Repressor Controls the Jasmonate Pathway in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Molecular Plant* 12: 185-198.
- Monte, I., S. Ishida, A. M. Zamarreño, M. Hamberg, J. M. Franco-Zorrilla *et al.*, 2018a Ligand-receptor co-evolution shaped the jasmonate pathway in land plants. *Nature Chemical Biology* 14: 480-.
- Monte, I., S. Ishida, A. M. Zamarreño, M. Hamberg, J. M. Franco-Zorrilla *et al.*, 2018b Ligand-receptor co-evolution shaped the jasmonate pathway in land plants. *Nature Chemical Biology* 14: 480-488.
- Monte, I., S. Kneeshaw, J. M. Franco-Zorrilla, A. Chini, A. M. Zamarreño *et al.*, 2020 An Ancient COI1-Independent Function for Reactive Electrophilic Oxylipins in Thermotolerance. *Current Biology* 30: 962-971.
- Montgomery, S. A., and F. Berger, 2021 The evolution of imprinting in plants- beyond the seed. *Plant Reproduction*.
- Montgomery, S. A., Y. Tanizawa, B. Galik, N. Wang, T. Ito *et al.*, 2020 Chromatin Organization in Early Land Plants Reveals an Ancestral Association between H3K27me3, Transposons, and Constitutive Heterochromatin. *Current Biology* 30: 573-588.
- Moody, L. A., 2019 The 2D to 3D growth transition in the moss *Physcomitrella patens*. *Current Opinion in Plant Biology* 47: 88-95.
- Moody, L. A., 2020 Three-dimensional growth- a developmental innovation that facilitated plant terrestrialization. *Journal of Plant Research* 133: 283-290.
- Moody, L. A., S. Kelly, R. Clayton, Z. Weeks, D. M. Emms *et al.*, 2021 NO GAMETOPHORES 2 Is a Novel Regulator of the 2D to 3D Growth Transition in the Moss *Physcomitrella patens*. *Current Biology* 31: 555-563.
- Moore, A. C., 1905 Sporogenesis in *Pallavicinia*. *Botanical Gazette* 40: 81-96.
- Moreira, M. B., 1922 Algumas notas sobre o gametófita e esporófita da *Targionia hypophylla*. *Boletim da Sociedade Broteriana Ser 2 1:* 141-151.
- Mori, K., H. Matsushima and M. Takeuchi, 1983 A Study of Cell-Wall Regeneration of Protoplasts in *Marchantia-Polymorpha* L. *Botanical Magazine-Tokyo* 96: 281-289.
- Morisaku, T., H. Onuki, K. Hashimoto, K. Kuchitsu and H. Yui, 2020 Development of a Near infrared Laser-induced Surface Deformation Microscope and Its Application to the Dynamic Viscoelastic Measurements of Single Living Plant Cell Surfaces. *Analytical Sciences* 35: 1203-1207.
- Morison, R., 1699 *Historia Plantarum Universalis Oxoniensis*. Theatro Sheldoniano, Oxonii.
- Morita, H., K. Zaima, I. Koga, A. Saito, H. Tamamoto *et al.*, 2011 Vasorelaxant effects of macrocyclic bis(bibenzyls) from liverworts. *Bioorganic & Medicinal Chemistry* 19: 4051-4056.
- Morozov, S. Y., I. A. Milyutina, V. K. Bobrova, D. Y. Ryazantsev, T. N. Erokhina *et al.*, 2015 Structural evolution of the 4/1 genes and proteins in non-vascular and lower vascular plants. *Biochimie* 119: 125-136.
- Morozov, S. Y., I. A. Milyutina, T. N. Erokhina, L. V. Ozerova, A. V. Troitsky *et al.*, 2018 TAS3 miR390-dependent loci in non-vascular land plants- towards a comprehensive reconstruction of the gene evolutionary history.pdf. *PeerJ* 6: e4636.
- Morris, J. L., D. Edwards, J. B. Richardson, L. Axe and K. L. Davies, 2011 New plant taxa from the Lower Devonian (Lochkovian) of the Welsh Borderland, with a hypothesis on the relationship between hilate and trilete spore producers. *Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology* 167: 51-81.
- Morris, J. L., D. Edwards, J. B. Richardson and K. L. Davies, 2012 Further insights into trilete spore producers from the Early Devonian (Lochkovian) of the Welsh Borderland, U.K. *Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology* 185: 35-63.
- Morris, J. L., M. N. Puttick, J. W. Clark, D. Edwards, P. Kenrick *et al.*, 2018a Accurate timetrees do indeed require accurate calibrations. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences USA* 115: E9512-E9513.

- Morris, J. L., M. N. Puttick, J. W. Clark, D. Edwards, P. Kenrick *et al.*, 2018b The timescale of early land plant evolution. *Proceeding of the National Academy of Sciences USA* 115: E2274-E2283.
- Morris, J. L., M. N. Puttick, J. W. Clark, D. Edwards, P. Kenrick *et al.*, 2018c The timescale of early land plant evolution. *Proceeding of the National Academy of Sciences USA* 115.
- Morton, A. G., 1981 *History of Botanical Science: An Account of the Development of Botany from Ancient Times to the Present Day* Academic Press, London.
- Mösbach, E. W. d., 1992 *Botanica Indigena de Chile*. Museo Chileno de Arte Precolombino, Fundacion Andes, Editorial Andres Bello, Chile.
- Moser, J. W., and G. L. Kreitner, 1970 Centrosome structure in Anthoceros laevis and Marchantia polymorpha. *Journal of Cell Biology* 44: 454-458.
- Mosquna, A., A. Katz, E. L. Decker, S. A. Rensing, R. Reski *et al.*, 2009 Regulation of stem cell maintenance by the Polycomb protein FIE has been conserved during land plant evolution. *Development* 136: 2433-2444.
- Motte, J., 1949 Remarques onomatalogiques - (Pellia fabroniana et Marchantia). Recueil des Travaux de l'Institut Botanique. *Annales de l'Universite de Montpellier et du Languedoc Mediterraneen-Roussillon. Supplement Scientifique, Serie Botanique* 4: 43-46.
- Mottier, D. M., 1891 Notes on the apical growth of liverworts. *Botanical Gazette* 16: 141-143, Plate XIII.
- Mottier, D. M., 1898 The centrosome in cells of the gametophyte of Marchantia. *Proceedings of the Indiana Academy of Science*: 166-168.
- Mottier, D. M., 1918 Chondriosomes and the primordia of chloroplasts and leucoplasts. *Annals of Botany* 32: 91-114; Plate I.
- Moyá, M. T., 1992 Phenological observations and sex ratios in Marchantia chenopoda L. (Hepaticae - Marchantiaceae). *Tropical Biology* 6: 161-168.
- Mueller, B. W., and F. Ruch, 1981 Polymorphisms in the thallus morphogenesis of Sphaerocarpus donnellii Aust. as a result of different substrate combinations. *Journal of Bryology* 11: 555-558.
- Mueller, F., 1878-1881 *Fragmenta Phytographiae Australiae Vol. XI*. Auctoritate Guberni Coloniae Victoriae, Melbourne.
- Muggoch, H., and J. Walton, 1942 On the Dehiscence of the Antheridium and the Part Played by Surface Tension in the Dispersal of Spermatocytes in Bryophyta. *Proceeding of the Royal Society, London Series B* 130: 448-461; Plate 414.
- Mühldorf, A., 1931 Über die feinere Struktur des Bewegungsapparates bei den Lebermoosspermien. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 49: 21-28.
- Muhlenberg, H., 1813 *Catalogus Plantarum Americae Septentrionalis*. William Hamilton, Lancaster.
- Mukhtarova, L. S., N. V. Lantsova, B. I. Khairutdinov and A. N. Grechkin, 2020 Lipoxygenase pathway in model bryophytes- 12-oxo-9(13),15-phytodienoic acid is a predominant oxylipin in Physcomitrella patens. *Phytochemistry* 180: 112533.
- Muller, H. J., 1914 A gene for the fourth chromosome of Drosophila. *Journal of Experimental Zoology* 17: 325-336.
- Muller, H. J., 1925 Why polyploidy is rarer in animals than in plants. *The American Naturalist* 59: 346-353.
- Muller, H. J., 1927 Artificial transmutation of the gene. *Science* 66: 84-87.
- Müller, K., 1905a Beitrag zur Kenntnis der ätherischen Öle bei Lebermoosen. *Hoppe-Seyler's Zeitschrift für physiologische Chemie* 45: 299-319.
- Müller, K., 1905b Die ehernlache Zusammensetzung der Zellmembranen bei verschiedenen Kryptogamen. *Hoppe-Seyler's Zeitschrift für Physiologische Chemie* 45: 265-298.
- Müller, K., 1906 *Die Lebermoose in Dr. L. Rabenhorst's Kryptogamen-Flora von Deutschland, Oesterreich und der Schweiz. Vol. 6*. Eduard Kummer, Leipzig.
- Müller, K., 1916 Über Allpassungen der Lebermoose an extremen Lichtgenuss. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 34: 142-152.
- Müller, K., 1939 Untersuchungen über die Ölkörper der Lebermoose. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 57: 326-370.
- Müller, K., 1940 Beiträge zur Systematik der Lebermoose.pdf. *Hedwigia* 79: 72-80.

- Müller, K., 1941 Beiträge zur Systematik der Lebermoose. II. *Hedwigia* 80: 90-118.
- Müller, K., 1951-1954 *Dr. L. Rabenhorst's Kryptogamen-Flora von Deutschland, Oesterreich und der Schweiz. VI. Die Lebermoose*. E. Kummer, Leipzig.
- Müller, K., 1846 Entwicklungsgeschichte der Lycopodiaceen. *Botanische Zeitung* 4: 681-691; Taf. III-V.
- Müller, O. F., 1774 *Vermivm terrestrium et fluviatilium, seu, Animalium infusoriorum, helminthicorum et testaceorum, non marinorum, succincta historia*. Heineck et Faber, Lipsiae.
- Müller-Schüssle, S. J., F. Bohle, J. Rossi, P. Trost, A. J. Meyer *et al.*, 2021 Plasticity in plastid redox networks- evolution of glutathione-dependent redox cascades and glutathionylation sites. *BMC Plant Biology* 21: 322.
- Müller-Stoll, W. R., 1965 Regeneration bei niederen Pflanzen (in physiologischer Betrachtung), pp. 92-155 in *Differentiation and Development*, edited by A. Lang. Springer-Verlag Berlin, Heidelberg.
- Mullis, K., Faloona, F., Scharf, S., Saiki, R., Horn, G., and Erlich, H., 1986 Specific enzymatic amplification of DNA in vitro: The polymerase chain reaction. *Cold Spring Harbor Symp. Quant. Biol.* 51: 263-273.
- Müller, C., 1891 Die Reproduktionsorgane von *Marchantia polymorpha*, 7 neue botanische Modelle der Firma R. Brendel. *Naturwissenschaftliche Wochenschrift* 6: 369-370.
- Mundt, F., D. Hanelt, L. Harms and S. Heinrich, 2019 Darkness-induced effects on gene expression in *Cosmarium crenatum* (Zygnematophyceae) from a polar habitat. *Scientific Reports* 9: 10559.
- Muñoz, J., Á. M. Felicísimo, F. Cabezas, A. R. Burgaz and I. Martínez, 2004 Wind as a Long-Distance Dispersal Vehicle in the Southern Hemisphere. *Science* 304: 1144-1147.
- Murchison, R. I., 1845 *Outline of the Geology of the Neighbourhood of Cheltenham, a new edition augmented and revised by James Buckman and H. E. Strickland*. John Murray, London.
- Mutte, S. K., H. Kato, C. Rothfels, M. Melkonian, G. K.-S. Wong *et al.*, 2018 Origin and evolution of the nuclear auxin response system. *eLIFE* 7: e33399.
- Myszczynski, K., A. Baczkiewicz, K. Buczkowska, M. Slipko, M. Szczecinska *et al.*, 2017 The extraordinary variation of the organellar genomes of the *Aneura pinguis* revealed advanced cryptic speciation of the early land plants. *Scientific Reports* 7: 9804.
- Na-Thalang, O., 1980 A Revision of the Genus *Riccia* (Hepaticae) in Australia. *Brunonia* 3: 61-140.
- Naake, T., H. A. Maeda, S. Proost, T. Tohge and A. R. Fernie, 2021 Kingdom-wide analysis of the evolution of the plant type III polyketide synthase superfamily. *Plant Physiology* 185: 857-875.
- Nachmony-Bascomb, S., and W. W. Schwabe, 1963 Growth and Dormancy in *Lunularia Cruciata* (L.) Dum .1. Resumption of Growth and Its Continuation. *Journal of Experimental Botany* 14: 153-171.
- Nadeaud, J., 1873 *Énumération des plantes indigènes de l'île de Tahiti - recueillies et classées*. F. Savy, Librairie de la Société Botanique de France, Paris.
- Nagai, I., 1915 Ueber roten Pigmentbildung bei einigen *Marchantia*-Arten. *Botanical Magazine Tokyo* 29: 90-98.
- Nagai, I., 1919 Induced Adventitious Growth in the Gemnnae of *Marchantia*. *The Botanical Magazine* 33: 99-109.
- Nagai, J.-i., K. T. Yamato, m. Sakaida, H. Yoda, H. Fukuzawa *et al.*, 1999 Expressed sequence tags from immature female sexual organ of a liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha*. *DNA Research* 6: 1-11.
- Nagaoka, N., A. Yamashita, R. Kurisu, Y. Watari, F. Ishizuna *et al.*, 2017 DRP3 and ELM1 are required for mitochondrial fission in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Scientific Reports* 7: 4600.
- Nagashima, F., S. Momosaki, Y. Watanabe, M. Toyota and S. Huneck, 1996 Terpenoids and aromatic compounds from six liverworts. *Phytochemistry* 41: 207-211.
- Nagaya, S., M. Takemura and K. Ohyama, 2011 Endogenous promoter, 5'-UTR and transcriptional terminator enhance transient gene expression in a liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Plant Biotechnology* 28: 493-496.
- Nägeli, C., 1844 Bewegliche Spiralfäden (Sammenfaden?) an Farren. *Zeitschrift für wissenschaftliche botanik* 1: 168-188; Taf. IV.

- Nägeli, C., 1858 Ueber das Wachsthum des Stammes und der Wurzel bei den Gefäßpflanzen. Beiträge zur wissenschaftlichen Botanik 1: 1-156; Taf. I-XIX.
- Nägeli, K., 1842 Botanische Beiträge. Linnea 16: 237-285.
- Nägeli, K., 1844 Memoir on the Nuclei, Formation, and Growth of Vegetable Cells. Zeitschrift für Wissenschaftliche Botanik 1.
- Nägeli, K., 1845 Wachsthumsgeschichte der Laub- und Lebermoose. Zeitschrift für Wissenschaftliche Botanik 2: 138-210; Tab. II-IV.
- Nägeli, K., 1846 On the Formation and growth of Vegetable Cells part II. Zeitschrift für Wissenschaftliche Botanik 3: 93-190; Tab.
- Naidu, T. R. B., 1969 A Preliminary Note on the Sex-Organ of Lunularia Spp. Current Science 38: 144-146.
- Naidu, T. R. B., 1973 Occurrence of Androgynous Receptacles in *Marchantia polymorpha*. The Bryologist 76: 428-430.
- Nakamura, K., T. Hisanaga, K. Fujimoto, K. Nakajima and H. Wada, 2018 Plant-inspired pipettes. Journal Royal Society Interface 15: 20170868.
- Nakayama, S., M. Fujishita and K. Ohyama, 2004 FISH shows structural differentiation between liverwort sex chromosomes. Plant Genome - Biodiversity and Evolution 2A: 235-246.
- Nakayama, S., M. Fujishita, T. Sone and K. Ohyama, 2001 Additional locus of rDNA sequence specific to the X chromosome of the liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha*. Chromosome Research 9: 469-473.
- Nakayama, S., K. T. Yamato, M. Fujishita and K. Ohyama, 2007 Distinct differentiation of sex chromosomes in liverwort (*Marchantia polymorpha* L.). Chromosome Research 15: 78-78.
- Nakayama, T., Y. Fukushi, J. Mizutani and S. Tahara, 1996 Inhibiting effects of lunularic acid analogs on the growth of liverwort, watercress, and timothy grass. Bioscience Biotechnology and Biochemistry 60: 862-865.
- Nakazato, T., A. Kadota and M. Wada, 1999 Photoinduction of spore germination in *Marchantia polymorpha* L. is mediated by photosynthesis. Plant and Cell Physiology 40: 1014-1020.
- Naramoto, S., V. A. S. Jones, N. Trozzi, M. Sato, K. Toyooka *et al.*, 2019a A conserved regulatory mechanism mediates the convergent evolution of plant shoot lateral organs. PLoS Biology 17: 3000560.
- Naramoto, S., V. A. S. Jones, N. Trozzi, M. Sato, K. Toyooka *et al.*, 2019b Lateral organ diversification in plants mediated by the ALOG protein family of transcription factors.
- Narayanaswami, S., 1957 The morphogenetic effects of various synthetic hormones on the liverwort Lunularia. The Journal of the Indian Botanical Society 36: 180-190.
- Nardi, R., 1933 Structure et évolution des noyaux dans les propagules de *Lunularia cruciata*. Comptes rendus des séances de la Société de biologie et de ses filiales 133: 380-381.
- Nardin, E., Y. Goddérat, Y. Donnadieu, G. Le Hir, R. C. Blakey *et al.*, 2011 Modeling the early Paleozoic long-term climatic trend. Geological Society of America Bulletin 123: 1181-1192.
- Nasu, M., K. Tani, C. Hattori, M. Honda, T. Shimaoka *et al.*, 1997 Efficient transformation of *Marchantia polymorpha* that is haploid and has very small genome DNA. Journal of Fermentation and Bioengineering 84: 519-523.
- Nath, V., V. Sahu, A. K. Asthana and M. Yunus, 2009 Heavy metal indicator *Marchantia paleacea* Bertol. (Liverwort): A case study of Nainital (Uttarakhand). Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences India Section B-Biological Sciences 79: 147-152.
- Naumova, S. N., 1960 Spore-pollen complexes of upper Devonian of the Russian platform. International Geology Review 2: 688-704.
- Nebel, m., H.-P. Kreier, M. Preussing, M. Weiss and I. Kottke, 2004 Symbiotic fungal associations of liverworts are the possible ancestors of mycorrhizae, pp. 339-360 in *Frontiers in Basidiomycota Mycology*, edited by R. Agerer, H. Piepenbring and P. Blanz. HIW-Verlag, Ecking Germany.
- Nebojša, J., P. B. Andrade, P. Valentão and M. Sabovljević, 2008 HPLC-DAD of phenolics in bryophytes *Lunularia cruciata*, *Brachythecium velutinum* and *Kindbergia praelonga*. Journal of the Serbian Chemical Society 73: 1161-1167.
- Necker, J. d., 1774 *Physiologia Muscorum*. C. F. Schwan, Mannheim.

- Needham, J., 1986 *Science and civilisation in China, Vol. 6 part 1.* Cambridge Eng. University Press, Cambridge.
- Nees v Esenbeck, C. G., 1838 *Naturgeschichte der europäischen Lebermoose Vol. 4.* Grass, Barth and Comp., Breslau.
- Nees von Esenbeck, T. F. L., and A. Henry, 1828 *Plantae officinales, oder Sammlung officineller Pflanzen.* Arnz & Co., Düsseldorf.
- Negi, K., A. K. Asthana and P. Chaturvedi, 2020 GC-MS analysis and antifungal activity of acetone extract of *Conocephalum conicum* (L) Underw (Liverwort) against aflatoxins producing fungi. *South African Journal of Botany* 131: 384-390.
- Negi, K., S. D. Tewari and P. Chaturvedi, 2018 Antibacterial activity of *Marchantia papillata* Raddi subsp. *grossibarba* (Steph.) Bischl. against *Staphylococcus aureus* Indian Journal of Traditional Knowledge 17: 763-769.
- Nehira, K., 1965 The Development of Gemmae in *Cavicularia densa* Steph. *Bulletin of the Biological Society of Hiroshima University* 32: 23-26.
- Nehira, K., 1973 Differentiation of Rhizoid in Gemmae of *Marchantia-Polymorpha*. *Miscellanea Bryologica et Lichenologica* 6: 81-82.
- Nehira, K., 1974 Adsorption of Ca in the differentiation of rhizoids in gemmae of *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Mem. Fac. Gen. Ed. Hiroshima Univ. III* 7: 1-6.
- Nehira, K., 1987 Some Ecological Correlations of Spore Germination Patterns in Liverworts. *Bryologist* 90: 405-408.
- Nehira, K., and N. Nakagoshi, 1987 Reproductive processes of bryophytes in an urban environment. *Symposia Biologica Hungarica* 35: 269-278.
- Nehlsen, W., 1977 In Vitro Meiosis of *Sphaerocarpos texanus* Sporocytes. *The Bryologist* 80: 184-186.
- Neidhart, H. V., 1978 Ultrastructural aspects of sporogenesis in *Riella affinis* Howe & Underwood (Hepaticae). *Journal of Bryology* 10: 145-154.
- Neidhart, H. V., 1979 Comparative studies of sporogenesis in bryophytes, pp. 251-280 in *Bryophyte Systematics*, edited by G. C. S. Clarke and J. G. Duckett. Academic press, London.
- Nelson, J. M., D. A. Hauser, R. Hinson and A. J. Shaw, 2018 A novel experimental system using the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* and its fungal endophytes reveals diverse and context-dependent effects. *New Phytologist* 217: 1217-1232.
- Nelson, J. M., and A. J. Shaw, 2019 Exploring the natural microbiome of the model liverwort- fungal endophyte diversity in *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Symbiosis*.
- Nemec, B., 1899 Die Mykorrhiza einiger Lebermoose. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 17: 311-317; Taf. XXIV.
- Nemec, B., 1900 Ueber die Art der Wahrnehmung des Schwerkraftreizes bei den Pflanzen. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 18: 241-245.
- Nemec, B., 1906 Die Wachstumsrichtungen einiger Lebermoose. *Flora* 96: 409-450.
- Neumann, A. J., A. E. Rushing and D. M. J. Mueller, 1982 A Modified, Short Protocol for Preparation of Bryophytes for Scanning Electron Microscopy. *The Bryologist* 85: 74-78.
- Nevins, B. I., 1933 Cytological studies on the antheridia of *Sphaerocarpos donnellii*. *Cellule* 41: 293-334; Plates I-III.
- Newby, A., J. E. Altland, C. H. Gilliam and G. Wehtje, 2006 Postemergence Liverwort Control in Container-Grown Nursery Crops *Journal of Environmental Horticulture* 24: 230-236.
- Newby, A., j. E. Altland, C. H. Gilliam and G. Wehtje, 2007a Pre-emergence Liverwort Control in Nursery Containers. *HortTechnology* 17: 496-500.
- Newby, A., J. E. Altland, C. H. Gilliam and G. Wehtje, 2007b Pre-emergence liverwort control in nursery containers. *Horttechnology* 17: 496-500.
- Newsham, K. K., 2010 The biology and ecology of the liverwort *Cephalozziella varians* in Antarctica. *Antarctic Science* 22: 131-143.
- Newton, A. E., and B. D. Mischler, 1994 The evolutionary significance of asexual reproduction in mosses. *The Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 76: 127-145.
- Newton, M. E., 1987 Developmental Aspects of Chromatin Condensation in Liverworts. *Bryologist* 90: 376-382.

- Newton, M. E., 1990 Genetic structure of hepatic species. *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society* 104: 215-229.
- Ngumi, V. W., S. Takio and S. Takami, 1990 Photoautotrophic Growth in Cell Suspension Culture from the Liverwort, *Marchantia paleacea* var. diptera. *Journal of Plant Physiology* 137: 25-28.
- Nguyen, T.-D., and S. E. O'Conner, 2020 The Progesterone 5 $\beta$ -Reductase/Iridoid Synthase Family- A Catalytic Reservoir for Specialized Metabolism across Land Plants. *ACS Chemical Biology* 15: 1780-1787.
- Nguyen-Kim, H., H. S. Clemente, J. Laimer, P. Lackner, G. Gadermaier *et al.*, 2020 The CellWall PAC (Proline-Rich, Arabinogalactan Proteins, Conserved Cysteines) Domain-Proteins Are Conserved in the Green Lineage. *International Journal of Molecular Sciences* 21: 2488.
- Nicholas, G., 1932 Association des bryophytes avec d'autres organismes, pp. 109-127 in *Manual of Bryology*, edited by F. Verdoorn. Martinus Nijhoff, The Hague.
- Nichols, G. E., 1922 The Bryophytes of Michigan with Particular Reference to the Douglas Lake Region. *The Bryologist* 25: 41-58.
- Nicholson, W. E., 1931 Hybridity among the bryophytes. *Revue Bryologique* 4: 138-140.
- Nickrent, D. L., C. L. Parkinson, J. D. Palmer and R. J. Duff, 2000 Multigene Phylogeny of Land Plants with Special Reference to Bryophytes and the Earliest Land Plants. *Molecular Biology and Evolution* 17: 1885-1895.
- Nicolas, G., 1924 Formations mycorhiziques dans une Hépatique à thalle. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 178: 228-230.
- Nicolas, G., 1925 Remarques biologiques sur le *Fegatella conica* (L.) Corda. *Bulletin de la Société Botanique de France* 72: 29-33.
- Nicolas, G., 1926a Observations sur la biologie de quelques bryophytes. *Revue Général Botanique* 8: 43-57.
- Nicolas, G., 1926b Un exemple nouveau et certain de parasitisme chez les Hepatiques (*Marchantia polymorpha* L.). *Compt Rend Acad Sci Paris* 182: 82-83.
- Nicolas, G., 1927 Nouvelles observations biologiques sur *Fegatella conica*(L.) Corda. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 184: 1014-1015.
- Nicolas, G., 1929 Sur un endophyte de *Lunularia cruciata* (L.) Dumorlier. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 188: 188-189.
- Niklas, K. J., 1976 Morphological and Ontogenetic Reconstructions of *Parka decipiens* Fleming and *Pachytheca Hooker* from the Lower Old Red Sandstone, Scotland. *Transactions of the Royal Society, Edinburgh* 69: 483-499.
- Niklas, K. J., and T. L. Phillips, 1976 Morphology of *Protosalvinia* from the Upper Devonian of Ohio and Kentucky.pdf. *American Journal of Botany* 63: 9-29.
- Ninnemann, H., 1967 On the participation of growth hormones, phytochrome, nucleic acid and protein synthesis in etiolation response of gemmae of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Biologisches Zentralblatt* 86: 303-364.
- Ninnemann, H., and W. Halbsguth, 1965 Rolle des Phytochroms beim Etiolament von *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Naturwissenschaften* 52: 110-111.
- Nishihama, R., S. Ishida, H. Urawa, Y. Kamei and T. Kohchi, 2016 Conditional Gene Expression/Deletion Systems for *Marchantia polymorpha* Using its Own Heat-Shock Promoter and Cre/loxP-Mediated Site-Specific Recombination. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 57: 271-280.
- Nishihama, R., K. Ishizaki, M. Hosaka, Y. Matsuda, A. Kubota *et al.*, 2015 Phytochrome-mediated regulation of cell division and growth during regeneration and sporeling development in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Journal of Plant Research* 128: 407-421.
- Nishimura, T., and T. Koshiba, 2019 Immunolocalization of IAA Using an Anti-IAA-C-Antibody Raised Against Carboxyl-Linked IAA, pp. 165-172 in *Phototropism: Methods and Protocols*, edited by K. T. Yamamoto. Human Press, Springer Nature, New York.
- Nishiyama, R., H. Mizuno, S. Okada, T. Yamaguchi, M. Takenaka *et al.*, 1999 Two mRNA species encoding calcium-dependent protein kinases are differentially expressed in sexual organs of *Marchantia polymorpha* through alternative splicing. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 40: 205-212.

- Nishiyama, R., K. T. Yamato, K. Miura, M. Sakaida, S. Okada *et al.*, 2000 Comparison of expressed sequence tags from male and female sexual organs of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *DNA Research* 7: 165-174.
- Nishiyama, T., and M. Kato, 1999 Molecular Phylogenetic Analysis Among Bryophytes and Tracheophytes Based on Combined Data of Plastid Coded Genes and the 18S rRNA Gene. *Molecular Biology and Evolution* 16: 1027-1036.
- Nishiyama, T., H. Sakayama, J. de Vries, H. Buschmann, D. Saint-Marcoux *et al.*, 2018 The Chara Genome- Secondary Complexity and Implications for Plant Terrestrialization. *Cell* 174: 448-464.
- Nishiyama, T., P. G. Wolf, M. Kugita, R. B. Sinclair, M. Sugita *et al.*, 2004 Chloroplast Phylogeny Indicates that Bryophytes Are Monophyletic. *Molecular Biology and Evolution* 21: 1813-1819.
- Nissen, C., 1951 *Die botanische buchillustration : ihre geschichte und bibliographie*. Hiersemann Stuttgart, Germany.
- Nissen, C., 1958 *Herbals of Five Centuries*. L'Art ancien, Zürich.
- Niu, C., J.-B. Qu and H.-X. Lou, 2006 Antifungal Bis[bibenzyls] from the Chinese Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Chemistry & Biodiversity* 3: 34-40.
- Nobre, C. P., O. C. T. Huertas, J. R. F. Tardin, O. J. J. Saggin, H. M. A. C. Fonseca *et al.*, 2013 Biostimulation of inoculation with *Glomus proliferum* and application of humic acid in the in vitro growth of *Lunularia cruciata*. *Acta Botanica Brasilica* 27: 773-778.
- Noehden, H. A., 1801 Specimen botanicum, in quo de argumentis contra Hedwigii theoriā de generatione muscorum quaedam differit. *Archiv für die Botanik* 2: 279-281.
- Noll, F., 1891 Influence of external factors on the formation and form of organs. *Journal of the Royal Microscopy Society* 11: 490.
- Noll, F., 1908 Vorläufiger Abschluss der Versuche über die Bestimmung des Geschlechts bei diözischen Pflanzen. *Sitzungsberichte Naturhistorischer verein der Preussischen Rheinlande und Westfalens* 68-91.
- Norizuki, T., T. Kanazawa, N. Minamino, H. Tsukaya and T. Ueda, 2019 *Marchantia polymorpha*, a New Model Plant for Autophagy Studies. *Frontiers in Plant Science* 10: 935.
- Nowak, H., E. Schneebeli-Hermann and E. Kustatscher, 2019 No mass extinction for land plants at the Permian–Triassic transition. *Nature Communications* 10: 384.
- Nozato, N., K. Oda, K. Yamato, E. Ohta, M. Takemura *et al.*, 1993 Cotranscriptional Expression of Mitochondrial Genes for Subunits of Nadh Dehydrogenase, Nad5, Nad4, Nad2, in *Marchantia-Polymorpha*. *Molecular & General Genetics* 237: 343-350.
- Nyverd, G., J. Petit and M. le Noir, 1520 *Le grand herbier en françois*. Bibliothèque d'agglomération de Saint-Omer, Paris.
- O'Donoghue, M. T., C. Chater, S. Wallace, J. E. Gray, D. J. Beerling *et al.*, 2013 Genome-wide transcriptomic analysis of the sporophyte of the moss *Physcomitrella patens*. *Journal of Experimental Botany* 64: 3567-3581.
- O'Hanlon, M. E., 1926 Germination of Spores and Early Stages in Development of Gametophyte of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Botanical Gazette* 82: 215-222.
- O'Hanlon, M. E., 1927 A Study of *Preissia quadrata*. *Botanical Gazette* 84: 208-218.
- O'Hanlon, M. E., 1928 Notes on *Reboulia hemisphaerica*. *The Bryologist* 31: 47-51; Plate IV.
- O'Hanlon, M. E., 1930 Gametophyte Development in *Reboulia hemisphaerica*. *American Journal of Botany* 17: 765-769.
- O'Hanlon, M. E., 1934 Comparative Morphology of *Dumontiera hirsuta*. *Botanical Gazette* 96: 154-164.
- O'Keefe, L., 1915 Structure and Development of *Targionia hypophylla*. *New Phytologist* 14: 105-116.
- O'Toole, M. A., and D. M. Synnott, 1971 The Bryophyte Succession on Blanket Peat Following Calcium Carbonate, Nitrogen, Phosphorus and Potassium Fertilizers. *Journal of Ecology* 59: 121-126.
- Ochi, H., 1960 *Conocephalum conicum*, as a food for a slug. *Hikobia* 2: 154-155.
- Ochi, H., M. Yamamoto and Y. Tishima, 1962 Preliminary notes on the growth periodicity in *Conocephalum conicum*. *Journal of the Faculty of Education, Tottori University. natural Science*. Tottori 13: 161-173.

- Oda, K., K. Yamato, E. Ohta, Y. Nakamura, M. Takemura *et al.*, 1992a Gene Organization Deduced from the Complete Sequence of Liverwort Marchantia-Polymorpha Mitochondrial-DNA - a Primitive Form of Plant Mitochondrial Genome. *Journal of Molecular Biology* 223: 1-7.
- Oda, K., K. Yamato, E. Ohta, Y. Nakamura, M. Takemura *et al.*, 1992b Transfer-Rna Genes in the Mitochondrial Genome from a Liverwort, Marchantia-Polymorpha - the Absence of Chloroplast-Like Transfer-Rnas. *Nucleic Acids Research* 20: 3773-3777.
- Odland, A., 1997 Development of vegetation in created wetlands in western Norway. *Aquatic Botany* 59: 45-62.
- Odrzykoski, I. J., and J. Szwedkowski, 1991 Genetic differentiation without concordant morphological divergence in the thallose liverwort *Conocephalum conicum*. *Plant Systematics and Evolution* 178: 135-151.
- Odu, E., and P. W. Richards, 1976 The stimulus to branching of the rhizoid tip in Lophocolea. *Journal of Bryology* 9: 93-95.
- Oehlkers, F., and M. Bopp, 1957 Entwicklungsphysiologische Untersuchungen an Moosmutanten II. Die Korrelation zwischen Sporogon und Kalyptra bei Mutanten von *Funaria* und *Physcomitrium*. *Zeitschrift für Induktive Abstammungs- und Vererbungslehre* 88: 608-618.
- Ogasawara, Y., K. Ishizaki, T. Kohchi and Y. Kodama, 2013 Cold-induced organelle relocation in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Plant Cell and Environment* 36: 1520-1528.
- Ohgue, T., Y. Imada, A. A. W. Sato, J. R. L. Salazar and M. Kato, 2018 The first insect-induced galls in bryophytes. *Bryophyte Diversity & Evolution* 40: 1-5.
- Ohta, Y., K. Katoh and K. Miyake, 1977 Establishment and Growth Characteristics of a Cell Suspension Culture of *Marchantia polymorpha* L. with High Chlorophyll Content. *Planta* 136: 229-232.
- Ohtaka, K., K. Hori, Y. Kanno, M. Seo and H. Ohta, 2017 Primitive Auxin Response without TIR1 and Aux/IAA in the Charophyte Alga *Klebsormidium nitens*. *Plant Physiology* 174: 1621-1632.
- Ohyama, K., 1996 Chloroplast and mitochondrial genomes from a liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha* - Gene organization and molecular evolution. *Bioscience Biotechnology and Biochemistry* 60: 16-24.
- Ohyama, K., H. Fukuzawa, T. Kohchi, T. Sano, S. Sano *et al.*, 1988a Structure and Organization of *Marchantia-Polymorpha* Chloroplast Genome .1. Cloning and Gene Identification. *Journal of Molecular Biology* 203: 281-298.
- Ohyama, K., H. Fukuzawa, T. Kohchi, H. Shirai, T. Sano *et al.*, 1986 Chloroplast Gene Organization Deduced from Complete Sequence of Liverwort *Marchantia-Polymorpha* Chloroplast DNA. *Nature* 322: 572-574.
- Ohyama, K., T. Kohchi, H. Fukuzawa, T. Sano, K. Umesono *et al.*, 1988b Gene Organization and Newly Identified Groups of Genes of the Chloroplast Genome from a Liverwort, *Marchantia-Polymorpha*. *Photosynthesis Research* 16: 7-22.
- Ohyama, K., M. Takemura, K. Oda, H. Fukuzawa, T. Kohchi *et al.*, 2009 Gene content, organization and molecular evolution of plant organellar genomes and sex chromosomes - Insights from the case of the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Proceedings of the Japan Academy Series B-Physical and Biological Sciences* 85: 108-124.
- Ohyama, K., and M. Takeura, 2008 Molecular evolution of mitochondrial introns in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Proceedings of the Japan Academy Series B-Physical and Biological Sciences* 84: 17-23.
- Ohyama, K., Y. Yamano, H. Fukuzawa, T. Komano, H. Yamagishi *et al.*, 1983 Physical Mappings of Chloroplast DNA from Liverwort *Marchantia-Polymorpha* L Cell-Suspension Cultures. *Molecular & General Genetics* 189: 1-9.
- Okada, S., M. Fujisawa, T. Sone, S. Nakayama, R. Nishiyama *et al.*, 2000 Construction of male and female PAC genomic libraries suitable for identification of Y-chromosome-specific clones from the liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha*. *The Plant Journal* 24: 421-428.
- Okada, S., T. Sone, M. Fujisawa, S. Nakayama, M. Takenaka *et al.*, 2001 The Y chromosome in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* has accumulated unique repeat sequences harboring a male-specific gene. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 98: 9454-9459.

- Okamura, E., K. Ohtaka, R. Nishihama, K. Uchida, A. Kuwahara *et al.*, 2021 Diversified amino acid-mediated allosteric regulation of phosphoglycerate dehydrogenase for serine biosynthesis in land plants. *Biochemical Journal* 478: 2217-2232.
- Okamura, S., 1908 *Marchantia* species. *The Botanical Magazine Tokyo* 22: 140-143, Pl. IV.
- Okamura, S., 1911 On the regeneration of the archgonial receptacle of *Marchantia*. *The Botanical Magazine* 25: 147-148.
- Okano, Y., N. Aonoa, Y. Hiwatashia, T. Murata, T. Nishiyama *et al.*, 2009 A polycomb repressive complex 2 gene regulates apogamy and gives evolutionary insights into early land plant evolution. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* 106: 16321-16326.
- Okumura, M., S. Inoue, K. Kuwata and T. Kinoshita, 2016 Photosynthesis Activates Plasma Membrane H<sup>+</sup>-ATPase via Sugar Accumulation. *Plant Physiology* 171: 580-589.
- Okumura, M., S. Inoue, K. Takahashi, K. Ishizaki, T. Kohchi *et al.*, 2012 Characterization of the Plasma Membrane H<sup>+</sup>-ATPase in the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant Physiology* 159: 826-834.
- Oldenburg, D. J., and A. J. Bendich, 1998 The structure of mitochondrial DNA from the liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Journal of Molecular Biology* 276: 745-758.
- Oldenburg , D. J., and A. J. Bendich, 2001 Mitochondrial DNA from the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*- circularly permuted linear molecules, head-to-tail concatemers, and a 5' protein. *Journal of Molecular Biology* 310: 549-562.
- Oliev, R., 1994 Response to auxin by cells of *Riella helicophylla* during reversible arrest in different cell-cycle phases. *Planta* 194: 510-515.
- Oliver, D., 1887 Enumeration of the plant collected by Mr. H. H. Johnston on the Kilima-njaro expedition, 1884. *Transactions of the Linnean Society* 2: 327-355.
- Oliver, M. J., Z. Tuba and B. D. Mishler, 2000 The Evolution of Vegetative Desiccation Tolerance in Land Plants. *Plant Ecology* 151: 85-100.
- Oliver, M. J., J. Velten and B. D. Mischler, 2005 Desiccation tolerance in bryophytes- a reflection of the primitive strategy for plant survival in dehydrating habitats? *Integr Comp Biol* 45: 788-799.
- Oltmanns, F., 1898 Die Entwicklung der Sexualorgane bei *Coleochaete pulvinata*. *Flora* 85: 1-14; Taf. I-II.
- Omoto, C. K., I. R. Gibbons, R. Kamiya, C. Singyoji, K. Takahashi *et al.*, 1999 Rotation of the Central Pair Microtubules in Eukaryotic Flagella. *Molecular Biology of the Cell* 10: 1-4.
- Ono, K., 1973 Callus Formation in Liverwort, *Marchantia-Polymorpha*. *Japanese Journal of Genetics* 48: 69-70.
- Ono, K., 1976 Cytological observations on the calluses and the restored thalluses in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Japanese Journal of Genetics* 51: 11-18.
- Ono, K., K. Ohyama and O. L. Gamborg, 1979 Regeneration of the Liverwort *Marchantia-Polymorpha L* from Protoplasts Isolated from Cell-Suspension Culture. *Plant Science Letters* 14: 225-229.
- Ono, S., 1977 The development and germination of gemmae of *Cavicularia densa*. *Journal of Japanese Botany* 52: 80-85.
- Oostendorp, C., 1987 The Bryophytes of Paleozoic and the Mesozoic. *Bryophytorum Bilbiotheca* 34: 1-110; Plates I-XLIX.
- Oppenheimer, H., 1922 Das Unterbleiben der Keimung in den Behältern der Mutterpflanze. *Sitzungsberichte der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften* 131: 279-312.
- Opsomer, C., R. Enid and W. T. Stearn, 1984 *Livre des simples medecines : codex Bruxellensis IV. 1024 : a 15th-century French herbal*. De Schutter, Antwerp.
- Orbigny, A. d., 1839 *Voyage dans l'Amérique méridionale Vol 7*. P. Bertrand, Paris.
- Ortega, M. d. C., 1953 Estudio sistemático, morfología, e structural y biológica de *Marchantia polymorpha L*. *Memoria Congresso Científico Mexicano Ciencias Biológicas* 6: 150-178; 158 plates.
- Orth, R., 1930 Vergleichende Untersuchungen über die Luftkammerentwicklung der Marchantiaceen mit Berücksichtigung ihrer Infloreszenzen. *Flora* 124: 152-203.
- Orth, R., 1931 Vergleichende untersuchungen über die luftkammerentwicklung der Ricciaceen. *Flora* 125: 232-259.

- Orth, R., 1943 Zur Luftkammerentwicklung von Marchantia. Botanisches Archiv 44: 544-550.
- Ortiz-Ramirez, C., M. Hernandez-Coronado, A. Thamm, B. Catarino, M. Y. Wang *et al.*, 2016 A Transcriptome Atlas of Physcomitrella patens Provides Insights into the Evolution and Development of Land Plants. Molecular Plant 9: 205-220.
- Ortiz-Ramírez, C., E. Michard, A. A. Simon, D. S. C. Damineli, M. Hernández-Coronado *et al.*, 2017 GLUTAMATE RECEPTOR-LIKE channels are essential for chemotaxis and reproduction in mosses. Nature 549: 91-95.
- Osawa, S., T. Ohama, F. Yamao, A. Muto, T. H. Jukes *et al.*, 1988 Directional mutation pressure and transfer RNA in choice of the third nucleotide of synonymous two-codon sets. Proceeding of the National Academy of Sciences USA 85: 1124-1128.
- Osbaldiston, T. A., 2000 *Dioscorides de Materia Medica, being a herbal with many other medicinal materials written in Greek in the first century of the common era*. Ibidis Press, Johannesburg, South Africa.
- Osborne, D. J., 1990 Ethylene Formation, Cell Types and Differentiation, pp. 203-215 in *Polyamines and Ethylene - Biochemistry, Physiology of Intercations*, edited by H. E. Flores, R. N. Artega and J. C. Shannon. American Society of Plant Physiologists, University Park, Pennsylvania.
- Osborne, D. J., J. Walters, B. V. Milborrow, A. Norville and L. M. C. Stange, 1996 Evidence for a non-ACC ethylene biosynthesis pathway in lower plants. Phytochemistry 42: 51-60.
- Osterhout, W. J. V., 1907 On the Importance of Physiologically Balanced Solutions for Plants. II. Fresh-Water and Terrestrial Plants. Botanical Gazette 44: 259-272.
- Otani, K., K. Ishizaki, R. Nishihama, S. Takatani, T. Kohchi *et al.*, 2018 An evolutionarily conserved NIMA-related kinase directs rhizoid tip growth in the basal land plant Marchantia polymorpha. Development 145: dev154617.
- Otto, K.-R., 1976 Der Einfluss von ausseren Faktoren auf die Bildung von Primärrhizoiden bei Brutkörpern von Marchantia polymorpha L. Z. Pflanzenphysiol. 80: 189-196.
- Otto, K.-R., and W. Halbsguth, 1976 Die Forderung der Bildung von Primärrhizoiden an Brutkörpern von Marchantia polymorpha L. durch Licht und IES. Z. Pflanzenphysiol. 80: 197-205.
- Overton, E., 1893 On the reduction of the chromosomes in the nuclei of plants. Annals of Botany 7: 139-143.
- Oyarzun, R., P. Higueras, J. M. Esbri and J. Pizarro, 2007 Mercury in air and plant specimens in herbaria: A pilot study at the MAF Herbarium in Madrid (Spain). Science of the Total Environment 387: 346-352.
- Pabst, G., 1877 *Die Lebermoose*. C. B. Griesbach's Verlag, Grea.
- Pacak, A., and Z. Szweykowska-Kulinska, 2003 Organellar inheritance in liverworts: An example of Pellia borealis. Journal of Molecular Evolution 56: 11-17.
- Pächt, O., 1950 Early Italian Nature Studies and the Early Calendar Landscape. Journal of the Warburg and Courtauld Institutes 13: 13-47.
- Pacini, E., and G. G. Franchi, 1994 Role of the Tapetum in Pollen and Spore Dispersal. Plant Systematics and Evolution: 1-11.
- Paciolla, C., and F. Tommasi, 2003 The ascorbate system in two bryophytes- Brachythecium velutinum and Marchantia polymorpha. Biologia Plantarum 47: 387-393.
- Pagan, F. M., 1932 Morphology of the Sporophyte of Riccia crystallina. Botanical Gazette 93: 71-84.
- Pagoria, D. A., and N. C. Maravolo, 2005 DNA fragmentation in Marchantia polymorpha Thalli in response to spermine treatment. International Journal of Plant Sciences 166: 589-594.
- Palacio-López, K., B. Tinaz, A. Holzinger and D. S. Domozych, 2019 Arabinogalactan Proteins and the Extracellular Matrix of Charophytes- A Sticky Business. Frontiers in Plant Science 10: 447.
- Palisot de Beauvois, A.-M.-F.-J., 1805 *Prodrome des cinquième et sixième familles de l'Æthéogamie. Les mousses. Les Lycopodes*. Fournier fils, Paris.
- Palla, E., 1890 Beobachtungen über Zellhautbildung an des Zellkernes beraubten Protoplasten. Flora 73: 314-331; Taf. XIII.
- Palla, E., 1906 Über zellhautbildung kernloser Plasmateile. Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft 24: 408-414; Taf. XIX.
- Pallisot-Beauvois, A. M. F. J., 1806 Prodromus of Aetheogamia\*, or of a treatise on those families of plants whose fructification is extraordinary. Annals of Botany 2: 218-251.

- Palmer, J. H., 1985 Epinasty, Hyponasty, and Related Topics, pp. 139-168 in *Hormonal Regulation of Development III. Role of Environmental Factors*, edited by R. P. P. a. D. M. Reid. Springer-Verlag, Berlin.
- Pande, S. K., 1933 On the morphology of Riccia robusta Kash. Journal of the Indian Botanical Society 12: 110-120; Plates I-III.
- Pande, S. K., and D. C. Bhardwaj, 1952 The present position of Indian hepaticology with a note on the hepatic vegetation of the country. The Paleobotanist (Lucknow) 1: 368-381.
- Pandé, S. K., K. P. Srivastava and S. A. Khan, 1953 On some abnormal female receptacles of Asterella blumeana Nees. Proceedings of the Indian Academy of Sciences - Section B 38: 21-26; Plate I.
- Pangua, E., I. Pérez-Ruzafa and S. Pajarón, 2011 Gametophyte Features in a Peculiar Annual Fern, Anogramma leptophylla. Annales Botanici Fennici 48: 465-472.
- Pankow, H., and B. Martens, 1964 Über Nostoc sphaericum Vauch. Archiv für Mikrobiologie 48: 203-212.
- Panossian, A., E. Gabrielian, C. Schwartner and H. Wagner, 1996 Marchantin Bf rom the liverwort Marchantia polymorpha selectively inhibits the biosynthesis of 5-lipoxygenase products and the release of arachidonic acid in Ca<sup>2+</sup> ionophore A23187 stimulated human granulocytes. Phytomedicine 2: 309-311.
- Pant, D. D., 1962 The gametophyte of the Psilotales in *Proceedings of the Summer School of Botany, Darjeeling 1960*, edited by P. Maheshwari, B. M. Johri and I. K. Vasil. Ministry of Scientific Research and Cultural Affairs, New Delhi.
- Pant, D. D., and N. Bhowmik, 1998 Fossil Bryophytes with special references to Gondwanaland forms., pp. 1-52 in *Topics in Bryology*, edited by R. N. Chopra. Allied Publishers, New Delhi.
- Pant, D. D., and R. Singh, 1989 On the possible occurrence of anisospory in some Hepaticae. Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society 100: 183-196.
- Pant, G., and S. D. Tewari, 1989 Various Human Uses of Bryophytes in the Kumaun Region of Northwest Himalaya. The Bryologist 92: 120-122.
- Panteris, E., P. Apostolakos, R. Graf and B. Galatis, 2000 Gamma-tubulin colocalizes with microtubule arrays and tubulin paracrystals in dividing vegetative cells of higher plants. Protoplasma 210: 179-187.
- Paolillo, D. J., Jr., 1981 The swimming sperms of land plants. BioScience 31: 367-373.
- Paolillo, D. J., JR. , 1965 On the androcyte of Polytrichum, with special reference to the Dreiergruppe and the limosphere (nebenkern). Canadian Journal of Botany 43: 669-676.
- Parenti, L. R., 1980 A phylogenetic analysis of the land plants. Biological Journal of the Linnean Society 13: 225-242.
- Parihar, N. S., 1959 *An introduction to embryophyta. Volume I : Bryophyta*. Central Book Depot, Allahabad.
- Parihar, N. S., and J. Lal, 1972 Anomalous Carpocephala in Marchantia and Their Phyletic Significance. The Bryologist 75: 73-77.
- Parkinson, J., 1640 *Theatrum Botanicum: The theater of plants. or, An herball of a large extent.* Th. Cetes., London.
- Parnell, J., and S. Foster, 2012 Ordovician ash geochemistry and the establishment of land plants. Geochemical Transactions 13.7: 1-7.
- Parsons, J. G., A. Cairns, C. N. Johnson, S. K. A. Robson, L. A. Shilton *et al.*, 2007 Bryophyte dispersal by flying foxes: a novel discovery. Oecologia 152: 112-114.
- Pasca, M., 1994 The Salerno School of Medicine. American Journal of Nephrology 14: 478-482.
- Pass, J. M., and K. S. Renzaglia, 1995 Comparative microanatomy of the locomotory apparatus of Conocephalum conicum (Hepaticae, Conocephalaceae). Fragmenta Floristica et Geobotanica 40: 365-377.
- Paszewski, A., W. Bulanda, H. Dziubinska and K. Trebacz, 1982 Resistance and Capacity in the Thallus of Marchantia Polymorpha. Physiologia Plantarum 54: 213-220.
- Patidar, K. C., C. M. Solanki and A. Kaul, 1986 Chlorophyll Concentration And a/b Ratios In Response To Habitats In Three Species of Riccia. Yushania 3: 1-4.
- Patidar, K. C., C. M. Solanki and A. Kaul, 1987 Spore Output in Marchantiales. The Bryologist 90: 251-252.

- Patiño, J., and A. Vanderpoorten, 2018 Bryophyte Biogeography. Critical Reviews in Plant Sciences 37.
- Patterson, P. M., 1933 A developmental study of *Dumortiera hirsuta*. Journal of the Mitchell Society: 122-150; Plates 124-128.
- Patterson, P. M., 1957 The Effect of Indole-3-Acetic Acid on Certain Growth Phases in Bryophytes. The Bryologist 60: 277-283.
- Patterson, S. M. T., 1947 Development of *Marchantia gemmae*. Turtox News 26: 62-63.
- Pavletic, Z., and B. Stilinovic, 1963 Istrazivanja antibiotskog djelovanja ekstrakta mohovina na neke bakterije. Acta Botanica Croatica 22: 133-139.
- Payen, A., 1846 Mémoires sur les développements des végétaux. Mémoires présentés par divers savans à l'Académie royale des sciences de l'Institut de France, et imprimés par son ordre : sciences mathématiques et physiques 9: 1-253; Planches II-VIII.
- Payne, J. F., 1903 On the "Herbarius" and "Hortus Sanitatis". The Library. The Transactions of the Bibliographical Society 6: 63-126.
- Payne, J. F., 1909 English herbals. The Library. The Transactions of the Bibliographical Society 6: 300-305.
- Pearson, W. H., 1902 *The Hepaticae of the British Isles, being figures and descriptions of all known British species*. Lovell Reeve, London.
- Peeters, E. T. H. M., R. E. M. Neefjes and B. G. van Zuidam, 2016 Competition between Free-Floating Plants Is Strongly Driven by Previously Experienced Phosphorus Concentrations in the Water Column. PLoS ONE 11: e0162780.
- Pegg, T. J., D. K. Gladish and R. L. Baker, 2021 Algae to angiosperms- Autofluorescence for rapid visualization of plant anatomy among diverse taxa. Applications in Plant Science 9: e11437.
- Peirce, G. J., 1902 Forcible Discharge of the Antherozoids in *Asterella californica*. Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club 29: 374-382.
- Peissel, R., 1925 Bau und Entwicklungsgeschichte von *Fimbriaria blumeana* Gottsch. Bot. Archiv 10: 434-476.
- Pellegrini, O., 1961 Effetti dell'acido gibberellico sull'accrescimento e sviluppo dei propaguli di *Lunularia cruciata* (L.). Delpinoa N S 3: 217-224.
- Peña, M. J., A. G. Darvill, S. Eberhard, W. S. York and M. A. O'Neill, 2008 Moss and liverwort xyloglucans contain galacturonic acid and are structurally distinct from the xyloglucans synthesized by hornworts and vascular plants. Glycobiology 18: 891-904.
- Pence, V. C., S. S. Dunford and S. Redella, 2005 Differential effects of abscisic acid on desiccation tolerance and carbohydrates in three species of liverworts. Journal of Plant Physiology 162: 1331-1337.
- Peñuelas, M., I. Monte, F. Schweizer, A. Vallat, P. Reymond *et al.*, 2019 Jasmonate-Related MYC Transcription Factors Are Functionally Conserved in *Marchantia polymorpha*. Plant Cell 31: 2491-2509.
- Pereman , I., A. Mosquna, A. Katz, G. Widemann, D. Lang *et al.*, 2016 The Polycomb group protein CLF emerges as a specific tri-methylase of H3K27 regulating gene expression and development in *Physcomitrella patens*. Biochimica et Biophysica Acta 1859: 860-870.
- Perold, S. M., 1990 Marchantiales - Spore Germination, Early Protoneema Development and Vegetative Reproduction in *Riccia*, Section Pilifer. Bothalia 20: 214-215.
- Perold, S. M., 1991 A taxonomic revision of the Ricciaceae Reichenb. (Marchantiales: Hepaticae) in Southern Africa, pp. in *Department of Botany*. University of Pretoria, Pretoria.
- Perold, S. M., 1993 Studies in the Marchantiales (Hepaticae) from southern Africa. 3. The genus *Targionia* and *T. hypophylla* with notes on *T. lorbeeriana* and *Cyathodium foetidissimum* (Targioniaceae). Bothalia 23: 215-221.
- Perold, S. M., 1995a Fruiting *Lunularia cruciata*, now also reported from southern Africa. Bothalia 25: 239-242.
- Perold, S. M., 1995b Studies in the Marchantiales (Hepaticae) from southern Africa. 9. The genus *Marchantia* and its five local species. Bothalia 25: 183-204.
- Perold, S. M., 1995c The taxonomic history of the Ricciaceae (1937-1995) and a classification of sub-Saharan Ricciae. Bothalia 25: 211-231.

- Perold, S. M., 1999 Studies in the Sphaerocarpales (Hepaticae) from southern Africa. 1. The genus Monocarpus and its only member, *M. sphaerocarpus*. Bothalia 29: 225-230.
- Peters, K., K. Gorzolka, H. Bruelheide and S. Neumann, 2018 Seasonal variation of secondary metabolites in nine different bryophytes. Ecology and Evolution 8: 9105-9117.
- Peters, K., H. Treutler, S. D'öll, A. S. D. Kindt, T. Hankemeier *et al.*, 2019 Chemical Diversity and Classification of Secondary Metabolites in Nine Bryophyte Species. Metabolites 9: 222.
- Petersen, J., R. Teich, B. Becker, R. Cerff and H. Brinkmann, 2006 The GapA/B gene duplication marks the origin of streptophyta (Charophytes and land plants). Molecular Biology and Evolution 23: 1109-1118.
- Petiver, J., 1695-1703 *Musei Petiveriani centuria prima-[decima] rariora naturae; continens: viz. animalia, fossilia, plantas, ex variis mundi plagis advecta, ordine digesta, et nominibus propriis signata*. S. Smith & B. Walford, Londini.
- Petounnikow, A., 1867 Sur les organes reproducteurs du Sphaerocarpus terrestris Mich. Bulletin de la Société botanique de France 14: 137-142; Plate 133.
- Petschow, F., 1933 Geotropismus und statolithenstärke bei bryophyten. Beih Bot Centralbl 51: 287-310.
- Pettersson, B., 1940 Experimentelle untersuchungen über die euanemochore verbreitung der sporenfarnen. Acta Botanica Fennica 25: 1-102.
- Pettet, A., 1967a Parasitism of Riccia Frostii Aust. by flies. Transactions of the British Bryological Society 5: 348-350.
- Pettet, A., 1967b Sex Ratios of Riccia frostii Aust. in Khartoum Province, Sudan. Journal of Bryology 5: 332-337.
- Peumans, W. J., A. Barre, J. Bras, P. Rouge, P. Proost *et al.*, 2002 The liverwort contains a lectin that is structurally and evolutionary related to the monocot mannose-binding lectins. Plant Physiology 129: 1054-1065.
- Peumans, W. J., E. Fouquaert, A. Jauneau, P. Rougé, N. Lannoo *et al.*, 2007 The Liverwort Marchantia polymorpha Expresses Orthologs of the Fungal Agaricus bisporus Agglutinin Family. Plant Physiology 144: 637-647.
- Peyronel, B., 1942 Ricerche Sulla Simbiosi Micorrizica Nelle Epatiche. Giornale botanico italiano 49.
- Pfeffer, W., 1868 Zwei Missbildungen von Laubmoosfrüchten. Jahresbericht der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft Graubündens 13: 150-157, Taf. II.
- Pfeffer, W., 1871 Studien über Symmetric und spezifische Wachstumsursachen. Arbeiten Des Botanischen Instituts in Würzburg 1: 77-98.
- Pfeffer, W., 1874 Die Oelkörper der Lebermoose. Flora 57: 2-6; 17-27; 33-43; Tafel I.
- Pfeffer, W., 1884 Locomotorische Richtungsbewegungen durch chemische Reize. Untersuchungen aus dem Botanischen Institut zu Tübingen 1: 363-482.
- Pfeffer, W., 1885 Zur Kenntniss der Contactreize. Untersuchungen aus dem Botanischen Institut zu Tübingen 1: 483-535.
- Pfeffer, W., 1900 *The Physiology of Plants. A treatise upon the metabolism and sources of energy in plants. Volume I.* Clarendon Press, Oxford.
- Philibert, H., 1852 Recherches sur la fécondation et la formation de l'embryon dans les Hépatiques et les Fougères. Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences 35: 851-852.
- Philibert, H., 1853 Researches on the fecundation and formation of the embryo in the Hepaticæ and Ferns. The Annals and magazine of natural history; zoology, botany, and geology 2.11: 482-483.
- Pickett, F. L., 1925 The Life History of Ricciocarpus natans. The Bryologist 28: 1-3.
- Pickett-Heaps, J. D., 1969 The evolution of the mitotic apparatus: an attempt at comparative ultrastructuralcytology in the dividing plant cells. Cytobios 1: 257-280.
- Pickett-Heaps, J. D., and H. J. Marchant, 1972 The phylogeny of the green algae: a new proposal. Cytobios 6: 255-264.
- Pierangelini, M., K. Glaser, T. Mikhailyuk, U. Karsten and A. Holzinger, 2018 Light and Dehydration but Not Temperature Drive Photosynthetic Adaptations of Basal Streptophytes (*Hormidiella*, *Streptosarcina* and *Streptofilum*) Living in Terrestrial Habitats. Microbial Ecology.

- Pietsch, W., 1911 Entwicklungsgeschichte des vegetativen Thallus, insbesondere der Luflkammern der Riccien. *Flora* 103: 347-384.
- Piettre, L., 1939 Action de la colchicine sur les végétaux. *Comptes Rendus des Séances de la Société de Biologie et de ses Filiales* 131.
- Pihakaski, K., 1966 An electron microscope study on the oil bodies of two Hepatic species. *Protoplasma* 62: 393-399.
- Pihakaski, K., 1968 A Study of the Ultrastructure of the Shoot Apex and Leaf Cells in Two Liverworts, with Special Reference to the Oil Bodies. *Protoplasma* 66: 79-103.
- Pihakaski, K., 1972 Histochemical studies on the oil bodies of the liverworts *Pellia epiphylla* and *Bazzania trilobata*. *Ann Bot Fennici* 9: 65-76.
- Pike, L., A. Hu and K. S. Renzaglia, 1992 Liverwort genomes display extensive structural variations. *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society* 109: 1-14.
- Pincher, H. C., 1937 A genetical interpretation of alternation of generations. *New Phytologist* 36: 179-183.
- Pinheiro, M. d. F. S., R. C. L. Lisboa and R. d. V. Brazão, 1989 Contribuição ao estudo de Briófitas como fontes de antibióticos. *Acta Amazonica* 19: 139-145.
- Piskernik, A., 1914 Die Plasmaverbindungen bei Moosen. *Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr* 64 107-120; Taf. V-VI.
- Piso, W., J. d. Bondt, G. Marggraf and G. d. Orta, 1658 *De Indiae utriusque re naturali et medica libri quatuordecim :quorum contenta pagina sequens exhibet*. Ludovicum et Danielem Elzevirios, Amstelaedami.
- Piso, W., and G. Marggraf, 1648 *Historia Rerum Naturalium Brasiliae*. Franciscum Hackium, Leiden.
- Platéarius, J., G. Malandin, F. Avril and P. Lieutaghi, 1986 *Le livre des simples médecines : d'après le manuscrit français 12322 de la Bibliothèque nationale de Paris*. Éd. Ozalid et Textes Cardinaux, Paris.
- Pliny, t. E., J. Bostock and H. T. Riley, 1856 *Naturalis Historia or The natural history of Pliny. Tr., with copious notes and illustrations*. H. G. Bohn, London.
- Pliny, t. E., J. Camers, S. Gelen and J. B. Herold, 1554 C. *Plinii Secundi Historiae mundi libri XXXVII /denuo ad uetus codices collati, et plurimis locis iam iterum post cunctorum editiones emendati, adiunctis Sigismundi Gelenij Annotationibus. In calce operis nouus Index est additus, non minore diligentia ac labore, quam opus ipsum repurgatus*. . Per Hier. Frobenium, et Nic. Episcopium, Basileae.
- Pliny, t. E., and P. Holland, 1634 *The history of the world, commonly called the Naturall historie of C. Plinius Secundus*. A. Islip, London.
- Pliny, t. E. G. P. S., 1469 *Hisoria Naturalis*. Johannes de Spira, Venice.
- Plukenet, L., 1696 *Almagestum botanicum*. Sumptibus auctoris, Londini.
- Plukenet, L., 1700 *Almagesti botanici mantissa : plantarum novissimè detectarum ultrà millenarium numerum complectens, cui, tanquam pedi jam stantis columnae, plus inscribere fas est, cum indice totius operis ad calcem adjecto*. Sumptibus Autoris, Londini.
- Plumier, C., 1705 *Traité des fougères de l'Amérique*. De L'Imprimerie Royale, Paris.
- Pocock, K., and J. G. Duckett, 1985 On the Occurrence of Branched and Swollen Rhizoids in British Hepatics- their Relationships with the Substratum and Associations with Fungi. *New Phytologist* 99: 281-304.
- Poiret, L. A., 1789 *Voyage en Barbarie - ou lettres écrites de l'ancienne Numidie pendant les années 1785 & 1786, sur la religion, les coutumes & les moeurs des Maures & des Arabes-Bédouins Vol 2*. J. B. F. Née de la Rochelle, Paris.
- Pokorný, L., B. C. Ho, J. P. Frahm, D. Quandt and A. J. Shaw, 2012 Phylogenetic analyses of morphological evolution in the gametophyte and sporophyte generations of the moss order Hookeriales (Bryopsida). *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution* 63: 351-364.
- Pole, M. S., and J. I. Raine, 1994 Triassic plant fossils from Pollock Road, Southland, New Zealand. *Alcheringa* 18: 147-159.
- Poli, D. B., M. Jacobs and T. J. Cooke, 2003 Auxin regulation of axial growth in bryophyte sporophytes: Its potential significance for the evolution of early land plants. *American Journal of Botany* 90: 1405-1415.

- Pollack, B., A. Cerdá, M. Delmans, S. o. A. Iamos, T. á. Moyano *et al.*, 2019 Loop assembly- a simple and open system for recursive fabrication of DNA circuits. *New Phytologist* 222: 628-640.
- Ponnampерuma, C., and J. W. Skehan, 1971 *Boston College Environ Center Summer Inst on Surtsey and Iceland*. Ames Research Center, Moffet Field, Calif.
- Poos, K. A., 1967 Who is the keeper of the river? *Missouri Botanical Garden Bulletin* 55: 8-11.
- Popovici, H., 1927 Quelques remarques sur les élaioplastes des Hépatiques. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 185: 77-80.
- Porada, P., T. M. Lenton, A. Pohl, B. Weber, M. L. *et al.*, 2016 High potential for weathering and climate effects of non-vascular vegetation in the Late Ordovician. *Nature Communications* 7: 12113.
- Porsild, M. P., 1903 Zur Entwicklungsgeschichte der Gattung Riella. *Flora* 92: 431-456.
- Porzer, W., 1953 Vitalfärbungsstudien an Lebermoosen. II. *Phyton, Annales Rei Botanicae* 4: 263-274.
- Possart, A., C. Fleck and A. Hiltbrunner, 2014 Shedding (far-red) light on phytochrome mechanisms and responses in land plants. *Plant Science* 217: 36-46.
- Post, A., and M. Vesk, 1992 Photosynthesis, pigments and chloroplast ultrastructure of an Antarctic liverwort from sun-exposed and shaded sites. *Canadian Journal of Botany* 70: 2259-2264.
- Potemkin, A. D., 2007 Marchantiophyta, Bryophyta, Anthocerotophyta - the specific ways of gametophyte trend of evolution of the land plants. *Botanical Journal* 92: 1625-1652.
- Poucke, M. V., 1967 Copper Oxidases in Thalli of the Liverwort Marchantia polymorpha. *Physiologia Plantarum* 20: 932-945.
- Poveda, J., 2020 Marchantia polymorpha subsp. ruderale (Bischl. & Boissel.-Dub.) -arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi interaction- beneficial or harmful? *Symbiosis* 82: 165-174.
- Prantl, K., 1889 Die assimilation freien stickstoffs und der parasitismus von Nostoc. *Hedwigia* 28: 135-136.
- Pratt, L. M., T. L. Phillips and J. M. Dennison, 1978 Evidence of non-vascular land plants from the early Silurian (Llandoveryan) of Virginia, U.S.A. *Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology* 25: 121-149.
- Prescher, R., 1882 Die Schleimorgane der Marchantieen. *Sitzungsberichte der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften Wien* 86: 132-158; Tafeln I-II.
- Prescott, G. W., 1956 A guide to the literature on ecology and life histories of the algae. *The Botanical Review* 22: 167-240.
- Pressel, S., M. I. Bidartondo, K. J. Field and J. G. Duckett, 2021 Advances in understanding of mycorrhizal-like associations in bryophytes. *Bryophyte Diversity & Evolution* 43: 284-306.
- Pressel, S., M. I. Bidartondo, R. Ligrone and J. G. Duckett, 2010 Fungal symbioses in bryophytes- New insights in the Twenty First Century. *Phytotaxa* 9: 238-253.
- Pressel, S., and J. G. Duckett, 2019 Do motile spermatozoids limit the effectiveness of sexual reproduction in bryophytes? Not in the liverwort Marchantia polymorpha. *Journal of Systematics and Evolution* 57: 371-381.
- Pressel, S., J. G. Duckett, R. Ligrone and M. C. F. Proctor, 2009 Effects of De- and Rehydration in Desiccation-Tolerant Liverworts: A Cytological and Physiological Study. 170: 182-199.
- Pressel, S., K. S. Renzaglia, R. D. Clymo and J. G. Duckett, 2018 Hornwort stomata do not respond actively to exogenous and environmental cues. *Annals of Botany*.
- Pringsheim, N., 1855 Über die Befruchtung der Algen. *Ber. Vehr. K. Preuss. Akad. Wiss. Berlin* 1855: 133-165.
- Pringsheim, N., 1860 Beiträge zur Morphologie und Systematik der Algen III Die Coleochaeteen. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 2: 1-38; Tafeln I-VI.
- Pringsheim, N., 1863 Ueber die Vorkeime und die nacktfüssigen Zweige der Charen. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 3: 294-324.
- Pringsheim, N., 1876a Über den Generationswechsel der Thallophyten und seinen Anschluss an den Generationswechsel der Moose. *Monatsberichte der Königlichen Preussische Akademie des Wissenschaften zu Berlin* Jahre 1876: 869-911.
- Pringsheim, N., 1876b Über vegetative Sprossung der Moosfrüchte. [Vorläufige Mittheilung.]. *Monatsberichte der Königlich Preussischen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Berlin* 1876: 425-430.

- Pringsheim, N., 1878 Ueber Sprossung der Moosfrüchte und den Generationswechsel der Thallophyten. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 11: 1-46; Tafeln I-II.
- Prior, P., and V. C. Riggs, 1963 The Effects of Several Growth Regulators on Gametophytes of *Riccia fluitans*. *The Bryologist* 66: 55-61.
- Prior, P. V., 1961 Studies on the Mosses of Luray Cavern. *The Bryologist* 64: 215-222.
- Prior, P. V., and P. R. Brown, 1970 Germination and Early Growth Responses of *Marchantia Gemmae* to Some Growth Regulators. *The Bryologist* 73: 687-691.
- Procter, V. W., 1961 Dispersal of *Riella* spores by waterfowl. *The Bryologist* 64: 58-61.
- Proctor, M. C. F., 1981 Diffusion resistances in bryophytes, pp. 219-229 in *Plants and their Atmospheric Environment*, edited by J. Grace, E. D. Ford and P. G. Jarvis. Blackwell Scientific, London.
- Proctor, M. C. F., Z. Nagy, Z. Csintalan and Z. Takács, 1998 Water-content components in bryophytes- analysis of pressure-volume relationships. *Journal of Experimental Botany* 49: 1845-1854.
- Proctor, M. C. F., J. A. Raven and S. K. Rice, 1992 Stable carbon isotope discrimination measurements in *Sphagnum* and other bryophytes physiological and ecological implications. *Journal of Bryology* 17: 193-202.
- Proctor, V. W., 1972 The genus *Riella* in North and South America: distribution, culture and reproductive isolation. *The Bryologist* 75: 281-289.
- Promis, A., S. Gärtner, A. Reif and G. Cruz, 2012 Effects of canopy gaps on forest floor vascular and non-vascular plant species composition and diversity in an uneven-aged *Nothofagus betuloides* forest in Tierra del Fuego, Chile. *Community Ecology* 13: 145-154.
- Proskauer, J., 1948a Studies on the Morphology of Anthoceros. I. *Annals of Botany* 12: 237-265; Plate VI.
- Proskauer, J., 1948b Studies on the Morphology of Anthoceros. II. *Annals of Botany* 12: 427-439; Plate X.
- Proskauer, J., 1951a Notes on Hepaticae. II. *The Bryologist* 54: 243-266.
- Proskauer, J., 1951b Studies on Anthocerotales. III. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 78: 331-349.
- Proskauer, J., 1954 On *Sphaerocarpos stipitatus* and the genus *Sphaerocarpos*. *Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Botany* 55: 143-157; Plates 114-115.
- Proskauer, J., 1955a Notes on Hepaticae. III. (On *Noteroclada* versus *Androcryphia*. On *Treubia*). *The Bryologist* 58: 192-200.
- Proskauer, J., 1955b The Sphaerocarpales of South Africa *Journal of South African Botany* 21: 63-75.
- Proskauer, J., 1957 Studies on Anthocerotales V. *Phytomorphology* 7: 113-135.
- Proskauer, J., 1958 On Hill, Wiggers, and Necker, and Also the Genus *Conocephalum*. *Taxon* 7: 123-130.
- Proskauer, J., 1961a On Carrpos I. *Phytomorphology* 11: 359-378.
- Proskauer, J., 1961b Our Corpus and Carrpos. *Taxon* 10: 155-156.
- Proskauer, J., 1969 Studies on Anthocerotales VIII.pdf. *Phytomorphology* 19: 52-66.
- Proust, H., S. Honkanen, V. A. S. Jones, G. Morieri, H. Prescott *et al.*, 2016 RSL Class I Genes Controlled the Development of Epidermal Structures in the Common Ancestor of Land Plants. *Current Biology* 26: 93-99.
- Pruchner, D., S. Beckert, H. Muhle and V. Knoop, 2002 Divergent Intron Conservation in the Mitochondrial nad2 Gene- Signatures for the Three Bryophyte Classes (Mosses, Liverworts, and Hornworts) and the Lycophytes. *Journal of Molecular Evolution* 55: 265-271.
- Pruchner, D., B. Nassal, M. Schindler and V. Knoop, 2001 Mosses share mitochondrial group II introns with flowering plants, not with liverworts. *Molecular Genetics and Genomics* 266: 608-613.
- Pryce, R. J., 1971 Lunularic Acid, a Common Endogenous Growth Inhibitor of Liverworts. *Planta* 97: 354-357.
- Pryce, R. J., 1972a Metabolism of lunularic acid to a new plant stilbene by *Lunularia cruciata*. *Phytochemistry* 11: 1355-1364.
- Pryce, R. J., 1972b The occurrence of lunularic acid and abscisic acid in plants. *Phytochemistry* 11: 1759-1761.

- Prymada, V. D., 1962 *Mesozoic flora of the East Siberia and Trans-Baikal area*. Gosgeoltekhizdat, Moscow.
- Pucker, B., and S. F. Brockington, 2018 Genome-wide analyses supported by RNA-Seq reveal non-canonical splice sites in plant genomes. *BMC Genomics* 19: 980.
- Puglisi, M., P. Minissale, S. Sciandrello and M. Privitera, 2016 Life syndrome of the bryophyte communities as an adaptative pattern in the Mediterranean temporary ponds of Italy. *Plant Biosystems* 150: 1417-1425.
- Pulteney, R., 1790 *Historical and Biographical Sketches of the Progress of Botany in England: From Its Origin to the Introduction of the Linnaean System, Vol. 1-2*. T. Cadell, London.
- Pursiheimo, S., E. Rintamäki, E. Baena-Gonzalez and E.-M. Aro, 1998 Thylakoid protein phosphorylation in evolutionarily divergent species with oxygenic photosynthesis. *FEBS Letters* 423: 178-182.
- Puttick, M. N., J. L. Morris, T. A. Williams, C. J. Cox, D. Edwards *et al.*, 2018a The Interrelationships of Land Plants and the Nature of the Ancestral Embryophyte. *Current Biology* 28.
- Puttick, M. N., J. L. Morris, T. A. Williams, C. J. Cox, D. Edwards *et al.*, 2018b The Interrelationships of Land Plants and the Nature of the Ancestral Embryophyte. *Current Biology* 28: 733-745.
- Qiu, Y.-L., Y. Cho, J. C. Cox and J. D. Palmer, 1998 The gain of three mitochondrial introns identifies liverworts as the earliest land plants. *Nature* 394: 671-674.
- Qiu, Y.-L., L. Li, B. Wang, Z. Chen, O. Dombrovská *et al.*, 2007 A Nonflowering Land Plant Phylogeny Inferred from Nucleotide Sequences of Seven Chloroplast, Mitochondrial, and Nuclear Genes. *International Journal of Plant Sciences* 168: 691-708.
- Qiu, Y. L., L. B. Li, B. Wang, Z. D. Chen, V. Knoop *et al.*, 2006 The deepest divergences in land plants inferred from phylogenomic evidence. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 103: 15511-15516.
- Qu, J.-B., C.-F. Xie, M. Ji, Y.-Q. Shi and H.-X. Lou, 2007 Water-Soluble Constituents from the Liverwort Marchantia polymorpha. *Helvetica Chimica Acta* 90: 2109-2115.
- Quelle, F., 1902 Bemerkung tiber die „Rhizoideninitialen“ in den Ventralschuppen der Marchantiaceen. *Hedwigia* 41: 174-177.
- Quillet, M., 1956 Sur Le Metabolisme Glucidique Des Hepatiques - Jungermanniales Et Marchantiales. *Comptes Rendus Hebdomadaires Des Seances De L Academie Des Sciences* 242: 2656-2658.
- Quirk, J., J. R. Leake, D. A. Johnson, L. L. Taylor, L. Saccone *et al.*, 2015 Constraining the role of early land plants in Palaeozoic weathering and global cooling. *Proceedings of the Royal Society B-Biological Sciences* 282: 20151115.
- Quisehuatl-Tepexicuapan, E., R. Ferrera-Cerrato, H. V. Silva-Rojas, S. Rodriguez-Zaragoza, A. Alarcón *et al.*, 2016 Free living culturable bacteria and protozoa from the rhizoplanes of three floating aquatic plant species. *Plant Biosystems* 150: 855-865.
- Racine, C., R. Jandt, C. Meyers and J. Dennis, 2004 Tundra fire and vegetation change along a hillslope on the Seward Peninsula, Alaska, USA. *Arctic Antarctic and Alpine Research* 36: 1-10.
- Raddi, G., 1818 Jungermanniografia Etrusca. Memorie i Mathematica e di Fisica della Societa Italiana delle Scienze (Modena) 18: 14-56.
- Raddi, G., 1827 Supplemento Crittogramme Brasiliane. Memorie di matematica e di fisica della Societ`a italiana delle Scienze 20.1: 43-54; Tavole I-VI.
- Radhakrishnan, G. V., J. Keller, M. K. Rich, T. Vernié, D. L. M. Mbadinga *et al.*, 2020 An ancestral signalling pathway is conserved in intracellular symbioses-forming plant lineages. *Nature Plants* 6: 280-289.
- Radian, S. S., 1903 Sue le Bucegia nouveau genre d'Hépatiques a thalle. *Bulletin de L'Herbier de l'Institut Botanique de Bucarest* 3/4: 3-7.
- Radlkofer, L., 1857 The process of fecundation in the vegetable kingdom and its relation to that in the animal kingdom. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* 2.XX: 241-262; 344-365; 439-457.
- Raio, J. R., John), 1686 *Historia Plantarum, Species hactenus editas aliasque insuper multas novire inventa & descripta complectens. etc...* Marie Clark, Henricum Faithorne, Joannem Kersey, Londini.

- Rajkowska, K., A. Otlewska, A. Kozirog, M. Piotrowska, P. Nowicka-Krawczyk *et al.*, 2014 Assessment of biological colonization of historic buildings in the former Auschwitz II-Birkenau concentration camp. *Annals of Microbiology* 64: 799-808.
- Ramírez, M., N. kamiya, S. Popich, Y. Asakawa and A. Bardón, 2010 Insecticidal Constituents from the Argentine Liverwort *Plagiochila bursata*. *Chemistry & Biodiversity* 7: 1855-1861.
- Rao, K. R., N. R. Kumar and A. N. Reddy, 1979 Studies of photosynthesis in some liverworts. *The Bryologist* 82: 286-289.
- Rao, M. P., and V. S. R. Das, 1968 Metabolic changes during reproductive development in liverworts. *Zeitschrift für Pflanzenphysiologie* 59: 87-99.
- Rashid, A., 1971 Callusing and regeneration of cell-aggregates and free-cells of a hepatic-*Asterella angusta* Aust. *Experientia* 27: 1498-1499.
- Rashotte, A. M., 2020 The evolution of cytokinin signaling and its role in development before Angiosperms. *Seminars in Cell & Developmental Biology* 109: 31-38.
- Rattray, J., 1885-6 Observations on the oil bodies of the Jungermanniae. *Transactions of the Botanical Society* 16: 123-128.
- Ray, J., 1690 *Synopsis methodica stirpium Britannicarum*. Sam. Smith and Coemeterio D. pauli, Londini.
- Ray, J., 1691 *The wisdom of God manifested in the works of the creation*. William Innys and Richard Manby, London.
- Ray, J., 1713 *Three physico-theological discourses - concerning- I. The primitive chaos and creation of the world ; II. The general deluge, its causes and effects ; III. The dissolution of the world and future conflagration*. William Innys, London.
- Ray, J., 1724 *Synopsis Methodica Stirpium Britannicarum* 3rd ed. Gulielmi & Joannis Innys, Londini.
- Ray, J., G. J. Camel and J. P. d. Tournefort, 1686-1704 *Historia plantarum : species hactenus editas aliasque insuper multas noviter inventas & descriptas complectens*. Mariæ Clark and Henricum Faithorne, Londini.
- Raymond, R. I., 1916 An ideal series for thallophyte-bryophyte study. *The American Botanist* 22: 83-91.
- Rayner, M. C., 1926 Mycorrhiza. *New Phytologist* 25: 1-50; Plate I.
- Rayner, M. C., 1927 Mycorrhiza. *New Phytologist* 26: 22-45.
- Read, B. E., 1977 *Chinese medicinal plants from Pen ts'ao kang mu: A.D. 1596. A botanical, chemical and pharmacological reference list*. Southern Materials Center, Taipei.
- Read, B. E., and J.-c. Liu, 1927 *Plantae medicinalis Sinensis: Bibliography of Chinese medicinal plants from the Pen Tsao Kang Mu ... 1596 A. D.* Dept. of pharmacology, Peking union medical college; in collaboration with the Peking laboratory of natural history, Peking.
- Read, D. J., J. G. Duckett, R. Francis, R. Ligrone and A. Russell, 2000 Symbiotic Fungal Associations in 'Lower' Land Plants. *Philosophical Transactions- Biological Sciences* 355: 815-831.
- Redecker, D., R. Kodner and L. E. Graham, 2000 Glomalean fungi from the Ordovician. *Science* 289: 1920-1921.
- Reede tot Drakestein, H. v., T. J. a. Almeloveen, J. Casearius, J. Commelin, J. v. Dyck *et al.*, 1678-1703 *Hortus Indicus Malabaricus*. Johannis van Someren, et Joannis van Dyck, Amstelaedami.
- Rees, D. C., and G. P. Juday, 2002 Plant Species diversity on logged versus burned sites in central Alaska. *Forest Ecology and Management* 155: 291-302.
- Register, T. E., and W. R. West, 1971 *Marchantia polymorpha* life cycle. *Carolina Tips* 34: 17-20.
- Reid, J., W. Graham and P. Macnair, 1898 Parka decipiens, its origin, affinities & distribution. *Transactions of the Geological Society of Glasgow* 11: 105-121; plate viii.
- Reinsch, 1861-2 Ueber die Entwicklung der Saamenfäden - Spermatozoïden - von *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Linnaea* 29: 228-238; Taf. II.
- Reinsch., P. F., 1861 Ueber die Entwicklung der Samenfaden - Spermatozoiden von *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Linnaea* 31.
- Reinward, C. G. C., C. L. Blums and F. L. T. Nees ab Esenbeck, 1824 *Hepaticae Javanicae*. *Nova Acta Physico-Medica Academiae Caesareae Leopoldino-Carolinae Naturae Curiosum* 12: 183-238; 409-417.

- Reitberger, A., 1964 Lineare Anordnung der Chromosomen im Kern des Spermatozoids des Lebermooses *Sphaerocarpus donnellii*. Naturwissenschaften 51: 395-396.
- Reitberger, A., and E. Buchner, 1958 Zur Karyologie der Meiose des Lebermooses *Sphaerocarpus donnellii*. Chromosoma 9: 258-268.
- Remesh, M., and C. N. Manju, 2009 Ethnobryological notes from Western Ghats, India. The Bryologist 112: 532-537.
- Remy, W., 1980 Der generationswechsel der archegoniaten pflanzen im Bergangsfeld von aquatischer zu terrestrischer lebeweise. Argumenta palaeobotanica 6: 139-155.
- Remy, W., P. G. Gensel and H. Hass, 1993 The Gametophyte Generation of Some Early Devonian Land Plants. International Journal of Plant Sciences 154: 35-58.
- Remy, W., and H. Hass, 1991a Erganzende Beobachtungen an *Lyonophyton rhyniensis*. Argumenta Palaeobotanica 8: 1-27.
- Remy, W., and H. Hass, 1991b *Kidstonophyton discoides* nov.gen., novspec., ein Gametophyt aus dern Chert von Rhynie (Unterdevon, Schottland). Argumenta Palaeobotanica 8: 29-45.
- Remy, W., and H. Hass, 1991c *Langiophyton mackiei* nov.gen., nov. spec., ein Gametophyt mit Archegoniophoren aus dem Chert von Rhynie (Unterdevon, Schottland). Argumenta Palaeobotanica 8: 69-117.
- Remy, W., and H. Hass, 1996 New information on gametophytes and sporophytes of *Aglaophyton major* and inferences about possible environmental adaptations. Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology 90: 175-193.
- Remy, W., and R. Remy, 1980 Devonian gametophytes with anatomically preserved gametangia. Science 208: 295-296.
- Remy, W., T. N. Taylor and H. Hass, 1994a Early Devonian fungi- a blastocladalean fungus with sexual reproduction. American Journal of Botany 81: 690-702.
- Remy, W., T. N. Taylor, H. Hass and H. Kerp, 1994b Four hundred-million-year-old vesicular arbuscular mycorrhizae. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences USA 91: 11841-11843.
- Renault, H., A. Alber, N. A. Horst, A. B. Lopes, E. A. Fich *et al.*, 2017 A phenol-enriched cuticle is ancestral to lignin evolution in land plants. Nature Communications 8: 14713.
- Renner, M. A. M., N. Devos, E. A. Brown and M. J. v. Konrat, 2013 Three modes of heterochrony explain lobule diversity in *Radula* subgenus *Cladoradula* (Porellales- Jungermanniopsida), a small lineage of early land plants today. Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society 173: 153-175.
- Renner, S. S., J. Heinrichs and A. Sousa, 2017 The sex chromosomes of bryophytes- Recent insights, open questions, and reinvestigations of *Frullania dilatata* and *Plagiochila asplenioides*. Journal of Systematics and Evolution 55: 333-339.
- Renner, S. S., and N. A. Müller, 2021 Plant sex chromosomes defy evolutionary models of expanding recombination suppression and genetic degeneration. Nature Plants 7: 392–402.
- Rensing, S. A., B. Goffinet, R. Meyberg, S.-Z. Wu and M. Bezanilla, 2020 The Moss *Physcomitrium (Physcomitrella) patens*- A Model Organism for Non-Seed Plants. Plant Cell 32: 1361-1376.
- Rensing, S. A., D. Lang, A. D. Zimmer, A. Terry, A. Salamov *et al.*, 2008 The *Physcomitrella* genome reveals evolutionary insights into the conquest of land by plants. Science 319: 64-69.
- Renzaglia, K. S., 1982 A comparative developmental investigation of the gametophyte generation in the Metzgeriales (Hepatophyta). Bryophytorum Bibliotheca 24: 1-253.
- Renzaglia, K. S., and S. E. Bartholomew, 1985 Sporeling Development in *Fossombronia cristula* Aust. with Special Reference to the Apical Organization and Growth. The Bryologist 88: 337-343.
- Renzaglia, K. S., D. L. Bernhard and D. J. Garbary, 1999 Developmental ultrastructure of the male gamete of *Selaginella*. International Journal of Plant Sciences 160: 14–28.
- Renzaglia, K. S., R. C. Brown, B. E. Lemmon, J. G. Duckett and R. Ligrone, 1994 Occurrence and phylogenetic significance of monoplastidic meiosis in liverworts. Canadian Journal of Botany 72: 65-72.
- Renzaglia, K. S., B. Crandall-Stotler, S. Pressel, J. G. Duckett, S. Schuette *et al.*, 2015a Permanent spore dyads are not ‘a thing of the past’- on their occurrence in the liverwort *Haplomitrium (Haplomitriopsida)*. Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society 179: 658-669.

- Renzaglia, K. S., and J. G. Duckett, 1987a Comparative Ultrastructural Studies of Spermatogenesis in the Metzgeriales (Hepatophyta). II. The Blepharoplast of *Blasia pusilla*. American Journal of Botany 74: 53-64.
- Renzaglia, K. S., and J. G. Duckett, 1987b Spermatogenesis in *Blasia pusilla*- From Young Antheridium through Mature Spermatozoid. The Bryologist 90: 419-449.
- Renzaglia, K. S., and J. G. Duckett, 1991 Towards an understanding of the differences between the blepharoplasts of mosses and liverworts, and comparisons with hornworts, biflagellate lycopods and charophytes- a numerical analysis. New Phytologist 117: 187-208.
- Renzaglia, K. S., R. J. Duff, D. L. Nickrent and D. J. Garbary, 2000 Vegetative and reproductive innovations of early land plants: implications for a unified phylogeny. Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London Series B-Biological Sciences 355: 769-793.
- Renzaglia, K. S., and D. J. Garbary, 2001 Motile Gametes of Land Plants Diversity Development and Evolution. Critical Reviews in Plant Sciences 20: 107-213.
- Renzaglia, K. S., R. A. Lopez and E. E. Johnson, 2015b Callose is integral to the development of permanent tetrads in the liverwort *Sphaerocarpos*. Planta 241: 615-627.
- Renzaglia, K. S., R. A. Lopez, R. D. Welsh, H. A. Owen and A. Merced, 2020 Callose in sporogenesis- novel composition of the inner spore wall in hornworts. Plant Systematics and Evolution 306: 16.
- Renzaglia, K. S., E. M. Rasch and L. M. Pike, 1995 Estimates of Nuclear DNA Content in Bryophyte Sperm Cells- Phylogenetic Considerations. American Journal of Botany 82: 18-25.
- Renzaglia, K. S., S. Schuette, R. J. Duff, R. Ligrone, A. J. Shaw *et al.*, 2007 Bryophyte Phylogeny- Advancing the Molecular and Morphological Frontiers. The Bryologist 110: 179-213.
- Renzaglia, K. S., J. C. Villarreal and D. J. Garbary, 2018 Morphology supports the setaphyte hypothesis- mosses plus liverworts form a natural group. Bryophyte Diversity & Evolution 40: 11-17.
- Resemann, H. C., C. Herrfurth, K. Feussner, E. Hornung, A. K. Ostendorf *et al.*, 2021 Convergence of sphingolipid desaturation across over 500 million years of plant evolution. Nature Plants 7: 219-232.
- Retallack, G. J., 2000 Ordovician life on land and early Paleozoic global change. Paleontoloigical Society Papers 6: 21-45.
- Retallack, G. J., 2012 Ediacaran life on land. Nature 493: 89-92.
- Retallack, G. J., 2015 Late Ordovician Glaciation Initiated by Early Land Plant Evolution and Punctuated by Greenhouse Mass Extinctions. Journal of Geology 123: 509-538.
- Rethy, R., 1975 Fotomorfogenese bij sommige wieren en levermossen; vergelijking met door fytochrom gecontroleerde processen bij hogere planten. Biologisch Jaarboek 43: 31-35.
- Rethy, R., 1976 The effect of different light treatments on the chlorophyll content of *Marchantia polymorpha* L. thalli. Biologisch Jaarboek 44: 269-279.
- Rethy, R., H. Fredericq, J. de Greef and J. Maton, 1990 Light and the Diagravitropic Growth of *Marchantia-Polymorpha* L. Thalli Phytochrome-Controlled Epinasty. Memoires de la Societe Royale de Botanique de Belgique 12: 77-88.
- Reynier, M., 1787a Mémoire Pour servir a l'histoire de la Marchant variable (I). Observations et Mémoires sur la Physique, sur l'Histoire Naturelle et sur les Arts et Métiers, etc. 30: 171-174.
- Reynier, M., 1787b Sur la Lettre de M. l'Abbé P... Grand-Archidiacre & Membre de plujieurs Académies j à M. de la Métherie. Observations et Mémoires sur la Physique, sur l'Histoire Naturelle et sur les Arts et Métiers, etc. 31: 267-268.
- Reynolds, A. C., and N. C. Maravolo, 1973 Phenolic Compounds Associated with Development in Liverwort *Marchantia-Polymorpha*. American Journal of Botany 60: 406-413.
- Reynolds, W. A., and S. L. Wolfe, 1978 Changes in basic proteins during sperm maturation in a plant, *Marchantia polymorpha*. Experimental Cell Research 116: 269-273.
- Reznik, H., and R. Wiermann, 1966 Quercetin und Kämpferol im Thallusgewebe von *Corsinia coriandrina*. Naturwissenschaften 53: 230-231.
- Ricardi-Branco, F., R. S. Faria, A. Jasper and M. Guerra-Sommer, 2011 Hepaticites iporangaean sp., Rio Bonito Formation, Early Permian (Sakmarian), Paraná Basin, Brazil, Western Gondwana. Journal of Paleontology 85: 360-368.

- Rich, M. K., N. Vigneron, C. Libourel, J. Keller, L. Xue *et al.*, 2021 Lipid exchanges drove the evolution of mutualism during plant terrestrialization. *Science* 372: 864-868.
- Richard, L.-C., 1819 *Observations on the Structure of Fruits and Seeds*. John Harding and Wilkin and Youngman, London.
- Richards, P. W., 1959 Famous Plants 9 The Liverwort, Marchantia. *New Biology* 27: 87-108.
- Richardson, J. B., 1960 Spores from the Middle Old Red Sandstone of Cromarty, Scotland. *Palaeontology* 3: 45–63.
- Richardson, J. B., 1985 Lower Palaeozoic Sporomorphs- their stratigraphical distribution and possible affinities. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London. Series B, Biological Sciences* 309: 201-205.
- Richardson, J. G., and W. I. Ausich, 2007 Some plant microfossils of possible terrestrial origin from the Ordovician of Central Bohemia. *Canadian Journal of Earth Science* 44: 1-7.
- Rickett, H. W., 1920a The Development of the Thallus of *Sphaerocarpos donnellii* Aust. *American Journal of Botany* 7: 182-194.
- Rickett, H. W., 1920b Regeneration in *Sphaerocarpos donnellii*. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 47: 347-357.
- Rickett, H. W., 1923 Fertilization in *Sphaerocarpos*. *Annals of Botany* 23: 225-259; Plates III-IV.
- Rico-Reséndiz, F., S. A. Cervantes-Pérez, A. Espinal-Centeno, M. Dipp-Álvarez, A. Oropeza-Aburto *et al.*, 2020 Transcriptional and Morpho-Physiological Responses of *Marchantia polymorpha* upon Phosphate Starvation. *International Journal of Molecular Sciences* 21: 8354.
- Riddle, J. M., 1980 Dioscorides in *Catalogus translationum et commentariorum - Mediaeval and Renaissance Latin translations and commentaries -annotated lists and guides*, edited by F. E. K. Cranz, Paul Oskar. Catholic University of America Press, Washington DC.
- Riddle, J. M., 1981 Pseudo-Dioscorides' "Ex Herbis Femininis" and Early Medieval Medical Botany. *Journal of the History of Biology* 14: 43-81.
- Riddle, J. M., 1984 Dioscorides, pp. 1-143 in *Catalogus translationum et commentariorum - Mediaeval and Renaissance Latin translations and commentaries -annotated lists and guides*, edited by F. E. K. Cranz, Paul Oskar. Catholic Univ. of America Press, Washington DC.
- Ridler, W. F. F., 1922 The Fungus present in *Pellia epiphylla*, (L.) Corda. *Annals of Botany* 36: 193-207.
- Ridler, W. F. F., 1923 The fungus present in *Lunularia cruciata* (L.) Dum. *Transactions of the British Mycological Society* 9: 82-92; Fig. 81.
- Rieck, A., N. Bülow, C. Fricke, Y. Saritas and W. A. König, 1997 (-)-1(10),11-eremophiladien-9β-ol from the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* ssp. *aquatica*. *Phytochemistry* 45: 195-197.
- Rieh, A., 1959 Bemerkungen über *Ricciocarpus natans* (L.) Corda. *Kulturpflanze* 7: 207-217.
- Riethe, P., 2005 Hildegards von Bingen >Liber simplicis medicinae< im Mainzer >Gart der Gesundheit<. *Sudhoffs Archiv* 89: 96-119.
- Rietsch, M., 1882 *Reproduction des Cryptogames*. Germer Bailliére, éditeur, Paris.
- Rifot, M., and G. Barrière, 1974 La conduction dans le thalle de l'Hépatique *Conocephalum conicum* (L.) Dum. I. Etude du transit de l'eau à l'aide d'une solution d'acétate de sodium 14C. *Revue Bryologique et Lichenologique* 40: 45-52.
- Rikkinen, J., and V. Virtanen, 2008 Genetic diversity in cyanobacterial symbionts of thalloid bryophytes. *Journal of Experimental Botany* 59: 1013-1021.
- Rimington, W. R., J. G. Duckett, K. J. Field, M. I. Bidartondo and S. Pressel, 2020 The distribution and evolution of fungal symbioses in ancient lineages of land plants. *Mycorrhiza* 30: 23-39.
- Rimington, W. R., S. Pressel, J. G. Duckett and M. I. Bidartondo, 2015 Fungal associations of basal vascular plants- reopening a closed book? *New Phytologist* 205: 1394-1398.
- Rimington, W. R., S. Pressel, J. G. Duckett, K. J. Field and M. I. Bidartondo, 2019 Evolution and networks in ancient and widespread symbioses between Mucoromycotina and liverworts. *Mycorrhiza*.
- Rimington, W. R., S. Pressel, J. G. Duckett, K. J. Field, D. J. Read *et al.*, 2018 Ancient plants with ancient fungi- liverworts associate with early-diverging arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi. *Proceedings of the Royal Society B* 285: 20181600.

- Rimington, W. R., S. Pressel, K. J. Field, C. Strullu-Derrien, J. G. Duckett *et al.*, 2016 Reappraising the origin of mycorrhizas in Molecular Mycorrhizal Symbiosis, pp. 21-32 in *Molecular Mycorrhizal Symbiosis*, edited by F. Martin. John Wiley and Sons.
- Ringel-Suessenguth, M., 1922 Über Ruheorgane bei einigen Wasserpflanzen und Lebermoosen. Flora 115: 27-58.
- Rink, W., 1935 Zur Entwicklungsgeschichte, Physiologie und Genetik der Lebermoosgattungen Anthoceros und Aspiromitus. Flora 130: 87-130.
- Rippin, M., B. Becker and A. Holzinger, 2017 Enhanced Desiccation Tolerance in Mature Cultures of the Streptophytic Green Alga *Zygnema circumcarinatum* Revealed by Transcriptomics. Plant and Cell Physiology doi:10.1093/pcp/pcx136.
- Rivett, M. F., 1918 The Structure of the Cytoplasm in the Cells of *Alicularia scalaris*, Cord. Annals of Botany 32: 207-214.
- Robbins, R. R., 1984 Origin and Behavior of Bicentriolar Centrosomes in the Bryophyte *Riella-Americana*. Protoplasma 121: 114-119.
- Robinson, H., 1985 Comments on the Cladistic Approach to the Phylogeny of the "Bryophytes" by Mishler and Churchill. Brittonia 37: 279-281.
- Robinson, H., 1997 Considerations on the occurrence of stomates in Bryophytes and Tracheophytes. The Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory 82: 245-251.
- Robinson, W., 1910 *Alpine Flowers for Gardens - Rock, Wall, Marsh Plants, and Mountain Shrubs*. John Murray, London.
- Rockwell, N. C., Y.-S. Su and J. C. Lagarias, 2006 Phytochrome structure and signaling mechanisms. The Annual Review of Plant Biology 57: 837-858.
- Rodgers, A., and W. D. P. Stewart, 1974 Physiological interrelations of the blue-green alga *Nostoc* with the liverworts *Anthoceros* and *Blasia*. British Phycological Journal 9: 223.
- Rodgers, G. A., 1978 The Effect of Some External Factors on Nitrogenase Activity in the Free-Living and Endophytic *Nostoc* of the Liverwort *Blasia pusilla*. Physiologia Plantarum 44: 407-411.
- Rodgers, G. A., and W. D. P. Stewart, 1977 The Cyanophyte-Hepatic Symbiosis. I. Morphology and Physiology. The New Phytologist 78: 441-458.
- Rodrigues, 2020 Climate-driven vicariance and long-distance dispersal explain the Rand Flora pattern in the liverwort *Exormotheca pustulosa* (Marchantiophyta). Biological Journal of the Linnean Society 130: 480-496.
- Rodríguez-López, J. P., E. Barrón, D. Peyrot and G. B. Hughes, 2021 Deadly oasis- Recurrent annihilation of Cretaceous desert bryophyte colonies; the role of solar, climate and lithospheric forcing. Geoscience Frontiers 12: 1-12.
- Rodway, L., 1911 Notes on *Treubia insignis*, Goebel. Papers and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Tasmania: 62-63.
- Roe, K. E., 1975 Origin of the Alternation of Generations in Plants- Reconsideration of the Traditional Theories. The Biologist 57: 1-13.
- Roeslin, E., 1550 *Kreuterbüch von natürlichem Nutz und gründlichem Gebrauch der Kreuter, Bäum, Gesteud unnd Früchten :fürnemlich Teutscher Lande. Desgleichen der Gethier Edlen gesteyn Metal und anderer Simplicien und Stucken der Arznei. Mit aller deren fleissiger Beschreibung und leblichen Abconterseytungen. Distillierns Berendtschafft und Bericht Kostbarliche Wasser zubrennen abziehen halten und zugebrauchen*. Christian Egenolffen, Franckfurt am Meyn.
- Rogers, R. W., 1994 Zonation of the Liverwort *Riccia* in a Temporary Watercourse in Subtropical, Semiarid Australia. Australian Journal of Botany 42: 659-662.
- Rohde, E. S., 1922 *The Old English Herbals*. Longmans, green and Co., London.
- Rohret, M. B., 1916 Morphology of *Blasia pusilla* (thesis), pp. State University of Iowa.
- Rohret, M. B., 1917 The Morphology of the Thallus and Cupules of *Blasia pusilla*. Proceedings of the Iowa Academy of Science 24: 429-445.
- Roig y Mesa, J. T., 1945 *Plantas Medicinales, Aromáticas o Venenosas de Cuba*. Ministerio de Agricultura. Servicio de Publicidad y Divulgación, Habana.
- Röll, J., 1893 *Nordamerikanische Laubmoose, Torfmoose und Lebermoose*, Darmstadt.
- Romani, F., 2017 Origin of TAA Genes in Charophytes- New Insights into the Controversy over the Origin of Auxin Biosynthesis. Frontiers in Plant Science 8: 1616.

- Romani, F., E. Banic, S. N. Florent, T. Kanazawa, J. Q. D. Goodger *et al.*, 2020 Oil Body Formation in *Marchantia polymorpha* Is Controlled by MpC1HDZ and Serves as a Defense against Arthropod Herbivores. *Current Biology* 30: 2815-2828.
- Romani, F., and J. E. Moreno, 2021 Molecular mechanisms involved in functional macroevolution of plant transcription factors. *New Phytologist* 230: 1345-1353.
- Romero-Sarmiento, M.-F., A. Riboulleau, M. Vecoli and G. J.-M. Versteegh, 2011 Aliphatic and aromatic biomarkers from Gondwanan sediments of Late Ordovician to Early Devonian age- An early terrestrialization approach. *Organic Geochemistry* 42: 605-617.
- Rorive, B., and J. Aghion, 1972 Variation de quelques propriétés des chlorophylles de *Marchantia polymorpha* L. au cours du passage d'un stade jeune à l'état adulte. *Physiologie Végétale* 10: 665-670.
- Rosato, M., A. Kovařík, R. Garilleti and J. A. Rosselló, 2016 Conserved Organisation of 45S rDNA Sites and rDNA Gene Copy Number among Major Clades of Early Land Plants. *Plos One* 11: e0162544.
- Rose, A., F. Gindullis and I. Meier, 2003 A novel alpha-helical protein, specific to and highly conserved in plants, is associated with the nuclear matrix fraction. *Journal of Experimental Botany* 54: 1133-1141.
- Rosenthaler, L., and F. Kolle, 1921 Über die äusserste Schicht der Pflanzen. *Ber Dtsch Pharm Ges* 31: 446-453.
- Rosenvinge, M. L. K., 1889 Influence des agents extérieurs sur l'organisation polaire et dorsiventrale des plantes. *Revue générale de botanique* 1: 53-62; 123-135; 170-174; 244-255; 304-317.
- Ross-Davis, A. L., and K. A. Frego, 2004 Propagule Sources of Forest Floor Bryophytes- Spatiotemporal Compositional Patterns. *The Bryologist* 107: 88-97.
- Rota, J. A., and N. C. Maravolo, 1975 Transport and Mobilization of <sup>14</sup>C-Sucrose During Regeneration in the Hepatic, MarchantiPolymorpha. *Botanical Gazette* 136: 184-188.
- Rousseau, J., 1950 Action de l'acide indol beta-acétique sur les propagules de *Marchantia polymorpha* et *Lunularia cruciata*. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 230: 675-676.
- Rousseau, J., 1951a Action de l'acide x napthaléne acétique sur les corbeilles à propagules de *Marchantia polymorpha* L. et de *Lunularia cruciata* Adans. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 232: 107-108.
- Rousseau, J., 1951b Action des acides 2,4-dichloro-phénoxy-acétique et 2,5-dichloro-thio-acétique sur les propagules de *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 232: 749-751.
- Rousseau, J., 1951c La régénération provoquée par quelques acides organiques chez les propagules de *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Bulletin de la Société Botanique de France* 98: 148-150.
- Rousseau, J., 1952a Action de l'acide 2,4-dichlorophénoxyacétique sur les spores de *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 234: 988-990.
- Rousseau, J., 1952b Action de l'acide napthaléne acétique sur les spores de *Marchantia*. *Bulletin de la Société Botanique de France* 99: 308-310.
- Rousseau, J., 1952c Influence des hétéroauxines sur la croissance des corbeilles à propagules de *Marchantia polymorpha* L. et de *Lunularia cruciata* Adans. *Revue Bryologique et Lichenologique* 75: 239-241.
- Rousseau, J., 1953a Action de hétéroauxines sur les thalles de *Lunularia cruciata* Adans. et de *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Revue Bryologique et Lichenologique* 76: 22-25.
- Rousseau, J., 1953b Action des hetero-auxines sur les chapeaux du *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Bulletin de la Société Botanique de France* 100: 179-180.
- Rousseau, J., 1954a Action des acides a-naphtalene acetique et 2-4 dichlorophenoxyacetique sur les thalles de *Riccia erinacea*. *Bulletin Societe Botanique France* 101: 34-35.
- Rousseau, J., 1954b Action des hétéroauxines à l'obscurité sur les propagules de *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences* 238: 2111-2112.
- Rousseau, J., 1954c Fructifications tératologiques du *Lunularia cruciata* Adans. *Revue Bryologique et Lichenologique* 24: 239.

- Rousseau, J., 1954d Inhibition de la croissance des propagules de *Marchantia polymorpha* L. par la coumarine. Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences 239: 1420-1422.
- Rousseau, J., 1957 Action de la coumarine sur la germination des spores de *Marchantia polymorpha* L. Bulletin de la Société botanique de France 104: 255-256.
- Rousseau, J., 1958 Morphoses du sporogone de deux *Anthoceros* par action de l'acide dichlorophénoxyacétique. Bulletin de la Société Botanique de France 105: 234-236.
- Rousseau, J., and M.-P. Schutzenberger, 1952 Possibilité d'une estimation quantitative des hétéroauxines par le test Marchantia. Comptes Rendus des Séances de la Société de Biologie et de ses Filiales 146: 429-431.
- Rövekamp, M., J. L. Bowman and U. Grossniklaus, 2016 *Marchantia* MpRKD Regulates the Gametophyte- Sporophyte Transition by Keeping Egg Cells Quiescent in the Absence of Fertilization. Current Biology 26: 1782-1789.
- Royles, J., A. B. Horwath and H. Griffiths, 2014 Interpreting bryophyte stable carbon isotope composition: Plants as temporal and spatial climate recorders. Geochemistry, Geophysics, Geosystems 14: 1462-1475.
- Roze, E., 1864 Del la fécondation des Muscinées - observations sur l'organe femelle de les plantes. Bulletin de la Société botanique de France 11: 192-199.
- Rubasinghe, S. C. K., R. Milne, L. L. Forrest and D. G. Long, 2011 Realignment of the genera of Cleveaceae (Marchantiopsida, Marchantiidae). The Bryologist 114: 116-127.
- Rubinstein, C. V., P. Gerrienne, G. S. de la Puenta, R. A. Astini and P. Steemans, 2010 Early Middle Ordovician evidence for land plants in Argentina (eastern Gondwana). New Phytologist 188: 365-369.
- Rüdiger, M., m. polsakiewicz and V. Knoop, 2008 Organellar RNA Editing and Plant-Specific Extensions of Pentatricopeptide Repeat Proteins in Jungermannioid but not in Marchantiid Liverworts. Mol. Biol. Evol. 25: 1405-1414.
- Rüdinger, M., U. Volkmar, H. Lenz, M. Groth-Malonek and V. Knoop, 2012 Nuclear DYW-Type PPR Gene Families Diversify with Increasing RNA Editing Frequencies in Liverwort and Moss Mitochondria. Journal of Molecular Evolution 74: 37-51.
- Ruel, J., 1536 *De natura stirpium libri tres*. Simonis Colinaei, Paris.
- Ruge, G., 1893 Beiträge zur Kenntniss der vegetationsorgane der lebermoose. Flora 77: 279-312.
- Ruhfel, B. R., M. A. Gitzendanner, P. S. Soltis, D. E. Soltis and J. G. Burleigh, 2014 From algae to angiosperms—inferring the phylogeny of green plants (Viridiplantae) from 360 plastid genomes. BMC Evolutionary Biology 14: 23.
- Ruiz-May, E., I. Sørensen, Z. Fei, S. Zhang, D. S. Domozych *et al.*, 2018 The Secretome and N-Glycosylation Profiles of the Charophycean Green Alga, *Penium margaritaceum*, Resemble Those of Embryophytes. Proteomes 6: 14.
- Ruppii, H. B., 1718 *Flora Jenensis, sive enumeratio plantarum, tam sponte circa Jenam, & in locis vicinis nascentium, quam in hortis ob viarum, methodo conveniente in classes distributa, figurisque rariorum aeneis ornata &c*. Ernestum Claud. Bailliar, Francofurti & Lipsiae.
- Ruppii, H. B., 1726 *Flora Jenensis, sive enumeratio plantarum, tam sponte circa Jenam, et in locis vicinis nascentium &c*. Ernestum Claud. Bailliar, Francofurti & Lipsiae.
- Ruppii, H. B., 1745 *Flora Jenensis*. Christ. Henr. Cunonis, Jenae.
- Rushing, A. E., and Z. B. Carothers, 2000 Midstage spermatid architecture in *Riccia gougetiana* (Hepaticae). Bryologist 103: 390-396.
- Russell, J., and S. Bulman, 2005 The liverwort *Marchantia foliacea* forms a specialized symbiosis with arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi in the genus *Glomus*. New Phytologist 165: 567-579.
- Sabot, H. K., and O. S. Sarate, 2007 A marchantialean thallus from the lower Gondwana sequence of Godavari Basin, Andhra Pradesh. Journal of the Geological Society of India 70: 1089-1090.
- Sabovljevic, M. S., M. Vujicic, X. Wang, H. M. Garraffo, C. A. Bewley *et al.*, 2017 Production of the macrocyclic bis bibenzyls in axenically farmed and wild liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L subsp *ruderale* Bischl et Boisselier. Plant Biosystems 151: 414-418.
- Saccardo, P. A., 1892 Il numero della piante. Atti del Congresso botanico internazionale di Genova 1892: 57-66.
- Saccardo, P. A., 1894 The number of plants. The American Naturalist 28: 173-180.

- Sachs, J., 1882a *Textbook of Botany, Morphological and Physiological*. Clarendon Press, Oxford.
- Sachs, J., 1893 Ueber einige Beziehungen der specifischen Grösse der Pflanzen zu ihrer Organisation. *Flora* 77: 49-81.
- Sachs, J. v., 1882b Ueber orthotrope und plagiotrope pflanzentheile. Arbeiten des botan. Institut Würzburg 2: 1004-1064.
- Sachs, J. v., 1890 *History of Botany (1530-1860)*. Clarendon Press, Oxford.
- Sachs von, J., 1887 *Lectures on the Physiology of Plants*. Clarendon Press, Oxford.
- Sadebeck, R., 1873 Über Marchantiaceen. Verhandlungen des Botanischen Vereins für die Provinz Brandenburg 15: 8-10.
- Sadek, M. M., 1969 The Leiden Dioscorides: A study of and Arabic illuminated manuscript of Dioscorides; De materia medica with special reference to the Vienna and Pierpont Morgan codices, pp. 645 in *Fine Arts*. Columbia University.
- Sadek, M. M., 1979 Notes on the introduction and colophon of the Leiden manuscript of Dioscorides' De materia medica. International Journal of Middle East Studies 10: 345-354.
- Sadek, M. M., 1983 *The Arabic Materia Medica of Dioscorides*. Les Éditions du Sphinx, St-Jean-Chrysostome, Quebec, Canada.
- Sageret, M., 1826 Considérations sur la Production des Hybrides , des Variantes et des Variétés en général, et sur celles de la famille des Cucurbitacées en particulier. Annales des sciences naturelles 1.8: 294-314.
- Sago, J., 1995 The cryptogams of Royal Park, Melbourne, Victoria. The Victorian Naturalist 112: 234-238.
- Saiki, R., S. Scharf, F. Falloona, K. Mullis, G. Horn *et al.*, 1985 Enzymatic amplification of beta-globin genomic sequences and restriction site analysis for diagnosis of sickle cell anemia. Science 230: 1350-1354.
- Saint-Lager, D., 1885 Recherches sur les anciens herbaria. Annales de la Société botanique de Lyon 13: 237-281.
- Saint-Lager, J. B., 1886 Histoire des herbiers. Annales de la Société botanique de Lyon 13: 1-120.
- Saint-Marcoux, D., H. Proust, L. Dolan and J. A. Langdale, 2015 Identification of Reference Genes for Real- Time Quantitative PCR Experiments in the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. PLoS ONE 10: e0118678.
- Sakaguchi, S., T. Fukuda, H. Takano, K. Ono and S. Takio, 2004 Photosynthetic electron transport differentially regulates the expression of superoxide dismutase genes in liverwort, *Marchantia paleacea* var. diptera. Plant and Cell Physiology 45: 318-324.
- Sakai, S., C. Hirata, Y. Sakai, Y. Kazama, T. Abe *et al.*, 2020 Isolation of morphological mutants in a bryophyte model *Marchantia polymorpha* using heavy-ion mutagenesis. RIKEN Accel Prog Rep 53: 203.
- Sakakibara, K., S. Ando, H. K. Yip, Y. Tamada, Y. Hiwatashi *et al.*, 2013 KNOX2 genes regulate the haploid-to-diploid morphological transition in land plants. Science 339: 1067-1070.
- Sakata, M., S. Kimura, Y. Fujii, T. Sakai and Y. Kodama, 2019 Relationship between relocation of phototropin to the chloroplast periphery and the initiation of chloroplast movement in *Marchantia polymorpha*. Plant Direct 3: 1-13.
- Sakurai, K., K. Tomiyama, Y. Kawakami, N. Ochiai, S. Yabe *et al.*, 2016 Volatile Components Emitted from the Liverwort *Marchantia paleacea* subsp diptera. Natural Product Communications 11: 263-264.
- Salamon, M. A., P. Gerrienne, P. Steemans, P. Gorzelak, P. Filipiak *et al.*, 2018a Putative Late Ordovician land plants. New Phytologist.
- Salamon, M. A., P. Gerrienne, P. Steemans, P. Gorzelak, P. Filipiak *et al.*, 2018b Putative Late Ordovician land plants. New Phytologist 218: 1305-1309.
- Salazar Allen, N., and H. Korpelainen, 2006 Notes on neotropical Cyathodium. Cryptogamie, Bryologie 27: 85-96.
- Saliba, G., and L. Komaroff, 2008 Illustrated Books May Be Hazardous to Your Health - A New Reading of the Arabic Reception and Rendition of the "Materia Medica" of Dioscorides. Ars Orientalis 35: 7-65.
- Salisbury, E. J., 1943 The Flora of Bombed Areas. The North Western Naturalist 18: 160-169.

- Salminen, T. A., D. M. Eklund, V. Joly, K. Blomqvist, D. P. Matton *et al.*, 2018 Deciphering the Evolution and Development of the Cuticle by Studying Lipid Transfer Proteins in Mosses and Liverworts. *Plants* 7: 6.
- Salmon, W., 1710 *Botanologia. The English Herbal: or, History of Plants*. I. Dawks for H. Rhodes and J. Taylor, London.
- Samecka-Cymerman, A., A. Marczonek and A. J. Kempers, 1997 Bioindication of heavy metals in soil by liverworts. *Archives of Environmental Contamination and Toxicology* 33: 162-171.
- Sánchez-Baracaldo, P., J. A. Raven, D. Pisani and A. H. Knoll, 2017 Early photosynthetic eukaryotes inhabited low-salinity habitats. *Proceeding of the National Academy of Sciences USA*.
- Sandler, I., 1983 Pierre Louis Moreau De Maupertuis- A Precursor of Mendel? *Journal of the History of Biology* 16: 101-136.
- Sangar, F., S. Nicklen and A. R. Coulson, 1977 DNA sequencing with chain-terminating inhibitors. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences USA* 74: 5463-5467.
- Santa María, G. E., S. Oliferuk and J. I. Moriconi, 2018 A survey of sequences of KT-HAK-KUP transporters in green algae and basal land plants. *Data in Brief* 19: 2356-2363.
- Santos, M. G. M., N. P. Mountney and J. Peakall, 2017 Tectonic and environmental controls on Palaeozoic fluvial environments- reassessing the impacts of early land plants on sedimentation. *Journal of the Geological Society* 174: 394-404.
- Sapehin, A. A., 1915 Untersuchungen über die Individualität der Plastide. *Archiv für Zellforschung* 13: 319-398.
- Sarate, O. S., and N. Budhraja, 2007 A Marchantialean thallus from the Lower Gondwana sequence of Godavari Basin, Andhra Pradesh. *Journal of the Geological Society of India* 70: 90-96.
- Särkkä, L. E., and R. Tahvonen, 2020 Control of liverwort (*Marchantia polymorpha* L.) growth in nursery plants with mulches of Sphagnum moss and blackcurrant stem pieces. *Agricultural and Food Science* 29: 250-256.
- Sarosiek, J., and H. Wozakowska-Natkaniec, 1967 Response of *Marchantia polymorpha* L. to chronic gamma radiation under natural conditions. *Acta Societatis Botanicorum Poloniae* 36: 187-197.
- Sarosiek, J., and H. Wozakowska-Natkaniec, 1968 The effect of low-level acute gamma radiation on the growth of *Marchantia polymorpha* L. originating from various ecological populations. *Acta Societatis Botanicorum Poloniae* 37: 413-426.
- Sartoris Gimenes, L. L., G. P. G. Freschi, B. I. Júnior and M. B. da Cunha Santino, 2020 Growth of the aquatic macrophyte *Ricciocarpus natans* (L.) Corda in different temperatures and in distinct concentrations of aluminum and manganese. *Aquatic Toxicology* 224: 105484.
- Saruwatari, M., S. Takio and K. Ono, 1999 Low temperature-induced accumulation of eicosapentaenoic acids in *Marchantia polymorpha* cells. *Phytochemistry* 52: 367-372.
- Sasaki, G., K. Katoh, N. Hirose, H. Suga, K.-i. Kuma *et al.*, 2007 Multiple receptor-like kinase cDNAs from liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* and two charophycean green algae, *Closterium ehrenbergii* and *Nitella axillaris*: Extensive gene duplications and gene shufflings in the early evolution of streptophytes. *Gene* 401: 135-144.
- Sato, S., 1951 Electron Microscopical Studies on Reproductive Cells of Plants II. Structure of Spermatozoids of *Marchantia polymorpha* and *Isoetes japonica*. *Cytologia* 16: 153-163.
- Sato, S., 1956 The Filamentous Appendage in the Spermatozoids of Hepaticae as Revealed by the Electron Microscope. *The botanical magazine, Tokyo = Shokubutsugaku zasshi* 69: 435-438; Plates IX-X.
- Sato, S., 1962 Electron microscope studies on the cell structure during spermiogenesis in *Conocephalum conicum*. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 25: 154-162.
- Sato, S., and M. Nagano-Baba, 1985 Electron Microscope Studies on Spermatids in *Conocephalum conicum* by Freeze-Fracture Replicas and Ultrathin Sections. *Cytologia* 50: 373-385.
- Sato, T., and T. Katagiri, 2016 On the presence of *Haplomitrium minutum* (Haplomitriaceae, Marchantiophyta) in Japan. *The Bryologist* 119: 332-340.
- Sato, Y., N. Sugimoto, T. Hirai, A. Imai, M. Kubo *et al.*, 2017 Cells reprogramming to stem cells inhibit the reprogramming of adjacent cells in the moss *Physcomitrella patens*. *Scientific Reports* 7: 1909.
- Satter, H., 1883 Beiträge zur entwicklungsgeschichte des lebermoos-antheridiums. *Sitzungsberichte der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften* 86: 170-183; Tafel.

- Sauret-Güeto, S., E. Fragedakis, L. Silvestri, M. Rebmann, M. Tomaselli *et al.*, 2020 Systematic Tools for Reprogramming Plant Gene Expression in a Simple Model, *Marchantia polymorpha*. *ACS Synthetic Biology* 9: 864-882.
- Savadogo, E. H., Y. Shiomi, J. Yasuda, T. Akino, M. Yamaguchi *et al.*, 2021 Gene expression of PLAT and ATS3 proteins increases plant resistance to insects. *Planta* 253: 37.
- Savicz-Ljubitzkaja, L. I., and I. I. Abramov, 1959 The geological annals of Bryophyta. *Revue bryologique et lichenologique* 28: 330-342.
- Sawangproh, W., and N. Cronberg, 2016 Life History Traits of the Liverwort Herbivore *Scatopsciara cunicularius* (Diptera: Sciaridae). *Annals of the Entomological Society of America* 109: 343-349.
- Sawangproh, W., J. Ekroos and N. Cronberg, 2016 The effect of ambient temperature on larvae of *Scatopsciara cunicularius* (Diptera- Sciaridae) feeding on the thallose liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *European Journal of Entomology* 113: 259-264.
- Sawicki, J., A. Bączkiewicz, K. Buczkowska, P. Górski, K. Krawczyk *et al.*, 2020 The Increase of Simple Sequence Repeats during Diversification of Marchantiidae, An Early Land Plant Lineage, Leads to the First Known Expansion of Inverted Repeats in the Evolutionarily-Stable Structure of Liverwort Plastomes. *Genes* 11: 299.
- Saxa, J., 1854 *Mechy. Ziva - casopis pro biologickou práci*: 42-54; Tabula 42.
- Saxena, A., 2006 Seasonal pattern of metal bioaccumulation and their toxicity on *Sphagnum squarrosum*. *Journal of Environmental Biology* 27: 71-75.
- Saxton, W. T., 1931 The Life-history of *Lunularia Crucifera* (L.) Dum., with Special Reference to the Archegoniophore and Sporophyte. *Transactions of the Royal Society of South Africa* 19: 259-268.
- Scarborough, J., 1978 Theophrastus on Herbals and Herbal Remedies. *Journal of the History of Biology* 11: 353-385.
- Schacht, H., 1852 *Die Pflanzenzelle, der Innere Bau und das Leben der Gewächse*. G. W. F. Müller, Berlin.
- Schacht, H., 1854 Über Pilzfäden im Innern der Zellen und der Stärkmehlkörner vor. *Flora* 37: 618-624.
- Schacht, H., 1859 *Lehrbuch der Anatomie und Physiologie der Gewächse*. G. W. F. Müller, Berlin.
- Schacke, M. A., 1919 A Chromosome Difference between the Sexes of *Sphaerocarpus texanus*. *Science* 49: 218-219.
- Schäfer, C., V. Schmid and M. Roos, 1994 Characterization of high-light-induced increases in xanthophyll cycle pigment and lutein contents in photoautotrophic cell cultures. *Journal of Photochemistry and Photobiology B: Biology* 22: 67-75.
- Schaffner, J. H., 1908 The centrosome of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *The Ohio Naturalist* 9: 383-388.
- Schallenberg-Rüdinger, M., and V. Knoop, 2016 Coevolution of Organelle RNA Editing and Nuclear Specificity Factors in Early Land Plants. *Advances in Botanical Research* 78: 37-93.
- Schappelle, N. A., 1933 A Study to Determine the Range of Wave-Length Most Effective in Stimulating Reproductive Growth in *Marchantia*. *American Journal of Botany* 20: 677.
- Schauer, S., P. Kämpfer, S. Wellner, C. Spröer and U. Kutschera, 2011 *Methylobacterium marchantiae* sp. nov., a pink pigmented, facultatively methylotrophic bacterium isolated from the thallus of a liverwort. *International Journal of Systematic and Evolutionary Microbiology* 61: 870-876.
- Scheck, J. E., and N. C. Maravolo, 2013 The effects of flavonoids on PARP-like activity in UV-C irradiated *Marchantia polymorpha* thalli. *Bryologist* 116: 330-336.
- Schellenberg, G., 1920 Über die Verteilung der Geschlechtsorgane bei den Bryophyten. Beihefte zum botanischen Centralblatt 37: 115-153.
- Schenck, H., 1909 Über die Phylogenie der Archegoniaten und der Characeen. *Botanische Jahrbücher für Systematik, Pflanzengeschichte und Pflanzengeographie* 42: 1-37.
- Scherp, P., R. Grotha and U. Kutschera, 2002 Interaction between Cytokinesis-Related Callose and Cortical Microtubules in Dividing Cells of the Liverwort *Riella helicophylla*. *Plant Biology* 4: 619-624.

- Scherp, P., R. Grotha and U. Kutschera, 2004 Callose biosynthesis in developing gemmalings of the liverwort *Riella helicophylla*: effects of aromatic nitroso-compounds. *Journal of Bryology* 26: 21-28.
- Schieder, O., 1968 Untersuchungen über das chemotaktisch wirksame Gazon von *Sphaerocarpos donnellii* Aust. *Zeitschrift für Pflanzenphysiologie* 59: 258-273.
- Schieder, O., 1971 Über das Chemotaktikum des Lebermooses. *Naturwissenschaften* 58: 568.
- Schieder, O., 1974 Fusionen zwischen Protoplasten aus Mutanten von *Sphaerocarpos donnellii* Aust. *Biochemie und Physiologie der Pflanzen* 165: 433-435.
- Schieder, O., 1975 Selektion einer somatischen hybride nach fusion von protoplasten auxotropher mutanten von *Sphaerocarpos donnellii* AUST. *Zeitschrift für Pflanzenphysiologie* 74: 357-365.
- Schieder, O., 1976 The spectrum of auxotrophic mutants from the liverwort *Sphaerocarpos donnellii* Aust. *Molecular General Genetics* 144: 63-66.
- Schier, W., 1974 Untersuchungen zur Chemotaxonomie der Marchantiales. *Nova Hedwigia* 25: 549-566.
- Schiffner, V., 1894 Ueber exotische Hepaticae, hauptsächlich aus Java, Amboina und Brasilien, nebst einigen morphologischen und kritischen Bemerkungen über Marchantia. *Nova Acta K Leop-Carol Deutschen Akad Naturforscher* 60: 218-316; Taf. VI-XIX.
- Schiffner, V., 1896a Kritische Bermerkungen über *Marchantia berteroana* Lehm. et Lndnb. und *Marchantia tabularis* N. ab E. Oesterreichische Botanische Zeitschrift 46: 41-44.
- Schiffner, V., 1896b *Wiesnerella*, eine neue Gattung der Marchantiaceen. Oesterreichische botanische Zeitschrift 46: 82-88; Taf. I.
- Schiffner, V., 1899a Morphologische notizen über *Cavicularia densa* Steph. Oesterreichische botanische Zeitschrift 49: 392-395.
- Schiffner, V., 1899b Ueber einige Hepaticae aus Japan. Oesterreichische botanische Zeitschrift 49: 385-395.
- Schiffner, V., 1900a *Die Hepaticae der flora von Buitenzorg, Erster Band*, Leiden.
- Schiffner, V., 1900b *Flora de Buitenzorg. 4ème Partie. Les Hépatiques*. E. J. Brill, Leide.
- Schiffner, V., 1901 Kritische Bemerkungen über die europäischen Lebermoose mit Bezug auf die Exemplare des Exsiccataenwerkes - Hepaticae europaea exsiccatae. *Lotos* 49: 75-130.
- Schiffner, V., 1908 Untersuchungen über die Marchantiaceen-Gattung *Bucegia*. Beihefte zum Botanischen Centralblatt 23: 273-290.
- Schiffner, V., 1909 Studien über die Rhizoiden der Marchantiales. *Annales du Jardin Botanique de Buitenzorg Suppl 3.2*: 473-492.
- Schiffner, V., 1913 Phylogenetische Studien über die Gattung *Monoclea*. Oesterreichische botanische Zeitschrift 63: 29-33, 75-81, 113-121, 154-159.
- Schill, D. B., D. G. Long and L. L. Forrest, 2010 A molecular phylogenetic study of *Mannia* (Marchantiophyta, Aytoniaceae) using chloroplast and nuclear markers. *The Bryologist* 113: 164-179.
- Schill, D. B., L. Miserere and D. G. Long, 2009 Typification of *Sphaerocarpos michelii* Bellardi, S. *terrestris* Sm. and *Targionia sphaerocarpos* Dicks. (Marchantiophyta, Sphaerocarpaceae). *Taxon* 58: 638-640.
- Schimper, W. P., 1848 *Recherches anatomiques et morphologiques sur les Mousses*. G. Silberman, Place Saint-Thomas, Strasbourg.
- Schleiden, J. M., 1849 *Principles of scientific botany, or, Botany as an inductive science*. Longman, Brown, Green, and Longmans, London.
- Schleiden, M. J., 1838 Beiträge zur Phytogenesis. *Archiv für Anatomie, Physiologie und Wissenschaftliche Medicin* 1838: 137-176.
- Schmid, A., 1939 *Über alte Kräuterbücher*. P. Haupt, Bern; Leipzig.
- Schmid, E., 1932 Über den Einfluss des Lichtes auf die Keimung der Lebermoossporen. *Berichte der Schweizerischen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 41: 9-72.
- Schmid, M. W., A. Giraldo-Fonseca, M. Rövecamp, D. Smetanin, J. L. Bowman *et al.*, 2018 Extensive epigenetic reprogramming during the life cycle of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Genome Biology* 19: 9.1-17.

- Schmid, V., S. Peter and C. Schäfer, 1995 Prolonged high light treatment of plant cells results in changes of the amount, the localization and the electrophoretic behavior of several thylakoid membrane proteins. *Photosynthesis Research* 44: 287-295.
- Schmidel, C. C., 1762 *Icones Plantarum et analyses partium aeri incisae atque vivis coloribus insignitae adiectis indicibus nominum necessariis figurarum explicationibus et brevibus animadversionibus*. Johann Christoph Keller, Nürnberg.
- Schmidel, C. C., 1783 *Icones Plantarvm Et Analyses Partivm Aeri Incisae Atqve Vivis Coloribvs Insignatae*. Valentin Bischoff, Norimberga.
- Schmidel, C. C., 1793 *Icones Plantarvm Et Analyses Partivm Aeri Incisae Atqve Vivis Coloribvs Insignatae*. Joannen Jocobum Palm, Erlangae.
- Schmidel, C. C., and G. W. Knorr, 1747 *Icones plantarum et analyses partium aeri incisae atque vivis coloribus insignitae, adiectis indicibus nominum necessariis figurarum explicationibus et brevibus animadversionibus*. Joannis Josephi Fleischmanni, Norimberga.
- Schmidel, C. C., and J. C. Zimmerman, 1759 *Dissertatio inauguralis botanica de Blasia*. Litteris Tezschnerianis, Erlangae.
- Schmidt, A., 1975 Distribution of APS-sulfotransferase activity among higher plants. *Plant Science Letters* 5: 407-415.
- Schmidt, O., 1883 Das zustandekomme der fixen lichtage blattartiger organe durch torsion. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 1: 504-511.
- Schneider, M. J., and A. J. Sharp, 1962 Observations on the Reproduction and Development of the Gametophyte of *Tetraphis pellucida* in Culture. *The Bryologist* 65: 154-166.
- Schneider, M. J., R. F. Troxler and P. D. Voth, 1967 Occurrence of Indoleacetic Acid in the Bryophytes. *Botanical Gazette* 128: 174-179.
- Schnepf, E., and G. Deichgräber, 1979 Elongation Growth of Setae of *Pellia* (Bryophyta)- Fine Structural Analysis. *Zeitschrift für Pflanzenphysiologie* 94: 283-297.
- Schnepf, E., W. Herth and D. J. Morré, 1979 Elongation Growth of Setae of *Pellia* (Bryophyta)- Effects of Auxin and Inhibitors. *Zeitschrift für Pflanzenphysiologie* 94: 211-217.
- Schöffer, P., 1484 *[R]ogatu plurimo[rum] inopu[m] num[m]o[rum] egentiu[m] appotecas refuta[n]tiu[m] occasione illa, q[uia] necessaria ibide[m] ad corp[us] egru[m] specta[n]tia su[n]t cara simplicia et composita ...*. Schöffer, Peter, Mainz.
- Schofield, W. B., 1985 *Introduction to bryology*. The Blackwell Press, Caldwell, New Jersey.
- Scholnick, R. J., 1991 "Scribner's Monthly" and the "Pictorial Representation of Life and Truth" in Post-Civil War America. *American Periodicals* 1: 46-69.
- Schönherr, J., and H. Ziegler, 1975 Hydrophobic Cuticular Ledges Prevent Water Entering the Air Pores of Liverwort Thalli. *Planta* 124: 51-60.
- Schönsperger, H., 1487 *Gart der Gesundheit, Gedruckt und volendet diser Herbariums durch Hamsen Schönsperger*. Hamsen Schönsperger.
- Schostakowitsch, W., 1894 Über die reproduction und regenerationserscheinungen bei den Lebermoosen. *Flora* 79: 350-384.
- Schott, R. T., M. Nebel and A. Roth-Nebelsick, 2021 Comparison of the freezing behavior of two liverwort species – *Conocephalum salebrosum* and *Marchantia polymorpha* subsp. *ruderale*. *Lindbergia* 44: 01135.
- Schottländer, P., 1893 Beiträge zur Kenntniss des Zellkerns und der Sexualzellen bei Kryptogamen. *Beiträge zur Biologie der Pflanzen* 6: 267-304.
- Schreber, I. C. D., 1770 *De Phasco Dissert*. Wolfgangi Walteri, Erlangae.
- Schreber, J. C. D., 1781 Beobachtungen über die Befruchtungswerzeuge der Targonia. *Der Naturforscher* 15: 236-256.
- Schröder, G., 1886 Über die Austrocknungsfähigkeit der Pflanzen. Untersuchungen aus dem Botanischen Institut zu Tübingen 2: 1-52.
- Schuler, J. F., V. M. Diller, M. Fulford and H. J. Kersten, 1955 Culture Studies on *Sphaerocarpos*. III. The Utilization of Nitrogen by *Sphaerocarpos texanus*. *Plant Physiology* 30: 478-482.
- Schultze, O., 1904 Zur Frage von den geschlechtsbildenden Ursachen. *Archiv für mikroskopische Anatomie* 63: 197-257.
- Schulz, D., and H. Lehmann, 1970 Wachstum und Aufbau der Zellwand bei Moosen. *Cytobiologie* 1: 343-356.

- Schumacker, R., 1964 Contribution a l'étude de la sexualization du gamétophyte chez Marchantia polymorpha L. Bulletin de la Société Royale des Sciences Liège 33: 115-130.
- Schuster, R. M., 1953 Boreal Hepaticae a Manual of the Liverworts of Minnesota and Adjacent Regions. American Midland Naturalist 49: 257-684.
- Schuster, R. M., 1960 Alexander W. Evans- An Appreciation. The Bryologist 63: 73-81.
- Schuster, R. M., 1966 *The Hepaticae and Anthocerotae of North America, Vol. I.* Columbia University Press, New York.
- Schuster, R. M., 1967 Studies on Hepaticae XV. Calobryales. Nova Hedwigia 13: 1-63.
- Schuster, R. M., 1971 Two New Antipodal Species of Haplomitrium (Calobryales). The Bryologist 74: 131-143.
- Schuster, R. M., 1979 On the persistence and dispersal of transantarctic Hepaticae. Canadian Journal of Botany 57: 2179-2225.
- Schuster, R. M., 1983 Phytogeography of the Bryophytes, pp. 463-626 in *New Manual of Bryology Vol. I*, edited by R. M. Schuster. Hattori Botanical Laboratory, Nichinan, Miyazaki, Japan.
- Schuster, R. M., 1984 Evolution, Phylogeny and Classification of the Hepaticae, pp. 892-1070 in *New Manual of Bryology Vol. 2*, edited by R. M. Schuster. Hattori Botanical Laboratory, Nichinan, Miyazaki, Japan.
- Schuster, R. M., 1992a *The Hepaticae and Anthocerotae of North America, Vol. V.* Columbia University Press, New York.
- Schuster, R. M., 1992b *The Hepaticae and Anthocerotae of North America, Vol. VI.* Columbia University Press, New York.
- Schuster, R. M., 1992c The oil-bodies of the Hepaticae I. Introduction. Journal of the Hattori Botanical Lab 72: 151-162.
- Schuster, R. M., and N. Konstantinova, 1995 Studies on Treubiales, I. On Apotreubia Hatt. et al. and A. hortonae Schust. and Konstantinova, sp. n. Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory 78: 41-61.
- Schuster, R. M., and G. A. M. Scott, 1969 A study of the family Treubiaceae (Hepaticae; Metzgeriales). Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory 32: 219-268.
- Schütz, N., D. Quandt and M. Nebel, 2016 The position of the genus Apopellia stat. nov. within the Pelliales (Marchantiophytina- Jungermanniopsida). Taxon 65: 221-234.
- Schwab, K. W., G. S. Bayliss, M. A. Smith and N. B. Yoder, 2011 Dwarf hepatic floral fragments (possibly liverworts) from the upper Mississippian Barnett Shale in the Fort Worth Basin of North Central Texas. American Association of Petroleum Geologists; Search and Discovery Article #70091.
- Schwabe, W. W., 1976 Photoperiodism in liverworts, pp. 371-382 in *Light and Development. Proceedings of the 22nd University of Nottingham Easter School in Agricultural Science*, edited by H. Smith. Butterworts, Woburn, Massachusetts; London, England.
- Schwabe, W. W., 1990 Lunularic acid in growth and dormancy of liverworts, pp. 245-257 in *Bryophyte Development- Physiology and Biochemistry*, edited by R. N. Chhra and S. C. Bhatla. CRC Press.
- Schwabe, W. W., and S. Nachimonybascomb, 1963 Growth and Dormancy in Lunularia Cruciata (L.) Dum. .2. Response to Daylength and Temperature. Journal of Experimental Botany 14: 353-378.
- Schwabe, W. W., and I. F. M. Valio, 1970a Growth and Dormancy in Lunularia-Cruciata (L) Dum .5. Control of Growth by a Natural, Endogenous Inhibitor. Journal of Experimental Botany 21: 112-121.
- Schwabe, W. W., and I. F. M. Valio, 1970b Growth and Dormancy in Lunularia-Cruciata (L) Dum .6. Growth Regulation by Daylength, by Red, Far-Red, and Blue Light, and by Applied Growth Regulators and Chelating Agents. Journal of Experimental Botany 21: 122-137.
- Schwägrichen, C. F., 1814 *Historia muscorum hepaticorum*. Ioannis Amerosii Barth, Lipsiae.
- Schwann, T., and M. J. Schleiden, 1847 *Microscopical Researches into the Accordance in the Structure and Growth of Plants and Animals*. Sydenham Society, London.
- Schwarz, F., 1881-5 Anatomie der Wurzelhaare. Untersuchungen aus dem Botanischen Institut zu Tübingen 1: 176-188; Tafel I.

- Schwarz, O., 1955 Die Entstehung der Blüte und die systematische Stellung der Phanerogamen. *Mitteilungen der Thuringischen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 1: 292-302.
- Schwarzenbach, M., 1926 Regeneration and Aprosporie bei Anthoceros. *Archiv der Julius Klaus-Stiftung für Vererbungsforschung* 2: 91-141; Tafeln I-V.
- Schweinitz, L. D., 1822 On two remarkable Hepatic Mosses found in North Carolina. *Journal of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 2: 361-370.
- Schweizer, J., 1923 Polyploidie und Geschlechterverteilung bei *Splachnum sphaericum* (Linn. ill.) Swartz. *Flora* 116: 1-72.
- Scopoli, G. A., 1772 *Flora Carniolica exhibens Plantas Carnioliae Indigenas et distributas in Classes, Genera, Species, Varietates, Ordine Linnaeano. Tome II.* Ioannis Pauli Krauss.
- Scott, D. H., 1895 Nathanael Pringsheim. *Nature* 51: 399-402.
- Scott, D. H., 1896 Present position of morphological botany. *Nature* 54: 535-543.
- Scott, D. H., 1908 Alternation of generations in plants. *Nature* 79: 1-4.
- Scott, D. H., 1911 *The Evolution of Plants.* Henry Holt and Company; Williams and Norgate, New York; London.
- Scott, E. B., and H. A. Miller, 1958 Notes on Hawaiian Hepaticae. II. Ricciaceae. *The Bryologist* 61: 367-370.
- Scott, G. A. M., 1963 Suppression of Gemma-Cups in *Marchantia* by High Humidity. *Nature* 200: 1123.
- Scott, G. A. M., 1987 Studies in Ancient Bryology, I. Introduction and Liverworts to 1500 A.D. *Journal of Bryology* 14: 625-634.
- Scott, G. A. M., 1988 Studies in Ancient Bryology, II. Mosses to 1500 A.D. *Journal of Bryology* 15: 1-15.
- Scott, G. A. M., and D. C. Pike, 1988 Targionia in Australasia. *Beiheft zur Nova Hedwigia* 90: 159-162.
- Sealey, J. Q., 1930 The Morphology of *Oxymitra androgyna*. *American Journal of Botany* 17: 19-28.
- Searles, R. B., 1980 The Strategy of the Red Algal Life History. *The American Naturalist* 115: 113-120.
- Segarra-Moragues, J. G., and F. Puche, 2014 Advances in the knowledge of South African Riella (Sphaerocarpales) and a new endemic species, *Riella trigonospora*. *South African Journal of Botany* 94: 166-176.
- Segarra-Moragues, J. G., F. Puche, M. Sabovljević, M. Infante and P. Heras, 2014 Taxonomic revision of *Riella* subgenus *Trabutiella* (Riellaceae, Sphaerocarpales). *Phytotaxa* 159: 131-174.
- Segawa, M., 1955 Strukturelle-Geschlechtschromosomen bei einigen Arten von *Madotheca*. *Botanical Magazine Tokyo* 68: 281-285.
- Segawa, M., 1957 Structural sex-chromosomes of two species in *Plagiochila*. *The Japanese Journal of Genetics* 32: 197-202.
- Segawa, M., 1965 Karyological studies in liverworts, with special reference to structural sex chromosomes I. *Journal of Science of the Hiroshima University, Series B, Division 2 - Botany* 10: 69-80.
- Selkirk, P. M., 1979 Effect of Nutritional Conditions on Sexual Reproduction in *Riccia*. *The Bryologist* 82: 37-46.
- Selkirk, P. M., 1980 Effect of an Exogenous Auxin and Cytokinin on *Riccia*. *The Bryologist* 83: 67-71.
- Selosse, M.-A., 2002 Prototaxites- A 400 MYR Old Giant Fossil, A Saprophytic Holobasidiomycete, or A Lichen? *Mycological Research News* 106: 642-644.
- Selosse, M.-A., 2005 Are liverworts imitating mycorrhizas? *New Phytologist* 165: 345-349.
- Seppelt, R. D., 1974 *Riccia crystallina* in South Australia. *The Bryologist* 77: 224-229.
- Seppelt, R. D., 1998 The genus *Riccia* (Marchantiales- Ricciaceae), in South Australia. *Hikobia* 12: 317-341.
- Sergio, C., and M. J. Viana, 1973/1974 On the fertility of *Lunularia cruciata* in Portugal. *Univ. Lisboa Fac. Cienc. Revista Faculdata de Ciencias: 2A Serie. C. Ciencias Naturais.* 17: 703-720.
- Servais, T., B. Cascales-Miñana, C. J. Cleal, P. Gerrienne, D. A. T. Harper *et al.*, 2019 Revisiting the Great Ordovician Diversification of land plants- Recent data and perspectives. *Palaeogeography, Palaeoclimatology, Palaeoecology* 534: 109280.

- Seward, A. C., 1894 *Catalogue of the Mesozoic Plants in the Department of Geology British Museum (Natural History). The Wealden Flora, Volume 1.* Order of the Trustees, British Museum, London.
- Seymour, A. B., 1900 The fruiting of Riccia natans. *Rhodora* 2: 161.
- Shacklette, H. T., 1965 *Element Content of Bryophytes.* United States Government Printing Office, Washington.
- Shaffer, E., 1957 *The garden of health, an account of two herbals: 'The Gart der Gesundheit' and the 'Hortus Sanitatis'.* Book Club of California.
- Shang, G.-M., Z.-H. Wang and Z.-H. Zhang, 2018 Morphological Diversity of Gemma Cups on *Marchantia paleacea* subsp *diptera* and Gemma Spread at Karst Mountains Area in Winter. *Bulletin of Botanical Research* 37: 31-36.
- Sharkey, T. D., S. E. Weise, A. J. Standish and I. Terashima, 2004 CO<sub>2</sub> Processing - Chloroplast to leaf, pp. 171-206 in *Photosynthetic Adaptation - Chloroplast to Landscape*, edited by W. K. Smith, T. C. Vogelmann and C. Critchley. Springer.
- Sharma, A., M. Bhagat, M. Urfan, B. Ahmed, A. Langer *et al.*, 2021 Nickel excess affects phenology and reproductive attributes of *Asterella wallichiana* and *Plagiochasma appendiculatum* growing in natural habitats. *Scientific Reports* 11: 3369.
- Sharma, B. D., and O. P. Suthar, 1986 *Sporangioceros nipanica* a petrified primitive bryophyte from the Jurassic of Rajmahal Hills India. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 60: 271-274.
- Sharma, K. K., V. M. Diller and M. Fulford, 1960 Studies on the Growth of *Haplomitrium*. II. Media Containing Amino Acids. *The Bryologist* 63: 203-212.
- Sharma, N., P. L. Bhalla and M. B. Singh, 2013 Transcriptome-wide profiling and expression analysis of transcription factor families in a liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Bmc Genomics* 14: 915.
- Sharma, N., C.-H. Jung, P. L. Bhalla and M. B. Singh, 2014 RNA Sequencing Analysis of the Gametophyte Transcriptome from the Liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha*. *PLOS ONE* 9: e97497.
- Sharma, P. D., 1963 Cytology of Some Himalayan Polytrichaceae. *Caryologia* 16: 111-120.
- Sharma, S., 2007 *Marchantia polymorpha* L.- A Bioaccumulator. *Aerobiologia* 23: 181-187.
- Sharp, L. W., 1912 Spermatogenesis in *Equisetum*. *Botanical Gazette* 44: 89-119; Plates VII-VIII.
- Sharp, L. W., 1920 Spermatogenesis in *Blasia*. *Botanical Gazette* 69: 258-268.
- Sharp, L. W., 1921 *An Introduction to Cytology*. McGraw-Hill Book Compannt, Inc., New York.
- Sharp, L. W., 1934 *Introduction to Cytology*. McGraw-Hill Book Company, Inc., New York.
- Shaw, A. J., 2001 Biogeographic Patterns and Cryptic Speciation in Bryophytes. *Journal of Biogeography* 28: 253-261.
- Shaw, A. J., P. Szovenyi and B. Shaw, 2011 Bryophyte Diversity and Evolution: Windows into the Early Evolution of Land Plants. *American Journal of Botany* 98: 352-369.
- Shaw, J., and K. Renzaglia, 2004 Phylogeny and diversification of bryophytes. *American Journal of Botany* 91: 1557-1581.
- Sheldrake, A. R., 1971 The occurrence and significance of auxin in the substrata of bryophytes. *New Phytologist* 70: 519-526.
- Shi, Y.-q., C.-j. Zhu, H.-q. Yuan, B.-q. Li, J. Gao *et al.*, 2009 Marchantin C, a novel microtubule inhibitor from liverwort with anti-tumor activity both in vivo and in vitro. *Cancer Letters* 276: 160-170.
- Shibaya, T., Y. Kaneko and Y. Sugawara, 2005 Involvement of arabinogalactan proteins in protonemata development from cultured cells of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Physiologia Plantarum* 124: 504-514.
- Shibaya, T., and Y. Sugawara, 2007 Involvement of arabinogalactan proteins in the regeneration process of cultured protoplasts of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Physiologia Plantarum* 130: 271-279.
- Shibaya, T., and Y. Sugawara, 2009 Induction of multinucleation by -glucosyl Yariv reagent in regenerated cells from *Marchantia polymorpha* protoplasts and involvement of arabinogalactan proteins in cell plate formation. *Planta* 230: 581-588.
- Shields, L. M., 1954 Current List of New Mexico Hepaticae. *The Bryologist* 57: 18-19.

- Shimakawa, G., K. Ishizaki, S. Tsukamoto, M. Tanaka, T. Sejima *et al.*, 2017 The liverwort, *Marchantia*, drives alternative electron flow using a flavodiiron protein to protect PSI. *Plant Physiology* 173: 1636-1647.
- Shimamura, M., 2012 An introduction to the taxonomy and morphology of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *The Botanical Society of Japan Review* 3: 84-113.
- Shimamura, M., 2015a Abnormal proliferous archegoniophore of *Marchantia polymorpha* subsp. *ruderale*. *Hikobia* 16: 499-500.
- Shimamura, M., 2015b Aerial dispersal of tetraflagellated sperm cells in *Dumontiera hirsuta* (Marchantiophyta, Dumortieraceae). *Hikobia* 17: 27-29.
- Shimamura, M., 2015c *Marchantia polymorpha*; Taxonomy, phylogeny and morphology of a model plant. *Plant & Cell Physiology* 56.
- Shimamura, M., 2016 *Marchantia polymorpha*: Taxonomy, Phylogeny and Morphology of a Model System. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 57: 230-256.
- Shimamura, M., R. C. Brown, B. E. Lemmon, T. Akashi, K. Mizuno *et al.*, 2004  $\gamma$ -Tubulin in Basal Land Plants- Characterization, Localization, and Implication in the Evolution of Acentriolar Microtubule Organizing Centers. *Plant Cell* 16: 45-59.
- Shimamura, M., and H. Deguchi, 2002 Morphological study of the sporophyte of *Lunularia cruciata* (L.) Dumort. *Hikobia* 13: 679-684.
- Shimamura, M., H. Deguchi and Y. Mineyuki, 1998 Meiotic cytokinetic apparatus in the formation of the linear spore tetrads of *Conocephalum japonicum* (Bryophyta). *Planta* 206: 604-610.
- Shimamura, M., H. Deguchi and Y. Mineyuki, 2003a A review of the occurrence of monoplastidic meiosis in liverworts. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Lab* 94: 179-186.
- Shimamura, M., T. Furuki and H. Deguchi, 2005 Sporophyte Anatomy of *Cavicularia densa* (Blasiaceae). *The Bryologist* 108: 420-426.
- Shimamura, M., T. Furuki and H. Deguchi, 2006 Sporophyte anatomy of *Blasia pusilla* (Blasiales, Blasiaceae). *Hikobia* 14: 399-402.
- Shimamura, M., T. Hanada, M. Iwata and T. Kozuka, 2017 Unequal growth of gemmaling in *Marchantia paleacea* subsp. *diptera* (Marchantiophyta, Marchantiaceae). *Hikobia* 17: 187-191.
- Shimamura, M., M. Itouga and H. Tsubota, 2012 Evolution of apolar sporocytes in marchantialean liverworts- implications from molecular phylogeny. *Journal of Plant Research* 125: 197-206.
- Shimamura, M., A. Kitamura, Y. Mineyuki and H. Deguchi, 2001 Occurrence of monoplastidic sporocytes and quadripolar microtubule systems in Marchantiales (Bryophyta; Marchantiidae). *Hikobia* 13: 551-562.
- Shimamura, M., Y. Shigetou and H. Deguchi, 2003b Developmental investigation on the gametophyte of *Apotreubia nana* (Treubiaceae, Hepaticae). *Hikobia* 14: 107-112.
- Shimamura, M., T. Yamaguchi and H. Deguchi, 2008 Airborne sperm of *Conocephalum conicum* (Conocephalaceae). *Journal of Plant Research* 121: 69-71.
- Shinmen, Y., K. Katoh, S. Shimizu, S. Jareonkitmongkol and H. Yamada, 1991 Production of arachidonic acid and eicosapentaenoic acids by *Marchantia polymorpha* in cell culture. *Phytochemistry* 30: 3255-3260.
- Shirai, M., 1926 A brief history of botany in Japan in *Scientific Japan, Past and Present*, edited by G. K. Kaigi, Kyoto.
- Shivhare, D., M. Musialak-Lange, I. Julca, P. Gluza and M. Mutwil, 2021 Removing auto-activators from yeast-two-hybrid assays by conditional negative selection. *Scientific Reports* 11: 5477.
- Shizhen, L., 2003 *Compendium of Materia Medica : Bencao Gangmu* (6 vols.). Foreign Language Press, Beijing, China.
- Shortt, T., 1833 Observations on the Employment of the *Marchantia Hemispherica* in the Treatment of Several Forms of Dropsy. *Edinburgh Medical and Surgical Journal* 39: 129-133.
- Showalter, A. M., 1921 Chromosomes of *Conocephalum conicum*. *Botanical Gazette* 72: 245-249.
- Showalter, A. M., 1923a The chromosomes of *Riccardia pinguis*. *American Journal of Botany* 10: 170-172.
- Showalter, A. M., 1923b Studies in the Morphology of *Riccardia pinguis*. *American Journal of Botany* 10: 148-166.
- Showalter, A. M., 1926a Studies in the Cytology of the Anacrogynae- I. Antherozoids. *Annals of Botany* 40: 691-707, plate XXIV.

- Showalter, A. M., 1926b Studies in the Cytology of the Anacrogynae- II. Fertilization in *Riccardia pinguis*. Annals of Botany 40: 713-726; plates XXV-XXVII.
- Showalter, A. M., 1927a Hermaphroditism in a dioecious liverwort. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America 13: 369-372.
- Showalter, A. M., 1927b Studies in the Cytology of the Anacrogynae- III. Fertilization in *Fossombronia angulosa*. Annals of Botany 41: 37-46; Plates V-VI.
- Showalter, A. M., 1927c Studies in the Cytology of the Anacrogynae- IV. Fertilization in *Pellia Fabbroniana*. Annals of Botany 41: 409-417, plates XIX-XXI.
- Showalter, A. M., 1928 Studies in the cytology of the anacrogynae V. Hybrid fertilization in *Riccardia pinguis*. La Cellule 38: 295-348; Plates I-IV.
- Shull, C. A., 1925 Phosphorus and the early maturity of plants. Transactions of the Illinois State Academy of Science 18: 165-171.
- Sibbald, R., Sir, 1684 *Scotia Illustrata*. Jacobi Kniblio, Josuae Solingensis & Johannis Colmarii, Edinburgi.
- Sibthorp, J., and J. E. Smith, 1806-13 *Florae Graecae prodromus; sive Plantarum omnium enumeratio, quas in provinciis aut insulis Graeciae invenit Johannes Sibthorp. Hic illic etiam insertae sunt pauculae species quas vir idem ... Graeciam versus navigans, in itinere, praesertim apud Italiam et Sic* Richardi Taylor and J. White, Londini.
- Sidhu, M. K., R. G. Lopez, S. Chaudhari and D. Saha, 2020 A Review of Common Liverwort Control Practices in Container Nurseries and Greenhouse Operations. Horttechnology 30: 471-479.
- Sierocka, I., S. Alaba, A. Jarmolowski, W. M. Karlowski and Z. Szweykowska-Kulinska, 2020 The identification of differentially expressed genes in male and female gametophytes of simple thalloid liverwort *Pellia endiviifolia* sp. B using an RNA-seq approach. Planta 252: 21.
- Sierocka, I., L. P. Kozlowski, J. M. Bujnicki, A. Jarmolowski and Z. Szweykowska-Kulinska, 2014 Female-specific gene expression in dioecious liverwort *Pellia endiviifolia* is developmentally regulated and connected to archegonia production. BMC Plant Biology 14: 168.
- Sierocka, I., A. Rojek, D. Bielewicz, W. Karlowski, A. Jarmolowski *et al.*, 2011 Novel genes specifically expressed during the development of the male thalli and antheridia in the dioecious liverwort *Pellia endiviifolia*. Gene 485: 53-62.
- Sievers, A., and K. Schröter, 1971 Versuch einer Kausalanalyse der geotropischen Reaktionskette im Chara-Rhizoid. Planta 96: 339-353.
- Sifton, H. B., 1945 Air-Space Tissue in Plants. Botanical Review 11: 108-143.
- Sigee, D. C., 1969 The fine structure of plastids in the apical region of the gametophyte of *Cryptothallus mirabilis* Malmb. Transactions of the British Bryological Society 5: 820-822; Plate I.
- Sigerest, H. E., 1939 *Materia medica in the middle ages*. Bulletin of the History of Medicine 7: 417-423.
- Siler, M. B., 1934a Chromosome numbers in certain Ricciaceae. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America 20: 603-607.
- Siler, M. B., 1934b Development of Spore Walls in *Sphaerocarpos donnellii*. Botanical Gazette 95: 563-591.
- Silva, A. T., B. Gao, K. M. Fisher3, B. D. Mishler, J. T. B. Ekwealor *et al.*, 2021 To dry perchance to live- Insights from the genome of the desiccation-tolerant biocrust moss *Syntrichia caninervis*. The Plant Journal 105: 1339-1356.
- Silva, S. E., D. N. Silva, T. Almeida, C. A. Garcia, O. S. Paulo *et al.*, 2017 Age estimates of Frullania (Frullaniaceae, Porellales) main lineages- another example of rapid and recent diversification in liverwort evolution. Systematics and Biodiversity 15: 156-165.
- Silvani, V. A., C. P. Rothen, M. A. Rodríguez, A. Godeas and S. Fracchia, 2012 The thalloid liverwort *Plagiochasma rupestre* supports arbuscular mycorrhiza-like symbiosis in vitro. World J Microbiol Biotechnol 28: 3393-3397.
- Singer, C., 1923 Herbals. Edinburgh Review 237: 95-112.
- Singer, C., 1927 The Herbal in Antiquity and Its Transmission to Later Ages. The Journal of Hellenic Studies 47: 1-52.

- Singh, D., and D. K. Singh, 2013 An Appraisal of the genus Marchantia in India with a Note on *Marchantia emarginata* subspecies *emarginata* in Indian Himalayan Region. Proc Natl Acad Sci, India, Sect B Biol Sci 83: 15-26.
- Singh, H., K. M. Rai, S. K. Upadhyay, P. Pant, P. C. Verma *et al.*, 2015 Transcriptome sequencing of a thalloid bryophyte; *Dumontiera hirsuta* (Sw) Nees- assembly, annotation, and marker discovery. Scientific Reports 5: 15350.
- Singh, R. K. H., and R. K. Kishor, 2009 *Riccia thongjaorokensis* - A new fossil liverwort from Oligocene beds of the Tertiary, Northeast India. Journal of the Geological Society of India 73: 606-608.
- Sinha, B. M. B., and A. K. Sinha, 1969 Meiotic studies in *Targionia hypophylla* L. Current Science 38: 373.
- Sinoir, Y., 1950 Évolution de la structure nucléaire au cours de la spermiogenèse chez *Marchantia polymorpha* L. Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences 231: 1539-1540.
- Sinoir, Y., 1952 Génétique et cytotaxonomie des Bryophytes. Revue bryologique et lichenologique 21: 32-45.
- Sironval, C., and R. Courtoy, 1972 On a Protonema Derived from *Marchantia-Polymorpha* Thalli. Physiologie Vegetale 10: 159-170.
- Skokan, R., E. Medvecká, T. Viaene, S. Vosolsobě, M. Zwiewka *et al.*, 2019 PIN-driven auxin transport emerged early in streptophyte evolution. Nature Plants 5: 1114-1119.
- Skoog, F., 1937 A deseeded *Avena* test method for small amounts of auxin and auxin precursors. Journal of General Physiology 20: 311-334.
- Skutch, A. F., 1929 Early Stages of Plant Succession Following Forest Fires. Ecology 10: 177-190.
- Slavík, B., 1950 Specific bodies in the cells of hepatic (Hepaticae). Studia Botanica Cechoslovaca 11: 226-244.
- Sloane, H., 1696 *Catalogus plantarum quae in insula Jamaica :sponte proveniunt, vel vulgo coluntur cum earundem synonymis & locis natalibus, adjectis aliis quibusdam quae in insulis Maderae, Barbados, Nieves, & Sancti Christophori nascuntur, seu Prodromi historiae naturalis Jamaicae pars prima*. D. Brown, London.
- Sloane, H., 1707 *A voyage to the islands Madera, Barbados, Nieves, S. Christophers and Jamaica :with the natural history of the herbs and trees, four-footed beasts, fishes, birds, insects, reptiles, &c. of the last of those islands; to which is prefix'd, an introduction, wherein is an account of the inhabitants, air, waters, diseases, trade, &c. of that place, with some relations concerning the neighbouring continent, and islands of America*. B. M., London.
- Sluiman, H. J., 1985 A cladistic evaluation of the lower and higher green plants. Plant Systematics and Evolution 149: 217-232.
- Smee, A., 1872 *My garden, its plan and culture together with a general description of its geology, botany, and natural history*. Bell and Daldy, London.
- Smith, A. G., A. M. Hurley and J. C. Briden, 1981 *Phanerozoic palaeocontinental world maps*. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge.
- Smith, A. J. E., 1978 Cytogenetics, biosystematics and evolution in the Bryophyta. Advances in Botanical Research 6: 196-276.
- Smith, A. L., 1921 *Lichens*. Cambridge University press.
- Smith, G. M., 1938 *Cryptogamic Botany. Volume II. Bryophytes and Pteridophytes*. McGraw-Hill, New York.
- Smith, G. M., 1955 *Cryptogamic Botany Volume II Bryophytes and Pteridophytes*. McGraw-Hill Book Company, Inc., New York.
- Smith, J. E., 1794 Additional remarks. Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 2: 314-315.
- Smith, J. E., 1804 *English Botany Or Coloured Figures of British Plants Vol. XVII*. J. Taylor, London.
- Smith, J. E., and J. Sowerby, 1842 *English Botany Or Coloured Figures of British Plants with their Essential Characters. Synonyms, and Places of Growth, Vol. IX*. Ricard and John E. Taylor, London.
- Smith, J. E., Y. Yang, S. Levy, O. O. Adelusi, M. G. Hahn *et al.*, 2016 Functional Characterization of UDP-apiose Synthases from Bryophytes and Green Algae Provides Insight into the

- Appearance of Apiose-containing Glycans during Plant Evolution. *Journal of Biological Chemistry* 291: 21434-21447.
- Smith, J. L., 1964 Water-conducting System of *Symphyogyna*. *Nature* 202: 617.
- Smith, M. A., and N. C. Maravolo, 2004 The Influence of Spermine on the In Situ Expression of a Protein Kinase Associated with Senescence in *Marchantia polymorpha* Thalli International Journal of Plant Sciences 165: 745-751.
- Smith, R. I. L., 1991 Exotic Sporomorpha as Indicators of Potential Immigrant Colonists in Antarctica. *Grana* 30: 313-324.
- Smith, R. I. L., 1993 The role of bryophyte propagule banks in primary succession- Case-study of an Antarctic fellfield soil, pp. 55-78 in *Primary Succession on Land*. Blackwell Scientific Publications, Oxford.
- Smith, R. I. L., 2005a Bryophyte diversity and ecology of two geologically contrasting Antarctic islands. *Journal of Bryology* 27: 195-206.
- Smith, R. I. L., 2005b The thermophilic bryoflora of Deception Island: unique plant communities as a criterion for designating an Antarctic Specially Protected Area. *Antarctic Science* 17: 17-27.
- Smith, S. A., J. M. Beaulieu and M. J. Donoghue, 2009 Mega-phylogeny approach for comparative biology: an alternative to supertree and supermatrix approaches. *Bmc Evolutionary Biology* 9: 37.
- Smith, S. E., and D. J. Read, 2008 Fungal symbioses in lower land plants in *Mycorrhizal Symbiosis*. Academic Press.
- Smith, W. G., 1908 *Synopsis of the British Basidiomycetes - a descriptive catalogue of the drawings and specimens in the department of Botany*. British Museum, London.
- Snell, K. R. S., T. Kokubun, H. BGriffiths, P. Convey, D. A. Hodgson *et al.*, 2009 Quantifying the metabolic cost to an Antarctic liverwort of responding to an abrupt increase in UVB radiation exposure. *Global Change Biology* 15: 2563-2573.
- Soderstrom, L., A. Hagborg, M. von Konrat, S. Bartholomew-Began, D. Bell *et al.*, 2016 World checklist of hornworts and liverworts. *Phytokeys* 59: 1-828.
- Sokoloff, D. D., and M. V. Remizowa, 2020 Diversity, development and evolution of archegonia in land plants. *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society* 195: 380–419.
- Sokolowa, C., 1897 Über das Wachsthum der Wurzelhaare u. Rhizoiden. *Bulletin de la Société impériale des naturalistes de Moscou* 11: 167-277; Taf. III-V.
- Solly, J. E., N. J. Cunniffe and C. J. Harrison, 2017 Regional Growth Rate Differences Specified by Apical Notch Activities Regulate Liverwort Thallus Shape. *Current Biology* 27: 1-11.
- Solms-Laubach, H. G. z., 1897 Ueber Exormotheca Mitten, eine wenig bekannte Marchantiaceengattung. *Botanische Zeitung* 55: 1-16; Taf. I.
- Solms-Laubach, H. G. z., 1899 Die Marchantiaceae Cleveideae und ihre Verbreitung. *Botanische Zeitung* 57: 15-37.
- Son, N. C. T., T. Q. Tan, D. T. M. Lien, N. T. M. Huong, P. N. K. Tuyen *et al.*, 2020 Five phenolic compounds from *Marchantia polymorpha* L. and their in vitro antibacterial, antioxidant and cytotoxic activities. *Vietnam Journal of Chemistry* 58: 810-814.
- Sone, T., M. Fujisawa, M. Takenaka, S. Nakagawa, S. Yamaoka *et al.*, 1999 Bryophyte 5S rDNA was inserted into 45S rDNA repeat units after the divergence from higher land plants. *Plant Molecular Biology* 41: 679-685.
- Sood, S., 1974 In vitro studies in Marchantiales II. Effect of mineral nutrients, chelates and organic nitrogenous sources on the growth and sexuality in *Riccia crystallina*. *Phytomorphology* 24: 186-197.
- Sørensen, I., Z. J. Fei, A. Andreas, W. G. T. Willats, D. S. Domozych *et al.*, 2014 Stable transformation and reverse genetic analysis of *Penium margaritaceum*: a platform for studies of charophyte green algae, the immediate ancestors of land plants. *Plant Journal* 77: 339-351.
- Soriano, G., C. Cloix, M. Heilmann, E. Núñez-Olivera, J. Martínez-Abaigar *et al.*, 2018 Evolutionary conservation of structure and function of the UVR8 photoreceptor from the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* and the moss *Physcomitrella patens*. *The New Phytologist* 217: 151-162.
- Soriano, G., M.-Á. Del-Castillo-Alonso, L. Monforte, R. Tomás-Las-Heras, J. Martínez-Abaigar *et al.*, 2019 Photosynthetically-active radiation, UV-A and UV-B, causes both common and specific

- damage and photoprotective responses in the model liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* subsp. *ruderaleis*. Photochemical & Photobiological Sciences.
- Soriano, G., M.-Á. Del-Castillo-Alonso, L. Monforte, R. Tomás-Las-Heras, J. Martínez-Abaigar *et al.*, 2021 Developmental Stage Determines the Accumulation Pattern of UV-Absorbing Compounds in the Model Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* subsp. *ruderaleis* under Controlled Conditions. *Plants* 10: 473.
- Sousa, A., J. Bechteler, E. M. Temsch and S. S. Renner, 2020a Different from 407 tracheophytes, liverworts commonly have mixed 35S and 5S arrays. *Annals of Botany* 125: 1057-1064.
- Sousa, A., and S. S. Renner, 2021 An illustrated step-by-step protocol for investigating liverwort chromosomes. *Bryophyte Diversity & Evolution* 43: 127-132.
- Sousa, A., V. Schubert and S. S. Renner, 2021 Centromere organization and UU-V sex chromosome behavior in a liverwort. *The Plant Journal* 106: 133-141.
- Sousa, F., P. Civáñ, J. o. Brazão, P. G. Foster and C. J. Cox, 2020b The mitochondrial phylogeny of land plants shows support for Setaphyta under composition-heterogeneous substitution models. *PeerJ* 8: e8995.
- Sousa, F., P. Civán, P. G. Foster and C. J. Cox, 2020c The Chloroplast Land Plant Phylogeny-Analyses Employing Better-Fitting Tree- and Site- Heterogeneous Composition Models. *Frontiers in Plant Science* 11: 1062.
- Spaak, G., D. S. Edwards, C. B. Foster, A. Pagés, R. E. Summons *et al.*, 2017 Environmental conditions and microbial community structure during the Great Ordovician Biodiversification Event; a multi-disciplinary study from the Canning Basin, Western Australia. *Global and Planetary Change* 159: 93-112.
- Spaeth, S. C., and N. C. Maravolo, 1973 Partial Purification and Characterization of an Auxin-Degrading Enzyme in the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Botanical Gazette* 134: 274-282.
- Speicher, A., and J. Holz, 2010 Synthesis of marchantin C, a novel microtubule inhibitor from liverworts. *Tetrahedron Letters* 51: 2986-2989.
- Sperling, E. A., C. J. Wolock, A. S. Morgan, B. C. Gill, M. Kunzmann *et al.*, 2015 Statistical analysis of iron geochemical data suggests limited late Proterozoic oxygenation. *Nature* 523: 451-454.
- Spinedi, N., N. Rojas, R. Storb, J. Cabrera, E. Aranda *et al.*, 2018 Exploring the response of *Marchantia polymorpha*- Growth, morphology and chlorophyll content in the presence of anthracene. *Plant Physiology and Biochemistry*.
- Spinedi, N., R. Storb, E. Aranda, F. Romani, M. Svritz *et al.*, 2021 ROS-Scavenging Enzymes as an Antioxidant Response to High Concentration of Anthracene in the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Plants* 10: 1478.
- Sprague, T. A., 1928 The herbal of Otto Brunfels. *J Linnean Soc Botany* 48: 79-124.
- Sprague, T. A., and E. Nelmes, 1931 The Herbal of Leonard Fuchs. *J Linnean Soc Botany* 48: 545-642.
- Sprague, T. A., and M. S. Sprague, 1939 The Herbal of Valerius Cordus. *J Linnean Soc London* 52: 1-113.
- Sprengel, C. K., 1793 *Das Entdeckte Geheimniss der nature in Bau und in der Befruchtung der Blumen*, Berlin.
- Sprengel, K. P. J., 1802 Botaniske Anmärkninger om Targonia hypophylla Linn. *Kungl. Svenska vetenskapsakademiens handlingar* 2.23: 85-91, Tab IV.
- Sprengel, K. P. J., 1807 *An Introduction to the Study of Cryptogamous Plants. In Letters*. J. White, London.
- Spring, A., 1842-9 Monographie de la famille des Lycopodiacées. *Mémoires de l'académie royale de Bruxelles* 15/24: 1-358.
- Spruce, R., 1884 Hepaticae Amazonicae et Andinae. *Transactions and proceedings of the Botanical Society of Edinburgh* 15: 1-588.
- Srinivasan, K. S., 1939 On the developmental morphology of androgynous receptacles in *Marchantia palmata* Nees. *Proceedings of the Indian Academy of Sciences - Section B* 10: 88-97.
- Srinivasan, K. S., 1945 On some peculiar spores in *Dumontiera hirsuta* Reinw. Bl. et Nees. *Current Science* 14: 40.

- Srinivasan, K. S., 1965 Mode of Cell-Division in the Archesporial Cells in *Marchantia Palmata* Nees. Current Science 16: 485-487.
- Srivastava, S. C., 1967 On fertile plants of *Lunularia cruciata* in India. Current Science 36: 299-300.
- Stafleu, F. A., 1963 Adanson and his Familles des Plantes, pp. 123-264 in *Adanson: The Bicentennial of Michel Adanson's Familles des Plantes*, edited by G. H. M. Lawrence. The Hunt Botanical Library, Carnegie Institute of Technology, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.
- Stahl, E., 1876 Ueber künstlich hervorgerufene Protoneimbildung an dem Sporogonium der Laubmose (By artificially induced formation of the protonema of mosses sporogonium). Botanische Zeitung 34: 689-700.
- Stahl, E., 1880 Ueber den Einfluss der Lichtintensität auf structur und Anordnung des Assimilationsparenchym. Botanische Zeitung 38: 868-874.
- Stahl, E., 1882 Ueber der Einfluss des sonnigen oder schattigen Standortes auf die Ausbildung der Laubbäume. Jenaische Zeitschrift für Naturwissenschaft 16: 162-200, Taf. X.
- Stahl, E., 1888 Pflanzen und Schnecken: Biologische Studie über die Schutzmittel der Pflanzen gegen Schneckenfrass. Jenaische Zeitschrift für Naturwissenschaft 22: 557-684.
- Stahl, M., 1949 Die Mycorrhiza der Lebermoose mit besonderer Berücksichtigung der thallosen Formen. Planta 37: 103-148.
- Stameroff, K., 1897 Zur frage über den Einfluss des Lichtes auf das Wachsthum der Pflanzen. Flora 83: 135-150.
- Stange, L., 1964 Regeneration in lower plants. Advances in Morphogenesis 4: 111-153.
- Stange, L., 1965 Zelldifferenzierung und Embryonalisierung bei dem Lebermoos *Riella*. Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft 78: 411-417.
- Stange, L., 1977 Meristem Differentiation in *Riella helicophylla* (Bory et Mont.) Mont. under the Influence of Auxin or Antiauxin. Planta 135: 289-295.
- Stange, L., 1979 Reversible blockage of the cell cycle in the meristem of *Riella helicophylla* (Bory et Mont.) Mont. by p-chlorophenoxyisobutyric acid (PCIB). Planta 145: 347-350.
- Stange, L., 1983 Cell-Cycle, Cell Expansion and Polarity during Morphogenesis of Appendicular Structures in *Riella-Helicophylla*. Zeitschrift für Pflanzenphysiologie 112: 325-335.
- Stange, L., 1984 Meristem organization and morphogenesis in gemmae of *Riella helicophylla* (Bory et Mont.) Mont. Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory 56: 195-200.
- Stange, L., 1985 Effects of TIBA on Meristematic Activity and Starch Metabolism in *Riella helicophylla* (BORY et MONT.) MONT. Biologia Plantarum 27: 221-225.
- Stange, L., 1988 Disorganization of the meristem in *Riella helicophylla* by inhibition of auxin action, pp. 361-366 in *Physiology and Biochemistry of Auxins in Plants, Symposium, Liblice, Czechoslovakia (September 28 - October 2, 1987)*, edited by M. Kutack, R. S. Bandurski and J. Krekule. Academic Publishing; Academia, The Hague, Netherlands; Prague, Czechoslovakia.
- Stange, L., and H. Kleinkauf, 1968 Der Zeitpunkt der DNS-Synthese bei der Embryonalisierung von Zellen des Lebermooses *Riella* in bezug auf RNS-Synthese und Kernteilung. Planta 80: 280-287.
- Stange, L., and D. J. Osborne, 1988a Cell Specificity in Auxin-Induced and Ethylene-Induced Supergrowth in *Riella-Helicophylla*. Planta 175: 341-347.
- Stange, L. M. C., and D. J. Osborne, 1988b Contrary Effects of Ethylene and ACC on Cell Growth in the Liverwort *Riella Helicophylla*, pp. 341-348 in *Biochemical and Physiological Aspects of Ethylene Production in Lower and Higher Plants; Proceedings of a Conference held at the Limburgs Universitair Centrum, Diepenbeek, Belgium, 22-27 August 1988*, edited by M. D. P. H. Clijsters, R. Marcelle, M. Van Poucke Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht, The Netherlands.
- Stanislaus, R. C., and N. C. Maravolo, 1994 The Influence of Polyamines on Senescence in *Marchantia polymorpha*. The Bryologist 97: 162-165.
- Stannard, J., 1965 Pliny and Roman Botany. Isis 56: 420-425.
- Stannard, J., 1999 *Herbs and Herbalism in the Middle Ages and Renaissance*. Ashgate, Variorum, Aldershot.
- Stark, N., and R. Steele, 1977 Nutrient Content of Forest Shrubs Following Burning. American Journal of Botany 64: 1218-1224.

- Starr, A. M., 1916 A mexican Aytonia. Botanical Gazette 61: 48-58; Plates I-IV.
- Staunton, S. G., 1797 *An Historical Account of the Embassy to the Emperor of China, Undertaken by Order of the King of Great Britain; including the Manners and Customs of the Inhabitants; and preceded by an Account of the Causes of the Embassy and Voyage to China*. John Sockdale, Piccadilly, London.
- Stearn, W. T., 1954 The earliest illustrated herbal - Codex Aniciae Julianae. Graphis 10: 322-329.
- Stearn, W. T., 1967a Hill's The British Herbal (1756-1757). Taxon 16: 494-498.
- Stearn, W. T., 1967b Sibthorp, Smith, the 'Flora Graeca' and the 'Florae Graecae Prodromus'. Taxon 16: 168-178.
- Stearn, W. T., 1971 Sir Joseph Banks (1743-1820) and Australian Botany. Historical Records of Australian Science 2: 7-24.
- Stearn, W. T., 1976 From Theophrastus and Dioscorides to Sibthorp and Smith- the background and origin of the Flora Graeca. Biological Journal of the Linnean Society 8: 285-298.
- Stearn, W. T., 1986 The Wilkins Lecture, 1985: John Wilkins, John Ray and Carl Linnaeus. Notes and Records of the Royal Society of London 40: 101-123.
- Stebbins, G. L., and G. J. C. Hill, 1980 Did Multicellular Plants Invade the Land? The American Naturalist 115: 342-353.
- Stech, M., J. P. Frahm, H. H. Hilger and W. Frey, 2000 Molecular relationship of Treubia Goebel (Treubiaceae, Treubiopsida) and high taxonomic level classification of the Hepaticophytina - Studies in austral temperate rain forest bryophytes 6. Nova Hedwigia 71: 195-208.
- Stech, M., and W. Frey, 2001 CpDNA-relationship and classification of the liverworts (Hepaticophytina, Bryophyta). Nova Hedwigia 72: 45-58.
- Stech, M., and W. Frey, 2004 Molecular circumscription and relationships of selected Gondwanan species of Haplomitrium (Calobryales, Haplomitriopsida, Hepaticophytina). Nova Hedwigia 78: 57-70.
- Stech, M., N. A. Konstantinova and W. Frey, 2002 Molecular divergence between Treubia Goebel and Apotreubia S. Hatt. & Mizut., the two genera of the archaic liverwort class Treubiopsida (Hepaticophytina). Nova Hedwigia 75: 91-100.
- Stech, M., T. van Andel, A. Sproat, A. Bertin and A. Stefanaki, 2018 Bryophytes and lichens in 16th century herbaria. Journal of Bryology 40: 99-106.
- Steele, K. P., K. E. Holsinger, R. K. Jansen and D. W. Taylor, 1991 Assessing the reliability of 5S rRNA sequence data for phylogenetic analysis in green plants. Molecular Biology and Evolution 8: 240-248.
- Steemans, P., 2000 Miospore evolution from the Ordovician to the Silurian. Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology 113: 189-196.
- Steemans, P., A. le Hérissé and N. Bozdogan, 1996 Ordovician and Silurian cryptospores and miospores from southeastern Turkey. Review of Palaeontology and Palynology 93: 35-76.
- Steemans, P., A. Le Hérissé, J. Melvin, M. A. Miller, F. Paris *et al.*, 2009 Origin and Radiation of the Earliest Vascular Land Plants. Science 324: 353-353.
- Steemans, P., K. Lepot, C. P. Marshall, A. Le Herisse and E. J. Javaux, 2010a FTIR characterisation of the chemical composition of Silurian miospores (cryptospores and trilete spores) from Gotland, Sweden. Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology 162: 577-590.
- Steemans, P., C. H. Wellman and P. Gerrienne, 2010b Palaeogeographic and palaeoclimatic considerations based on Ordovician to Lochkovian vegetation, pp. 49–58 in *The terrestrialization process: modelling complex interactions at the biosphere–geosphere interface*, edited by M. Vecoli, G. Clément and B. Meyer-Berthaud. The Geological Society, Special Publications, London.
- Steenstrup, J. J. S., 1845 *On the alternation of generations; or, The propagation and development of animals through alternate generations: a peculiar form of fostering the young in the lower classes of animals*. Ray Society, London.
- Steer, M. W., 1985 Mitosis in bryophytes. Advances in Bryology 2: 1-63.
- Steere, W. C., 1946 Cenozoic and Mesozoic Bryophytes of North-America. American Midland Naturalist 36: 298-324.
- Steil, W. N., 1923 The antherozoid of the genus Riccardia. Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club 50: 197-201.

- Steiner, A. M., 1963a Der Einfluss Des Lichtes Auf Die Entwicklung Haploider Und Diploider Weiblicher Gametophyten Von *Sphaerocarpus donnellii* Aust. Zeitschrift für Vererbungslehre 94: 163-171.
- Steiner, A. M., 1963b Der Einfluss des Lichts auf Morphogenese und Chloroplastenentwicklung der Gametophyten von *Sphaerocarpus donnellii* Aust. Zeitschr. Bot. 51: 399-423.
- Steiner, A. M., 1964 Der Einfluss von Licht und Temperatur auf die Sporenkeimung bei *Sphaerocarpus donnellii* Aust. (Hepaticae). ( Temperaturvorbehandlung, Photoperiodismus, Wirkungsspektren). Zeitschr. Bot. 52: 245-282.
- Steiner, A. M., 1967 Dose-response curves for polarotropism in germlings of a fern and a liverwort. Naturwissenschaften 54: 497-498.
- Steiner, A. M., 1969a Action spectrum for polarotropism of the germ tube of the liverwort *Sphaerocarpos donnellii aust.* Planta 86: 342-352.
- Steiner, A. M., 1969b Changes of the Endogenous Rhythm in Phytochrome mediated Spore Germination of the Liverwort *SphaeJ'OCalpos* during Spore After-Ripening. Zeitschrift für Pflanzenphysiologie 61: 184-191.
- Steiner, A. M., 1969c Dose Response Behaviour for Polarotropism of Germ Tube of Liverwort *Sphaerocarpos donnellii aust.* Planta 86: 334-342.
- Steiner, A. M., 1970 Red light interactions with blue and ultraviolet light in polarotropism of germlings of a fern and a liverwort. Photochemistry and Photobiology 12: 169-174.
- Steinhauser, S., S. Beckert, I. Capesius, O. Malek and V. Knoop, 1999 Plant mitochondrial RNA editing. Journal of Molecular Evolution 48: 303-312.
- Steinkamp, M. P., and W. T. Doyle, 1979 Spore Wall Ultrastructure in Four Species of the Liverwort Riccia. American Journal of Botany 66: 546-556.
- Steinkamp, M. P., and W. T. Doyle, 1981 Spore Wall Ultrastructure in the Liverwort Athalamia hyalina. American Journal of Botany 68: 395-401.
- Stephan, J., 1928 Der einfluss con lichtqualität und -quantität (einschleisslich ultrarot) auf das wachstum der brutkörper von *Marchantia polymorpha*: Aus dem Botanischen Institut der Universität Leipzig. Planta 6: 510-518.
- Stephani, F., 1886a Contributions pour l'étude de la flore portugaise - Hepaticae. Boletim da Sociedade Broteriana 4: 170-184; Tab. I-III.
- Stephani, F., 1886b Hépatiques insectivores. Revue Bryologique 6: 97-99.
- Stephani, F., 1892 *Cryptomitrium tenerum* Austin. Botanical Gazette 17: 58-60.
- Stephani, F., 1897 Hepaticae Japonicae. Buletin de l'Herbier Boisser 5: 76-108.
- Stephani, F., 1900 *Species Hepaticarum*. Georg & Cie., Libraires-Éditeurs, Genéve et Bale.
- Stephani, M., L. Picchianti, A. Gajic, R. Beveridge, E. Skarwan *et al.*, 2020 A cross-kingdom conserved ER-phagy receptor maintains endoplasmic reticulum homeostasis during stress. eLife 9: e58396.
- Stewart, G. H., 1978 Oil bodies of the New Zealand leafy Hepaticae (Jungermanniales). New Zealand Journal of Botany 16: 185-205.
- Stewart, K. D., and K. R. Mattox, 1975 Comparative Cytology, Evolution and Classification of the Green Algae with Some Consideration of the Origin of Other Organisms with Chlorophylls A and B. Botanical Review 41: 104-135.
- Stewart, W. D. P., and G. A. Rodgers, 1977 The Cyanophyte-Hepatic Symbiosis. II. Nitrogen fixation and the interchange of nitrogen and carbon. The New Phytologist 78: 459-471.
- Stewart, W. D. P., and G. A. Rodgers, 1978 Studies on the Symbiotic Blue-Green Algae of Anthoceros, Blasia and Peltigera. Ecological Bulletins: Environmental Role of Nitrogen-Fixing Blue-GreenAlgae and Asymbiotic Bacteria 26: 247-259.
- Stieha, C., G. García-Ramos, D. N. McLetchie and P. Crowley, 2017 Maintenance of the sexes and persistence of a clonal organism in spatially complex metapopulations. Evolutionary Ecology 31: 363-386.
- Stieha, C. R., A. R. Middleton, J. K. Stieha, S. H. Trott and D. N. McLetchie, 2014 The dispersal process of asexual propagules and the contribution to population persistence in *Marchantia* (Marchantiaceae). American Journal of Botany 101: 348-356.

- Stilwell, J. D., A. Langendam, C. Mays, L. J. M. Sutherland, A. Arillo *et al.*, 2020 Amber from the Triassic to Paleogene of Australia and New Zealand as exceptional preservation of poorly known terrestrial ecosystems. *Scientific Reports* 10: 5703.
- Stotler, R. E., and B. Crandall-Stotler, 2017 A synopsis of the liverwort flora of North America north of Mexico. *Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden* 102: 574-709.
- Stotler, R. E., and B. J. Crandall-Stotler, 2008 Correct author citations for some upper rank names of liverworts (Marchantiophyta). *Taxon* 57: 289-292.
- Stránský, K., M. Streibl and V. Herout, 1967 On natural waxes. VI. Distribution of wax hydrocarbons in plants of different evolutionary levels. *Collection Czechoslov. Chem. Commun.* 32: 3213-3220.
- Stránský, K., M. Streibl and K. Ubik, 1991 On Natural Waxes .30. Unusual Alkanes Pattern of Some Plant Cuticular Waxes. *Collection of Czechoslovak Chemical Communications* 56: 1123-1129.
- Strasburger, E., 1869a Die Befruchtung bei den Famkrautem. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 7: 390-408.
- Strasburger, E., 1869b Die Geschlechtsorgane und die Befruchtung bei *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 7: 409-422.
- Strasburger, E., 1877 Die befruchtungsvorgänge bei *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Jenaische Zeitschrift für Naturwissenschaft* 11: 444-446.
- Strasburger, E., 1884 *Das Botanische Practicum*. Gustav Fischer, Jena.
- Strasburger, E., 1892 *Schwärmsporen, Gameten, pflanzliche Spermatozoiden und das Wesen der Befruchtung*. Gustav Fischer, Jena.
- Strasburger, E., 1894a The Periodic Reduction of the number of the Chromosomes in the Life-History of Living Organisms. *Annals of Botany* 8: 281-316.
- Strasburger, E., 1894b Über periodische Reduktion der Chromosomenzahl im Entwicklungsgang der Organismen (On periodic reduction number of chromosomes in the course of development of organisms). *Annals of Botany* 8: 281-316.
- Strasburger, E., 1906 Typische und allotypische Kernteilung. Ergebnisse und Erörterungen. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 42: 1-71.
- Strasburger, E., 1909 *Histologische Beiträge Heft VII. Zeitpunkt der Bestimmung des Geschlechts, Apogamie, Pathogenese und Reduktionsteilung*. Gustav Fischer, Jena.
- Strasburger, E., 1910 Über geschlechtbestimmende Ursachen. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 48: 427-520; Taf. IX-X.
- Strother, P. K., 1991 A classification schema for the cryptospores. *Palynology* 15: 219-236.
- Strother, P. K., 2010 Thalloid carbonaceous incrustations and the asynchronous evolution of embryophyte characters during the Early Paleozoic. *International Journal of Coal Geology* 83: 154-161.
- Strother, P. K., 2016 Systematics and evolutionary significance of some new cryptospores from the Cambrian of eastern Tennessee, USA. *Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology* 227: 28-41.
- Strother, P. K., S. Al-Hajri and A. Traverse, 1996 New evidence for land plants from the lower Middle Ordovician of Saudi Arabia. *Geology* 24: 55-58.
- Strother, P. K., L. Battison, M. D. Brasier and C. H. Wellman, 2011 Earth's earliest non-marine eukaryotes. *Nature* 473: 505-509.
- Strother, P. K., and W. A. Taylor, 2018 The Evolutionary Origin of the Plant Spore in Relation to the Antithetic Origin of the Plant Sporophyte, pp. 3-20 in *Transformative paleobotany: Papers to commemorate the life and legacy of Thomas N. Taylor*, edited by M. Krings, C. J. Harper, N. R. Cúneo and G. W. Rothwell. Elsevier, Amsterdam, Netherlands.
- Strother, P. K., W. A. Taylor, J. H. Beck and M. Vecoli, 2017 Ordovician spore thalli and the evolution of the plant sporophyte. *Palynology* 41; sup1: 57-68.
- Strother, P. K., and A. Traverse, 1979 Plant microfossils from Llandovery and Wenlock rocks of Pennsylvania. *Palynology* 3: 1-21.
- Strother, P. K., A. Traverse and M. Vecoli, 2015 Cryptospores from the Hanadir Shale Member of the Qasim Formation, Ordovician (Darriwilian) of Saudi Arabia- taxonomy and systematics. *Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology* 212: 97-110.

- Strother, P. K., G. D. Wood, W. A. Taylor and J. H. Beck, 2004 Middle Cambrian cryptospores and the origin of land plants. *Memoirs of the Association of Australasian Palaeontologists* 29: 99-113.
- Strullu-Derrien, C., P. Kenrick and A. H. Knoll, 2019 The Rhynie chert. *Current Biology* 29: R1218-R1223.
- Strullu-Derrien, C., P. Kenrick, S. Pressel, J. G. Duckett, J.-P. Rioult *et al.*, 2014 Fungal associations in *Horneophytion ligneri* from the Rhynie Chert (c. 407 million year old) closely resemble those in extant lower land plants: novel insights into ancestral plant-fungus symbioses. *New Phytologist* 203: 964-979.
- Strullu-Derrien, C., P. Kenrick and M.-A. Selosse, 2016 Origins of the mycorrhizal symbioses in Molecular Mycorrhizal Symbiosis, pp. 3-20 in *Molecular Mycorrhizal Symbiosis*, edited by F. Martin. John Wiley and Sons.
- Strullu-Derrien, C., M.-A. Selosse, P. Kenrick and F. M. Martin, 2018 The origin and evolution of mycorrhizal symbioses- from palaeomycology to phylogenomics. *New Phytologist*: doi: 10.1111/nph.15076.
- Strullu-Derrien, C., and D.-G. Strullu, 2007 Mycorrhization of fossil and living plants. *Comptes Rendus Palevol* 6: 483-494.
- Studhalter, R. A., 1931 Germination of Spores and Development of Juvenile Thallus of *Riella americana*. *Botanical Gazette* 92: 172-191.
- Studhalter, R. A., 1932 The Elusive Ruffle Plant, *Riella*. *The Scientific Monthly* 35: 303-311.
- Studhalter, R. A., 1938 Independence of Sporophyte in *Riella* and *Sphaerocarpus*. *Annales Bryologici* 11: 153-154.
- Studhalter, R. A., 1942 The Foot of *Riella americana* and Its Relation to Nutrition of the Sporophyte. *Botanical Gazette* 103: 633-650.
- Studhalter, R. A., and M. E. Cox, 1940a The Gemma of *Riella americana*. *The Bryologist* 43: 141-157.
- Studhalter, R. A., and M. E. Cox, 1940b The Gemmaling of *Riella americana*. *The Bryologist* 44: 77-93.
- Studhalter, R. A., and M. E. Cox, 1941a The Lateral Leaf Scale of *Riella americana*. *The Bryologist* 44: 19-27.
- Studhalter, R. A., and M. E. Cox, 1941b The Ventral Scale of *Riella americana*. *The Bryologist* 44: 29-40.
- Sturm, J., 1832 *Deutschlands flora in abbildungen nach der natur*. Gedruckt auf kosten des verfassers, Nürnberg.
- Sturtevant, A. H., 2001 *A History of Genetics*. Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press.
- Styles, F. H. E., 1766 On the sexes of plants; Remarks on the impregnation of vegetables. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society* 55: 258-266; Tab. VIII & IX.
- Suetsugu, N., A. Takemiya, S.-G. Kong, T. Higa, A. Komatsu *et al.*, 2016 RPT2-NCH1 subfamily of NPH3-like proteins is essential for the chloroplast accumulation response in land plants. *Proceeding of the National Academy of Sciences USA* 113: 10424-10429.
- Sugano, S. S., and R. Nishihama, 2018 CRISPR/Cas9-Based Genome Editing of Transcription Factor Genes in *Marchantia polymorpha*, pp. 109-126 in *Plant Transcription factors*, edited by N. Yamaguchi. Humana Press, New York, NY.
- Sugano, S. S., R. Nishihama, M. Shirakawa, J. Takagi, Y. Matsuda *et al.*, 2018 Efficient CRISPR/Cas9-based genome editing and its application to conditional genetic analysis in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *PLoS ONE* 13: e0205117.
- Sugano, S. S., M. Shirakawa, J. Takagi, Y. Matsuda, T. Shimada *et al.*, 2014 CRISPR/Cas9-Mediated Targeted Mutagenesis in the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 55: 475-481.
- Sugawara, Y., and M. Takeuchi, 1988 Changes in the resistance of protoplasts and regenerated cells to freezing and osmotic dehydration during protoplast culture of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Cryobiology* 25: 517.
- Suire, C., 1970 Recherches cytologiques sur deux Hépatiques: *Pe/lia epiphy/la* (L.) Corda (Metzgeriale) et *Radula complanata* (L.) Oum. (Jungermanniale). Ergastome, sporogenese et spermatogenese. *Le Botaniste* 53: 125-392.
- Suire, C., 1976 Le système sécréteur chez les Hépatiques. *Bull Soc Bot de France* 123: 191-197.

- Suire, C., 2000 A comparative, transmission-electron microscopic study on the formation of oil-bodies in liverworts. *J. Hattori Bot. Lab.* 89: 209-232.
- Suire, C., F. Bouvier, R. A. Backhaus, D. Begu, M. Bonneau *et al.*, 2000 Cellular localization of isoprenoid biosynthetic enzymes in *Marchantia polymorpha*. Uncovering a new role of oil bodies. *Plant Physiology* 124: 971-978.
- Suleiman, A. A. A., J. Bacon, A. Christie and D. H. Lewis, 1979 The carbohydrates of the leafy liverwort, *Plagiochila asplenoides* (L.) Dum. *New Phytologist* 82: 439-448.
- Suleiman, A. A. A., and D. H. Lewis, 1980 Carbohydrate metabolism in the leafy liverwort, *Plagiochila asplenoides* (L.) Dum. var. major Nees. *New Phytologist* 84: 45-58.
- Sullivant, W. S., 1845 *Musci Alleghaniensis*, Columbus, Ohio.
- Sullivant, W. S., 1848 Contributions to the Bryology and Hepaticology of North America I. Memoirs of American Academy Arts Sci 3: 57-66; Tab. I-V.
- Sullivant, W. S., 1856 *The Musci and Hepaticae of the United States east of the Mississippi River. Contributed to the second edition of Gray's Manual of botany*. G. P. Putman, New York.
- Sun, C. N., 1963 Submicroscopic Structure and Development of Chloroplasts of *Marchantiopsida*. *Journal of Electron Microscopy* 12: 254-259.
- Sun, Y., B. Harpazi, A. Wijeranatha-Yapa, E. Merilo, J. de Vries *et al.*, 2019 A ligand-independent origin of abscisic acid perception. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences USA* 116: 24892-24899.
- Sun, Y., X. He and D. Glenny, 2014 Transantarctic disjunctions in Schistochilaceae (Marchantiophyta) explained by early extinction events, post Gondwanan radiations and palaeoclimatic changes. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution* 76: 189-201.
- Sussman, A. S., 1965 Physiology of dormancy and germination in the propagules of cryptogamic plants, pp. 933-1025 in *Differentiation and Development*, edited by A. Lang. Springer-Verlag Berlin, Heidelberg.
- Suza, J., 1938 Denkwürdige Lebermoose des xerothermen Gebietes in der Tschecho-Slowakei. *Acta Botanica Bohemica* 12: 3-68; Tafel I.
- Suzuki, H., 1966 The germination of gemma in *Marchantia diptera* Mont. and *M. polymorpha* L. *Journal of Japanese Botany* 41: 356-362.
- Suzuki, H., C. J. Harrison, M. Shimamura, T. Kohchi and R. Nishihama, 2020 Positional cues regulate dorsal organ formation in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Journal of Plant Research* 133: 311-321.
- Suzuki, H., T. Kohchi and R. Nishihama, 2021 Auxin Biology in Bryophyta: A Simple Platform with Versatile Functions. *Cold Spring Harb Perspect Biol*: a040055.
- Suzuki, K., 2004 Characterization of telomere DNA among five species of pteridophytes and bryophytes. *Journal of Bryology* 26: 175-180.
- Suzuki, T., S. Takio and T. Satoh, 1998 Light-dependent expression in liverwort cells of chlL-N and chlB identified as chloroplast genes involved in chlorophyll synthesis in the dark. *Journal of Plant Physiology* 152: 31-37.
- Suzuki, T., S. Takio, K. Tanaka, I. Yamamoto and T. Satoh, 1999 Differential Light Regulation of the rbcS Gene Expression in Two Cell Lines of the Liverwort *Marchantia paleacea* var. *diptera*. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 40: 100-103.
- Suzuki, T., S. Takio, I. Yamamoto and T. Satoh, 2001 Characterization of cDNA of the liverwort phytochrome gene, and phytochrome involvement in the light-dependent and light-independent protochlorophyllide oxidoreductase gene expression in *Marchantia paleacea* var. *diptera*. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 42: 576-582.
- Swartz, R. A., J. M. Cheeseman and M. L. Sargent, 1985 Daily rhythms of photosynthesis and respiration in *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *American Journal of Botany* 72: 798.
- Syrenius, S., 1613 *Zielnik herbarzem z języka łacińskiego zowią*. Drukarni Bazylego Skalskiego, Cracoviae.
- Szepesfalvy, J., 1955 Über die Verbreitung der Sporen einiger Lebermoose durch Tiere in Mittel-Ungarn. *Mitteilungen der Thuringischen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 1: 236-239.
- Szovenyi, P., S. A. Rensing, D. Lang, G. A. Wray and A. J. Shaw, 2011 Generation-Biased Gene Expression in a Bryophyte Model System. *Molecular Biology and Evolution* 28: 803-812.

- Szövényi, P., M. Ricca, Z. Hock, J. A. Shaw, K. K. Shimizu *et al.*, 2013 Selection Is No More Efficient in Haploid than in Diploid Life Stages of an Angiosperm and a Moss. *Molecular Biology and Evolution* 30: 1929-1939.
- Sztein, A. E., J. D. Cohen and T. J. Cooke, 2000 Evolutionary patterns in the auxin metabolism of green plants. *International Journal of Plant Sciences* 161: 849-859.
- Sztein, A. E., J. D. Cohen, I. G. de la Fuente and T. J. Cooke, 1999 Auxin metabolism in mosses and liverworts. *American Journal of Botany* 86: 1544-1555.
- Szweykowski, J., K. Buczkowska and I. J. Odrzykoski, 2005 *Conocephalum salebrosum* (Marchantiopsida, Conocephalaceae) – a new Holarctic liverwort species. *Plant Systematics and Evolution* 253: 133-158.
- Szweykowski, J., and M. Krzakowa, 1979 Variation of Four Enzyme Systems in Polish Populations of *Conocephalum conicum* (L.) Dum. (Hepaticae, Marchantiales). *Bulletin de l'Academie Polonaise des Sciences Biologiques, Classe II* 27: 37-41.
- Taira, Z., M. Takei, K. Endo, T. Hashimoto, Y. Sakiya *et al.*, 1994 Marchantin-a Trimethyl Ether - Its Molecular-Structure and Tubocurarine-Like Skeletal-Muscle Relaxation Activity. *Chemical & Pharmaceutical Bulletin* 42: 52-56.
- Takahashi, G., S. Betsuyaku, N. Okuzumi, T. Kiyosue and Y. Hirakawa, 2021 An Evolutionarily Conserved Coreceptor Gene Is Essential for CLAVATA Signaling in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Frontiers in Plant Science* 12: 657548.
- Takahashi, H., and Y. Asakawa, 2017 Transcriptome Analysis of Marchantin Biosynthesis from the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Natural Product Communications* 12: 1269-1272.
- Takahashi, H., and Y. Kodama, 2020 CRUNC- a cryopreservation method for unencapsulated gemmae of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *PeerJ* 8: e10174.
- Takemura, M., T. Hamada, H. Kida and K. Ohyama, 2012 Cold-Induced Accumulation of omega-3 Polyunsaturated Fatty Acid in a Liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Bioscience Biotechnology and Biochemistry* 76: 785-790.
- Takemura, M., T. Maoka and N. Misawa, 2014 Carotenoid Analysis of a Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* and Functional Identification of its Lycopene beta- and epsilon-Cyclase Genes. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 55: 194-200.
- Takemura, M., T. Maoka and N. Misawa, 2015a Biosynthetic routes of hydroxylated carotenoids (xanthophylls) in *Marchantia polymorpha*, and production of novel and rare xanthophylls through pathway engineering in *Escherichia coli*. *Planta* 241: 699-710.
- Takemura, M., and N. Misawa, 2021 Carotenoid biosynthesis in liverworts, pp. 115-119 in *Carotenoids: Biosynthetic and Biofunctional Approaches*, edited by N. Misawa. Springer Nature Singapore, Singapore.
- Takemura, M., S. Nagaya and H. Kida, 2015b Effect of the 5'-untranslated region on the expression of transgene in liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant Biotechnology* 32: 317-331.
- Takemura, M., K. Oda, K. Yamato, E. Ohta, Y. Nakamura *et al.*, 1992 Gene Clusters for Ribosomal-Proteins in the Mitochondrial Genome of a Liverwort, *Marchantia-Polymerpha*. *Nucleic Acids Research* 20: 3199-3205.
- Takemura, M., Y. Okimura, H. Kida, T. Hamada and K. Ohyama, 2011 Blue light enhances the accumulation of eicosapentaenoic acid in a liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Plant Biotechnology* 28: 489-492.
- Takenaka, M., S. Yamaoka, T. Hanajiri, Y. Shimizu-Ueda, K. T. Yamato *et al.*, 2000 Direct transformation and plant regeneration of the haploid liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Transgenic Research* 9: 179-185.
- Takeuchi, M., H. Matsushima and Y. Sugawara, 1980 Long-Term Freeze-Preservation of Protoplasts of Carrot and *Marchantia*. *Cryo-Letters* 1: 519-524.
- Takezawa, D., 2018 Mechanisms Underlying Freezing and Desiccation Tolerance in Bryophytes, pp. 167-187 in *Survival Strategies in Extreme Cold and Desiccation*, edited by M. Iwaya-Inoue, M. Sakurai and M. Uemura. Springer Nature, Singapore.
- Takezawa, D., K. Komatsu and Y. Sakata, 2011 ABA in bryophytes- how a universal growth regulator in life became a plant hormone? *Journal of Plant Research* 124: 437-453.

- Takikawa, Y., Y. Senga, T. Nonomura, Y. Matsuda, K. Kakutani *et al.*, 2014 Targeted destruction of fungal structures of *Erysiphe trifoliorum* on flat leaf surfaces of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant Biology* 16: 291-295.
- Takio, S., 1990 Nitrate Reductase Inactivator in a Chlorate Resistant Mutant of the Liverwort, *Marchantia-Paleacea* Var Diptera. *Journal of Plant Physiology* 136: 30-34.
- Takio, S., and S. Hino, 1988 Nitrate Reductase from Suspension Cultured Cells of *Marchantia Polymorpha* L. *Journal of Plant Physiology* 132: 470-473.
- Takio, S., K. Ikuta, Y. Satoh and T. Satoh, 1993 Photosynthetic Properties of Dark-bleached Cells of the Newly Established Line from the Liverwort, *Marchantia paleacea* var. diptera. *Journal of Plant Physiology* 142: 6-11.
- Takio, S., N. Nakao, T. Suzuki, K. Tanaka, I. Yamamoto *et al.*, 1998 Light-dependent expression of protochlorophyllide oxidoreductase gene in the liverwort, *Marchantia paleacea* var. diptera. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 39: 665-669.
- Takio, S., S. Takami and S. Hino, 1988 Photosynthetic Ability of Dark-grown *Marchantia paleacea* Cells in Suspension Culture. *Journal of Plant Physiology* 132: 195-198.
- Takio, S., N. Takase and T. Satoh, 1999 Hypermethylation of CpNpG and CpG sequences flanking telomeres in the liverwort, *Marchantia paleacea* var. diptera. *Journal of Plant Physiology* 154: 341-345.
- Takizawa, R., M. Hatada, Y. Moriwaki, S. Abe, Y. Yamashita *et al.*, 2021 Fungal-Type Terpene Synthases in *Marchantia polymorpha* Are Involved in Sesquiterpene Biosynthesis in Oil Body Cells. *Plant Cell Physiology* 62: 528-537.
- Takuno, S., J. H. Ran and B. S. Gaut, 2016 Evolutionary patterns of genic DNA methylation vary across land plants. *Nature Plants* 2.
- Tamura, M., M. Tanabe, J. P. T. Valkonen and M. Akita, 2019 Sunagoke Moss (*Racomitrium japonicum*) Used for Greening Roofs Is Severely Damaged by *Sclerotium delphinii* and Protected by a Putative *Bacillus amyloliquefaciens* Isolate. *Frontiers in Microbiology* 10: 00372.
- Tan, T. Q., P. N. Hoang, L. N. Vy, B. L. Anh, D. T. Nhut *et al.*, 2020 Improving in vitro Biomass and Evaluating  $\alpha$ -glucosidase Inhibition Activity of Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Asian Journal of Plant Sciences* 19: 133-145.
- Tanaka, D., K. Ishizaki, T. Kohchi and K. T. Yamato, 2016a Cryopreservation of Gemmae from the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 57: 300-306.
- Tanaka, H., M. Sato, Y. Ogasawara, N. Hamashima, O. Buchner *et al.*, 2017 Chloroplast aggregation during the cold-positioning response in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Journal of Plant Research*.
- Tanaka, H., R. Suzuki, N. Okabe, T. Suzuki and Y. Kodama, 2018 Salinity stress-responsive transcription factors in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant Biotechnology* 35: 281-284.
- Tanaka, J., and K. Ueda, 1974 Electron microscopical observation on the spermatogenesis in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Miscellanea Bryologica et Lichenologica* 6: 180.
- Tanaka, K., S. Takio, I. Yamamoto and T. Satoh, 1996 Purification of the cytosolic CuZn-superoxide dismutase (CuZn-SOD) of *Marchantia paleacea* var diptera and its resemblance to CuZn-SOD from chloroplasts. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 37: 523-529.
- Tanaka, M., T. Esaki, H. Kenmoku, T. Koeduka, Y. Kiyoyama *et al.*, 2016b Direct evidence of specific localization of sesquiterpenes and marchantin A in oil body cells of *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Phytochemistry* 130: 77-84.
- Tansley, A. G., 1912 Meiosis and alternation of generations. *New Phytologist* 11: 213–216.
- Tanurdzic, M., and J. A. Banks, 2004 Sex-determining mechanisms in land plants. *Plant Cell* 16: S61-S71.
- Tarén, N., 1958 Regulating the Initial Development of Gemmae in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *The Bryologist* 61: 191-204.
- Tatuno, S., 1933a Geschlechtshromosomen bei einigen Lebermoosen I. *The botanical magazine, Tokyo = Shokubutsugaku zasshi* 47: 30-44.
- Tatuno, S., 1933b Geschlechtshromosomen bei einigen Lebermoosen II. *The botanical magazine, Tokyo = Shokubutsugaku zasshi* 47: 438-445.

- Tatuno, S., 1935 Heterochromosomen der Lebermoosen. I. Heterochromosomen bei einigen Arten unter Jungermanniales. *The Botanical Magazine Tokyo* 49: 628-635.
- Tatuno, S., 1936 Geschlechtschromosomen bei einigen Lebermoosen IV Geschlechtschromosomen bei zwei *Frullania*-Arten. *Botanical Magazine Tokyo* 50: 401-405.
- Tatuno, S., 1937 VII. Geschlechtschromosomen bei einigen Arten von Gattung *Marchantia*. *Botanical Magazine Tokyo* 51: 860-866.
- Tatuno, S., 1938a Heterochromosomen bei Lebermoose IV. *The botanical magazine, Tokyo = Shokubutsugaku zasshi* 52: 45-51.
- Tatuno, S., 1938b Weitere Untersuchungen über die Polyploidie und geographische Verbreitung bei *Dumontiera hirsuta* I. *The botanical magazine, Tokyo = Shokubutsugaku zasshi* 53: 345-350.
- Tatuno, S., 1938c Weitere Untersuchungen über die Polyploidie und geographische Verbreitung bei *Dumontiera hirsuta* II. *The botanical magazine, Tokyo = Shokubutsugaku zasshi* 53: 406-410.
- Tatuno, S., 1941 Zytologische Untersuchungen über die Lebermoose von Japan. *Journal of science of the Hiroshima University. Series B. Division 2. Botany* 4: Art. 6.
- Tatuno, S., 1950a Weitere Untersuchungen über die Polyploidie und geographische Verbreitung bei *Dumontiera hirsuta* III. *The botanical magazine, Tokyo = Shokubutsugaku zasshi* 63: 83-88.
- Tatuno, S., 1950b Weitere Untersuchungen über die Polyploidie und geographische Verbreitung bei *Dumontiera hirsuta* IV. *The botanical magazine, Tokyo = Shokubutsugaku zasshi* 63: 125-130.
- Tatuno, S., 1952 Vergleichung der Morphologie der intraspezifischen Polyploiden von *Dumontiera hirsuta* und die Artkonstante Japanese *Journal Genetics* 27: 121-128.
- Tatuno, S., 1955 Chromosomen bei einigen Arten von *Marchantiales* aus Japan. *Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory* 14: 109-112.
- Tatuno, S., 1956 Zytologische Untersuchungen fiber die Lebermoose. *Japan Journal Genetics* 31: 334-341.
- Tatuno, S., 1957 Vergleichende untersuchungen über die heterochromasie bei ordnung *Marchantiales* II. *Journal of Science Hiroshima University, series B, Div 2* 8: 81-116.
- Tatuno, S., 1960 Weitere Untersuchungen über die Vergleichung der Heterochromasie bei einigen europäischen und amerikanischen Arten der *Marchantiales*. *Cytologia* 25: 214-228.
- Tatuno, S., 1970 Early DNA Synthesis in the X-chromosome of *Pellia neesiana*. *Cytologia* 35: 220-226.
- Tatuno, S., R. Tanaka and Y. Yonezawa, 1971 H3-thymidine Autoradiographic Study on the Heteropycnosis and DNA Synthesis in *Calobryum rotundifolium* (n=9). *The Botanical Magazine Tokyo* 84: 88-93.
- Tawfik, M. M., K. T. Yamato, T. Kohchi, T. Koeduka and K. Matsui, 2017 n-Hexanal and (Z)-3 hexenal are generated from arachidonic acid and linolenic acid by a lipoxygenase in *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Bioscience, Biotechnology, and Biochemistry* 81: 1148-1155.
- Taylor, A. O., and B. A. Bonner, 1967 Isolation of Phytochrome from the Alga *Mesotaenium* and Liverwort *Sphaerocarpos*. *Plant Physiology* 42: 762-766.
- Taylor, J., P. J. Hollingsworth and W. C. Bigelow, 1974 Electron Microscopy of Liverwort Spores and Elaters. *The Bryologist* 77: 281-327.
- Taylor, J., and G. J. LeVee, 1973 Comparative micromorphology of spore and elater ornamentation in *Blasia pusilla*. *The Michigan Botanist* 12: 129-132.
- Taylor, J., G. J. LeVee, P. J. Hollingsworth and W. C. Bigelow, 1976 Sporopollenin and major mineral constituents of the spores, elaters, and capsule wall of *Conocephalum conicum*. *Michigan Botanist* 15: 167-172.
- Taylor, J., and L. W. Mericle, 1982 Pitting of Cells in the *Capocephalum* Stalk of *Conocephalum conicum* (L.) Dum. *The Bryologist* 85: 115-117.
- Taylor, P. J., S. M. Eppley and L. K. Jesson, 2007 Sporophytic Inbreeding Depression in Mosses Occurs in a Species with Separate Sexes but Not in a Species with Combined Sexes.pdf. *American Journal of Botany* 94: 1853-1859.
- Taylor, T., 1836 Hepaticae in *MacKay's Flora hibernica - comprising the flowering plants, ferns, Characeæ, Musci, Hepaticæ, Lichenes and Algæ of Ireland - arranged according to the natural system with a synopsis of the genera according to the Linnaean system*. William Curry Jun and Company, Dublin.
- Taylor, T., 1837 De Marchantieis. *Transactions of the Linnean Society* 17: 375-395.

- Taylor, T., 1846 New Hepaticae. London Journal of Botany 5: 258-284; 365-417.
- Taylor, T., E. Taylor and M. Krings, 2009 *Paleobotany: the Biology and evolution of fossil plants*. Academic Press, Elsevier, New York.
- Taylor, T. N., 1988 The Origin of Land Plants- Some Answers, More Questions. Taxon 37: 805-833.
- Taylor, T. N., H. Kerp and H. Hass, 2005 Life history biology of early land plants: deciphering the gametophyte phase. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences USA 102: 5892–5897.
- Taylor, T. N., W. Remy, H. Hass and H. Kerp, 1995 Fossil arbuscular mycorrhizae from the early Devonian. Mycologia 87: 560-573.
- Taylor, T. N., E. L. Taylor, A. L. Decombeix, A. Schwendemann, R. Serbet *et al.*, 2010 The Enigmatic Devonian Fossil Prototaxites Is Not a Rolled-up Liverwort Mat: Comment on the Paper by Graham Et Al. (Ajb 97: 268-275). American Journal of Botany 97: 1074-1078.
- Taylor, W. A., 1995a Spores in Earliest Land Plants. Nature 373: 391-392.
- Taylor, W. A., 1995b Ultrastructure of Tetrahedraletes medinensis (Strother and Traverse) Wellman and Richardson, from the Upper Ordovician of southern Ohio. Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology 85: 183-187.
- Taylor, W. A., 1997 Ultrastructure of lower Paleozoic dyads from southern Ohio II- Dyadospora murusattenuata, functional and evolutionary considerations. Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology 97: 1-8.
- Taylor, W. A., G. P. A. and C. H. Wellman, 2011 Wall ultrastructure in three species of the dispersed spore Emphanisporites from the Early Devonian. Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology 163: 264-280.
- Taylor, W. A., and P. K. Strother, 2008 Ultrastructure of some Cambrian palynomorphs from the Bright Angel Shale, Arizona, USA. Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology 151: 41-50.
- Taylor, W. A., P. K. Strother, M. Vecoli and S. i. Al-Hajri, 2017 Wall ultrastructure of the oldest embryophytic spores- Implications for early land plant evolution. Revue de Micropaléontologie 60.
- Taylor, W. A., and T. N. Taylor, 1987 Spore Wall Ultrastructure of Protosalvinia. American Journal of Botany 74: 437-443.
- Teich, R., C. Grauvogel and J. Petersen, 2007 Intron distribution in Plantae: 500 million years of stasis during land plant evolution. Gene 394: 96-104.
- Temsch, E. M., J. Greilhuber and R. Krisai, 2010 Genome size in liverworts. Preslia 82: 63-80.
- Tenge, F.-K., 1959 Zur Physiologie der Sporenkeimung von Riella affinis. Zeitschrift für Botanik 47: 287-305.
- Tenore, V., and G. A. Pasquale, 1872-1886 *Atlante di botanica popolare, ossia Illustrazione di piante notevoli di ogni famiglia*. Raimondo Petraraja, Napoli.
- Téodoresco, E. C., 1928 Sur le protonéma des Marchantiacées. Archives de Botanique Bulletin Mensuel 2: 57-67.
- Téodoresco, E. C., 1929 Observations sur la croissance des plantes aux lumières de diverses longeurs d'ondé. Annales des sciences naturelles Botanique 10.11: 201-335; Planche I.
- Téodoresco, E. C., 1899 Influence de l'acide carbonique sur la forme et la structure des plantes. Revue Générale de Botanique 11: 445-470.
- Terui, K., 1975 Abnormalities in Marchantia polymorpha L. Annual report of the Faculty of Education, University of Iwate 35: 61-67.
- Terui, K., 1976 Effects of Environmental Factors on the Formation of Reproductive Organs of Marchantia polymorpha. Miscellanea Bryologica et Lichenologica 7: 108-109.
- Terui, K., 1981 Growth and Gemma-cup Formation in Relation to Archegoniophore Protrusion in Marchantia polymorpha L. Ann. Rep. Fac. Educ., Iwate Univ. 40: 19-28.
- Thamm, A., T. S. Saunders and L. Dolan, 2019 Independent evolution of lateral inhibition mechanisms in different lineages of land 1 plants- MpFEW RHIZOIDS1 miRNA-mediated lateral inhibition controls rhizoid cell 2 patterning in Marchantia polymorpha. BioRxiv.
- Thamm, A., T. S. Saunders and L. Dolan, 2020 MpFEW RHIZOIDS1 miRNA-Mediated Lateral Inhibition Controls Rhizoid Cell Patterning in Marchantia polymorpha. Current Biology 30: 1905-1915.
- Thatcher, E. P., 1949 Bryophytes of an Artificially Illuminated Cave. The Bryologist 52: 212-214.
- Thaxter, R., 1910 Notes on Chilean Fungi I. Botanical Gazette 50: 430-442; Plates XVIII-XIX.

- Thelander, M., K. Landberg and E. Sundberg, 2017 Auxin-mediated developmental control in the moss *Physcomitrella patens*. *Journal of Experimental Botany*: doi:10.1093/jxb/erx1255.
- Thelander, M., K. Landberg and E. Sundberg, 2019 Minimal auxin sensing levels in vegetative moss stem cells revealed by a ratiometric reporter. *New Phytologist* 224: 775-788.
- Theoderico, 1540 *Botanicon, Continens Herbarum, Aliorumque*. Christianus Egenolphus, Francoforti.
- Theodorus, I., C. Bauhin and N. Braun, 1613 *Neuw vollkommenlich Kreuterbuch :mit schönen und kunstlichen Figuren aller Gewachs der Bäumen, Stauden und Kräutern so in teutschen und welschen Landen, auch in Hispanien, Ostund West Indien oder in der Newen Welt wachsen ... /durch Jacobus Theodorus Tabernaemontanum ... jetzt widerumb mit vielen schönen neuen Figuren auch nützlich Arzneyen und andern gutern Stücken sonderlich aber das ander and dritte Theil mit sonderm Fleiss gemehret durch Casparum Bauhinum ... Durch Paulum Jacobi in Verlegung Johann Dreytels, Franckfurt am Mayn.*
- Theophrastus, B. Einarson and G. K. K. Link, 1990 *De causis plantarum. III*. Heinemann, London.
- Theophrastus, T. Gazes and G. Merula, 1483 *De causis plantarum; De historia plantarum. Bartholomaeum Confalonerium de Salodio, Taruisii.*
- Theophrastus, and A. Hort, Sir, 1916 *Enquiry into Plants and Minor Works on Odours and Weather Signs. I*. William Heinemann, London.
- Thimann, K. V., 1935 On the plant growth hormone produced by *Rhizopus suinus*. *Journal of Biological Chemistry* 109: 279-291.
- Thimann, K. V., and F. Skoog, 1933 Studies on the growth hormone of plants. III. The inhibiting action of the growth substnace on bud development. *Proceeding of the National Academy of Sciences USA* 19: 714-716.
- Thomas, R. J., 1977 Wall Analyses of *Lophocolea* Seta Cells (Bryophyta) Before and After Elongation. *Plant Physiology* 59: 337-340.
- Thomas, R. J., 1980 Cell elongation in hepaticas: the seta system. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 107: 339-345.
- Thomas, R. J., M. A. Harrison, J. Taylor and P. B. Kaufman, 1983 Endogenous Auxin and Ethylene in *Pellia*. *Plant Physiology* 73: 395-397.
- Thomas, R. J., D. S. Stanton and M. A. Grusak, 1979 Radioactive Tracer Study of Sporophyte Nutrition in Hepaticas. *American Journal of Botany* 66: 398-403.
- Thomas, R. J., J. Taylor and M. J. Montague, 1970 The Growth Response of *Lophocolea heterophylla* Setae Segments to Exogenous Indole-3-Acetic Acid. *The Bryologist* 73: 713-715.
- Thomas, R. J., T. G. Woodward and H. A. Rogoff, 2002 Growth Asymmetry and Auxin Transport in Setae of Gravistimulated *Pellia epiphylla* Sporophytes. *The Bryologist* 105: 407-410.
- Thompson, R. C., 1924 *The Assyrian Herbal*. Luzac and Co., London.
- Thompson, R. H., 1941 The Morphology of *Riella affinis*. I. Germination of the Spore and Development of the Thallus. *American Jounal of Botany* 28: 845-855.
- Thompson, R. H., 1942 The Morphology of *Riella affinis*. II. Development of the Sex Organs, Fertilization, and Development of the Sporophyte. *American Jounal of Botany* 29: 275-281.
- Thummel, R. V., W. H. Brightly and C. A. E. Strömberg, 2019 Evolution of phytolith deposition in modern bryophytes, and implications for the fossil record and influence on silica cycle in early land plant evolution. *New Phytologist* 221: 2273-2285.
- Thunberg, C. P., 1784 *Flora Japonica - sistens plantas insularum japonicarum ; secundus systema sexuale emendatum redactas; ad XX classes, ordines, genera et species; cum differentiis specificis, synonymis pavcis, descriptionibus concinnis et XXXIX inconibus adiectis*. I. G. Mülleriano, Lipsiae.
- Thunberg, C. P., 1800 *Prodromus plantarum Capensium - quas in promontorio Bonæ Spei Africes. Joh. Fr. Edman, Upsaliae.*
- Thuret, G., 1849 Sur les anthéridies des Fougeres. *Annales des sciences naturelles. Botanique* 3.11: 5-12; Planches 12-15.
- Thuret, G., 1851 Recherches sur les Zoospores des Algues et les Anthéridies des Cryptogames. *Annales de Sciences Naturelles Botanique* 3.16: 5-39; Planches 31-15.
- Thuret, G., 1854 Recherches sur la fecondation des Fucacees, suivies d'observations sur les antheridies des algues. *Annales de Sciences Naturelles Botanique* 4.2 197-214; Planches 191-194.

- Thuret, G., 1855 Recherches sur la fécondation des Fucacees, suivies d'observations sur les antheridies des algues. *Annales de Sciences Naturelles Botanique* 4.3 1-28; Planches 21-23.
- Thuret, G., 1856 Sur les anthéridies du Fegatella conica, Corda. *Mémoires de la Société impériale des sciences naturelles de Cherbourg* 4: 216-218.
- Tilden, J., 1894 On the morphology of hepatic elaters. With special reference to branching elaters of *Conocephalus conicus*. *Minnesota Botanical Studies* 9: 43-53; Plates IV-VI.
- Tilney, L. G., T. J. Cooke, P. S. Connelly and M. S. Tilney, 1990 The distribution of plasmodesmata and its relationship to morphogenesis in fern gametophytes. *Development* 110: 1209-1221.
- Timme, R. E., T. R. Bachvaroff and C. F. Delwiche, 2012 Broad Phylogenomic Sampling and the Sister Lineage of Land Plants. *Plos One* 7.
- Tinney, F. W., 1935a Chromosome Structure and Behavior in *Sphaerocarpos*. *American Journal of Botany* 22: 543-558.
- Tinney, F. W., 1935b Chromosome Structure and Behavior in *Sphaerocarpos texanus*. *American Journal of Botany* 22: 699-704.
- Togawa, T., T. Adachi, D. Harada, T. Mitani, D. Tanaka *et al.*, 2018 Cryopreservation of *Marchantia polymorpha* spermatozoa. *Journal of Plant Research* 131: 1047-1054.
- Tognoni, F., 2005 Nature Described: Fabio Colonna and Natural History Illustration. *Nuncius. Journal of the History of Science* 20: 347-370.
- Tomescu, A. M. F., 2016 The Early Cretaceous Apple Bay flora of Vancouver Island- a hotspot of fossil bryophyte diversity. *Canadian Journal of Botany* 94.
- Tomescu, A. M. F., B. Bomfleur, A. C. Bippus and M. A. Savoretti, 2018a Why are bryophytes so rare in the fossil record? A spotlight on taphonomy and fossil preservation, pp. in press in *Transformative paleobotany: Papers to commemorate the life and legacy of Thomas N. Taylor*, edited by M. Krings, C. J. Harper, N. R. Cúneo and G. W. Rothwell. Elsevier, Amsterdam, Netherlands.
- Tomescu, A. M. F., B. Bomfleur, A. C. Bippus and M. A. Savoretti, 2018b Why are bryophytes so rare in the fossil record? A spotlight on taphonomy and fossil preservation, pp. 375-416 in *Transformative paleobotany: Papers to commemorate the life and legacy of Thomas N. Taylor*, edited by M. Krings, C. J. Harper, N. R. Cúneo and G. W. Rothwell. Elsevier, Amsterdam, Netherlands.
- Tomescu, A. M. F., R. Honegger and G. W. Rothwell, 2008 Earliest fossil record of bacterial-cyanobacterial mat consortia- the early Silurian Passage Creek biota (440 Ma, Virginia, USA). *Geobiology* 6: 120-124.
- Tomescu, A. M. F., L. M. Pratt, G. W. Rothwell, P. K. Strother and G. C. Nadon, 2009 Carbon isotopes support the presence of extensive land floras pre-dating the origin of vascular plants. *Palaeogeography, Palaeoclimatology, Palaeoecology* 283: 46-59.
- Tomescu, A. M. F., and G. W. Rothwell, 2006 Wetlands before tracheophytes- Thalloid terrestrial communities of the Early Silurian Passage Creek biota (Virginia). *Geological Society of America Special Papers* 399: 41-56.
- Tomescu, A. M. F., R. W. Tate, N. G. Mack and V. J. Calder, 2010 Simulating fossilization to resolve the taxonomic affinities of thalloid fossils in Early Silurian (ca. 425 Ma) terrestrial assemblages, pp. 183-190 in *Biology of Lichens - Symbiosis, Ecology, Environm. Monitoring, Systematics, Cyber Applications*, edited by T. H. N. I. e. al. J. Cramer in der Gebrüder Borntraeger Verlagsbuchhandlung, Stuttgart.
- Tori, M., M. Aoki and Y. Asakawa, 1994 Chenopodene, Marchantin-P and Riccardin-G from the Liverwort *Marchantia Chenopoda*. *Phytochemistry* 36: 73-76.
- Tori, m., M. Toyota, L. J. Harrison, K. Takikawa and Y. Asakawa, 1985 Total assignment of <sup>1</sup>H and <sup>13</sup>C NMR spectra of marchantins isolated from liverworts. *Tetrahedron Letters* 26: 4735-4738.
- Torrey, J., 1819 *A catalogue of plants, growing spontaneously within thirty miles of the City of New-York*. Websters and Skinners, Albany.
- Torrey, R. H., 1932 *Marchantia polymorpha* after forest fires. *Torreya* 32: 9-10, 128-129.
- Tougane, K., K. Komatsu, S. B. Bhyan, Y. Sakata, K. Ishizaki *et al.*, 2010 Evolutionarily Conserved Regulatory Mechanisms of Abscisic Acid Signaling in Land Plants: Characterization of

- ABSCISIC ACID INSENSITIVE1-Like Type 2C Protein Phosphatase in the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant Physiology* 152: 1529-1543.
- Tounou, E., S. Takio, A. Sakai, K. Ono and H. Takano, 2002 Ampicillin Inhibits Chloroplast Division in Cultured Cells of the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Cytologia* 67: 429-434.
- Tournefort, J. P. d., 1694 *Élémens de botanique Tome I*. De l'Imprimerie Royale, Paris.
- Touwaide, A., 1985 Unrecueil grec de pharmacologie du Xe siècle illustré au XIV<sup>e</sup> siècle, le Vaticanus Gr. 284. *Scriptorium* 39: 13-56.
- Touwaide, A., 2009 Translation and transliteration of plant names in Hunayn b. Ishaq's and Istifan b. Basil's Arabic version of Dioscorides, *De materia medica*. *Al-Qantara* 30: 557-580.
- Towers, G. H. N., and R. Darnley, 1953 Lignin chemistry and the taxonomy of higher plants. *Nature* 172: 25-26.
- Townrow, J. A., 1958 Two Triassic bryophytes from South Africa. *J. South African Botany* 25: 1-22.
- Townsend, A. B., 1899 An Hermaphrodite Gametophore in *Preissia commutata*. *Botanical Gazette* 28: 360-362.
- Townsend, C. O., 1897 Der Einfluss des Zellkerns auf die Bildung der Zellhaut. *Jahrbücher für Wissenschaftliche Botanik* 30: 484-510; Taf. XX-XXI.
- Toyama, S., 1974 Electron microscope studies on the morphogenesis of plastids IX. The phylogeny of photosynthetic apparatus with special reference to lamellar structure. *Japanese Journal of Botany* 20: 413-438.
- Toyota, M., and Y. Asakawa, 1993 Sesqui- and triterpenoids of the liverwort *Conocephalum japonicum*. *Phytochemistry* 32: 1235-1237.
- Toyota, M., T. Kinugawa and Y. Asakawa, 1994 Bibenzyl cannabinoid and bisbibenzyl derivative from the liverwort *Radula perrottetii*. *Phytochemistry* 37: 859-862.
- Toyota, M., T. Shimamura, H. Ishii, M. Renner, J. Braggins *et al.*, 2002 New Bibenzyl Cannabinoid from the New Zealand Liverwort *Radula marginata*. *Chemical and Pharmaceutical Bulletin* 50: 1390-1392.
- Trabut, L., 1887 Mousses et Hépatiques nouvelles d'Algérie. *Revue Bryologique* 14: 12-13.
- Trabut, L., 1891 Revision des espèces du genre *Riella* et description d'une espèce nouvelle. *Revue générale de botanique* 3: 449-454; Planche 418.
- Tran, T. Q., H. N. Phan, A. L. Bui and P. N. D. Quach, 2020 Biological activities of in vitro liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. extracts. *Notulae Botanicae Horti Agrobotanici Cluj-Napoca* 48: 826-838.
- Trebacz, K., G. Schönknecht, H. Dziubinska and A. Hanaka, 2007 Characteristics of Anion Channels in the Tonoplast of the Liverwort *Conocephalum conicum*. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 48: 1747-1757.
- Treboux, O., 1905 Die Keimung der Moossporen in ihrer Beziehung zum Lichte. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 23: 397-401.
- Treviranus, G. R., 1805 *Biologie, oder Philosophie der lebenden Natur für Naturforscher und Aerzte*. Johann Friedrich Röwer, Göttingen.
- Trewin, N. H., S. R. Fayers and R. Kelman, 2003 Subaqueous silicification of the contents of small ponds in an Early Devonian hot-spring complex, Rhynie, Scotland. *Canadian Journal of Earth Sciences* 40: 1697-1712.
- Tripathi, B. K., 1978 Culture in vitro de tissus et de protonemas provenant de thalles de *Marchantia nepalensis* L. et L. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences. Série D, Sciences naturelles* 286: 851-854.
- Troitsky, A. V., M. S. Ignatov, V. K. Bobrova and I. A. Milyutina, 2007 Contribution of Genosystematics to Current Concepts of Phylogeny and Classification of Bryophytes. *Biochemistry (Moscow)* 72: 1368-1376.
- True, R. H., 1906 Notes on the physiology of the sporophyte of *Funaria* and of *Mnium*. *Beihefte zum Botanischen Centralblatt* 19: 34-44.
- Tsekos, I., 1999 The sites of cellulose synthesis in algae: Diversity and evolution of cellulose-synthesizing enzyme complexes. *Journal of Phycology* 35: 635-655.
- Tsuboi, H., N. Suetsuga and M. Wada, 2006 Negative phototropic response of rhizoid cells in the fern *Adiantum capillus-veneris*. *Journal of Plant Research* 119: 505-512.

- Tsuboyama, S., and Y. Kodama, 2014 AgarTrap: A Simplified Agrobacterium-Mediated Transformation Method for Sporelings of the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 55: 229-236.
- Tsuboyama, S., and Y. Kodama, 2018 AgarTrap Protocols on your Benchtop: Simple Methods for Agrobacterium-mediated Genetic Transformation of the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant Biotechnology* 35: 93-99.
- Tsuboyama, S., S. Nonaka, H. Exura and Y. Kodama, 2018a Improved G-AgarTrap- A highly efficient transformation method for intact gemmalings of the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *bioRxiv*.
- Tsuboyama, S., S. Nonaka, H. Exura and Y. Kodama, 2018b Improved G-AgarTrap- A highly efficient transformation method for intact gemmalings of the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Scientific Reports* 8: 10800.
- Tsuboyama-Tanaka, S., and Y. Kodama, 2015 AgarTrap-mediated genetic transformation using intact gemmae/gemmalings of the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Journal of Plant Research* 128: 337-344.
- Tsuboyama-Tanaka, S., S. Nonaka and Y. Kodama, 2015 A highly efficient AgarTrap method for genetic transformation of mature thalli of the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Plant Biotechnology* 32: 333-336.
- Tsuchikane, Y., and H. Sekimoto, 2018 The genus Closterium, a new model organism to study sexual reproduction in streptophytes. *New Phytologist*.
- Tsuzuki, M., K. Futagami, M. Shimamura, C. Inoue, K. Kunimoto *et al.*, 2019 An Early Arising Role of the MicroRNA156-529-SPL Module in Reproductive Development Revealed by the Liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Current Biology* 29: 3307-3314.
- Tsuzuki, M., R. Nishihama, K. Ishizaki, Y. Kurihara, M. Matsui *et al.*, 2016 Profiling and Characterization of Small RNAs in the Liverwort, *Marchantia polymorpha*, Belonging to the First Diverged Land Plants. *Plant and Cell Physiology* 57: 359-372.
- Tucker, W. G., 1963 Serological Relationships with Antigens extracted from Green Tissues. *Nature* 200.
- Turmel, M., M. Ehara, C. Otis and C. Lemieux, 2002 Phylogenetic relationships among streptophytes as inferred from chloroplast small and large subunit rRNA gene sequences. *Journal of Phycology* 38: 364-375.
- Turmel, M., C. Otis and C. Lemieux, 2013 Tracing the evolution of streptophyte algae and their mitochondrial genome. *Genome Biology and Evolution* 5: 1817-1835.
- Turmel, M., J.-F. Pombert, P. Charlebois, C. Otis and C. Lemieux, 2007 The Green Algal Ancestry of Land Plants as Revealed by the Chloroplast Genome. *International Journal of Plant Sciences* 168: 679-689.
- Turnau, K., M. Ronikier and J. Unrug, 1999 Role of mycorrhizal links between plants in establishmnet of liverworts thalli in natural habitats. *Acta Societatis Botanicorum Poloniae* 68: 63-68.
- Turner, N. J., 1973 The ethnobotany of the Bella Coola Indians of British Columbia. *Sysisis* 6: 193-220.
- Turner, N. J., J. Thomas, B. F. Carlson and R. T. Ogilvie, 1983 Ethnobotany of the Nitinaht Indians of Vancouver Island, Victoria. *Occasional Papers of the British Columbia Provincial Museum* 24: 1-165.
- Turner, W., 1568 *The first and seconde partes of the herbal of William Turner Doctor in Phisick, lately ouersene, corrected and enlarged with the thirde parte, lately gathered, and nowe set oute with the names of the herbes, in Greke Latin, English, Duche, Frenche, and in the apothecaries and herbaries Latin, with the properties, degrees, and naturall places of the same. Here vnto is ioyned also a booke of the bath of Baeth in England, and of the vertues of the same with diuerse other bathes, moste hol som and effectuall, both in Almanye and England, set furth by William Turner Doctor in Phisick. God sauе the Quene.* By the heirs of Arnold Birckman, Collen.
- Turner, W., 1890 The Cell Theory, Past and Present. *J. Anat. physiol.* 24: 253-287.
- Turpin, P. J. F., 1845 *Dizionario di scienze naturali*. Battelli e Comp., Firenze.

- Turquier de Longchamp, J. A. L., and Levieux, 1820 *Concordance des figures de plantes cryptogames de Dillen, Micheli, Tournefort, Vaillant et Bulliard.* P. Periaux, Imprimeur du Roi et de l'Académie, Rouen.
- Udar, R., 1957 Culture studies in the genus Riccia (Mich.) L. II. Sporeling germination and regeneration in *R. crystallina* L. The Journal of the Indian Botanical Society 36: 580-586; Plate XXII.
- Udar, R., and V. Chandra, 1964a On the occurrence of branched female receptacle in a species of *Marchantia cf grisea* Burgeff. Current Science 8: 254-255.
- Udar, R., and V. Chandra, 1964b Polyembryony in *Mannia foreau* Udar et Chandra. The Bryologist 67: 55-59.
- Udar, R., and V. Chandra, 1965 Morphology and life history of *Plagiochasma intermedium* L. et G. Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory 28: 75-93.
- Udar, R., and C. Srivastava, 1970 Sporeling Development in *Preissia quadrata*. Phyton (Austria) 14: 165-173.
- Udar, R., and S. C. Srivastava, 1967 A remarkable Metzgeria. Transactions of the British Bryological Society 5: 338-340.
- Udar, R., and S. C. Srivastava, 1968 Sporeling development in the genus Exormotheca. I. *Exormotheca ceylonensis*. Canadian Journal of Botany 46: 1009-1012.
- Ueda, M., T. Kuniyoshi, H. Yamamoto, K. Sugimoto, K. Ishizaki *et al.*, 2012 Composition and physiological function of the chloroplast NADH dehydrogenase-like complex in *Marchantia polymorpha*. Plant Journal 72: 683-693.
- Ueda, M., T. Takami, L. W. Peng, K. Ishizaki, T. Kohchi *et al.*, 2013 Subfunctionalization of Sigma Factors during the Evolution of Land Plants Based on Mutant Analysis of Liverwort (*Marchantia polymorpha* L.) MpSIG1. Genome Biology and Evolution 5: 1836-1848.
- Ueda, M., A. Tanak, K. Sugimoto, T. Shikanai and Y. Nishimura, 2014 chlB Requirement for Chlorophyll Biosynthesis under Short Photoperiod in *Marchantia polymorpha* L. Genome Biol Evol 6: 620-628.
- Uggla, E., 1958 *Skogsbrandfält I Muddus Nationalpark*. Almquist & Wiksells Boktryckeri Ab, Uppsala.
- Ulehla, V., 1911 Ultramikroskopische Studien über Geisselbewegung. Biol Centralbl 31: 645-654; 657-676; 689-705; 721-731.
- Umesono, K., H. Inokuchi, Y. Shiki, M. Takeuchi, Z. Chang *et al.*, 1988 Structure and Organization of *Marchantia-Polymorpha* Chloroplast Genome .2. Gene Organization of the Large Single Copy Region from *Rps12* to *Atpb*. Journal of Molecular Biology 203: 299-331.
- Underwood, L. M., 1894 The evolution of the Hepaticae. Botanical Gazette 19: 347-361.
- Underwood, L. M., 1895 Notes on Our Hepaticæ. III. The Distribution of the North American Marchantiaceæ. Botanical Gazette 20: 59-71.
- Une, K., 1984 A field observation on the reproductive mode in *Marchantia polymorpha* L. Hikobia 9: 15-18.
- Unger, F., 1837 Weitere Beobachtungen über die Samenthiere der Pflanzen. Nova Acta physico medica A C L 18: 786-796; Tab. LVII.
- Unger, F., 1839 Anatomische Untersuchung der Fortpflanzungstheile von *Riccia glauca*. Linnaea 13: 1-20; Taf. I.
- Unger, F., 1841 Genesis der Spiralgefässe. Linnaea 15: 385-407; Taf. V.
- Unger, F., 1844 Ueber das Wachsthum der Internodien von anatomischer Seite beobachtet. Botanische Zeitung 2: 489-494; 506-511; 521-526; Taf. IV.
- Utsunomiya, H., N. Saiki, H. Kadoguchi, M. Fukudome, S. Hashimoto *et al.*, 2020 Genes encoding lipid II flippase MurJ and peptidoglycan hydrolases are required for chloroplast division in the moss *Physcomitrella patens*. Plant Molecular Biology.
- Vaillant, S., 1718 *Discours sur la structure des fleurs, leurs différences et l'usage de leurs parties, prononcé à l'Ouverture du Jardin Royal de Paris, le X Jour du mois de Juin 1717*. Pierre Vander Aa, Leyden.
- Vaillant, S., 1727 *Botanicon parisiense*. Jean & Herman Verbeek and Balthazar Lakeman, Leide & Amsterdam.
- Vaizey, J. R., 1890 Alternation of generations in green plants. Annals of Botany 4: 371-378.

- Valentine, W., 1837 Observations on the development of the theca, and on the sexes of mosses. *Transactions of the Linnean Society* 17: 465-484.
- Valentine, W., 1841 Supplementary Observations on the Development of the Theca, and on the Sexes of Mosses. *Transactions of the Linnean Society of London* 18: 499-507; Tab. XXXV.
- Valio, I. F. M., R. S. Burdon and W. W. Schwabe, 1969 New Natural Growth Inhibitor in Liverwort *Lunularia Cruciata* (L) Dum. *Nature* 223: 1176-1178.
- Valio, I. F. M., and W. W. Schwabe, 1969 Growth and Dormancy in *Lunularia Cruciata* (L) Dum .4. Light and Temperature Control of Rhizoid Formation in Gemmae. *Journal of Experimental Botany* 20: 615-628.
- Valio, I. F. M., and W. W. Schwabe, 1970 Growth and Dormancy in *Lunularia-Cruciata* (L) Dum .7. Isolation and Bioassay of Lunularic Acid. *Journal of Experimental Botany* 21: 138-150.
- van Bel, M., T. Diels, E. Vancaester, L. Kreft, A. Botzki *et al.*, 2017 PLAZA 4.0- an integrative resource for functional, evolutionary and comparative plant genomics. *Nucleic Acids Research* doi: 10.1093/nar/gkx1002.
- van de Peer, Y., R. de Baere, J. Cauwenberghs and R. de Wachter, 1990 Evolution of green plants and their relationship with other photosynthetic eukaryotes as deduced from 5S ribosomal RNA sequences. *Plant Systematics and Evolution* 170: 85-96.
- van Dop, M., M. Fiedler, S. Mutte, J. de Keijzer, L. Olijslager *et al.*, 2020 DIX Domain Polymerization Drives Assembly of Plant Cell Polarity Complexes. *Cell* 180: 427-439.
- van Holle, S., and E. J. M. Van Damme, 2019 Messages From the Past: New Insights in Plant Lectin Evolution. *Frontiers in Plant Science* 10: 00035.
- Van Hook, J. M., 1900 Notes on the Division of the Cell and Nucleus in Liverworts. *Botanical Gazette* 30: 394-399.
- van Zanten, B. O., 1984 Some considerations on the feasibility of long-distance transport in bryophytes. *Acta Botanica Neerlandica* 33: 231-232.
- van Zanten, B. O., and S. R. Gradstein, 1987 Feasibility of long-distance transport in Columbian hepatic, preliminary report. *Symposia Biologica Hungarica* 35: 315-322.
- van Zanten, B. O., and S. R. Gradstein, 1988 Experimental dispersal geography of neotropical liverworts. *Beihefte zur Nova Hedwigia* 90: 41-94.
- VanBuren, R., J. Pardo, C. M. Wai, S. Evans and D. Bartels, 2019 Massive tandem proliferation of ELIPs supports convergent evolution of desiccation tolerance across land plants. *Plant Physiology*.
- Vanden Bergen, C., 1954 Le Genre *Marchantia* l. au Congo Belge. *Bulletin du Jardin botanique de l'État à Bruxelles* 24: 37-50.
- Varényi, S., S. Chrenová and M. Lukáć, 2019 Analysis of Antioxidant Activity of Polyphenolic Compounds of Lichens and Liverworts Using Thin Layer Chromatography with Detection by 2,2-Diphenyl-1-picrylhydrazyl. *Chemické listy* 113: 53-57.
- Varo, J., J. Guerra, M. L. Zafra and R. M. Ros, 1992 Regression and invasion of bryophytes in the south and southeast of the Iberian Peninsula. *Biological Conservation* 59: 129-131.
- Vashistha, B. D., 1987 Effect of Some Auxins and Cytokinins on Growth and Archegonial Formation in the Liverwort *Riccia jrostii* Aust. *Biochem Physiol Pflanzen* 182: 309-321.
- Vásquez, C., J. Calva, R. Morocho, D. A. Donoso and Á. Benítez, 2019 Bryophyte Communities along a Tropical Urban River Respond to Heavy Metal and Arsenic Pollution. *Water* 11: 813.
- Vecoli, M., J. H. Beck and P. K. Strother, 2015 Palynology of the Ordovician Kanosh Shale at Fossil Mountain, Utah. *Journal of Paleontology* 89: 424-447.
- Vecoli, M., A. Delabroye, A. Spina and O. Hints, 2011 Cryptospore assemblages from Upper Ordovician (Katian–Hirnantian) strata of Anticosti Island, Québec, Canada, and Estonia-Palaeophytogeographic and palaeoclimatic implications. *Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology* 166: 76-93.
- Ventenat, E. P., 1799 *Tableau du règne végétal, selon la méthode de Jussieu*. J. Drisonnier, Paris.
- Verdier, J.-L., 1965 Contribution à l'étude au microscope électronique des propagules de *Lunularia cruciata* (L.) Dum. *Revue de Cytologie et de Biologie Végétales* 28: 279-301; Plates I-XI.
- Verkley, G. J. M., H. A. van der Aa and G. W. de Cock, 1997 *Bryoscyphus atromarginatus* spec nov. (Leotiaceae), a new ascomycete parasitizing the thallus of *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Persoonia* 16: 383-387.

- Vermeij, G. J., 2011 The energetics of modernization: The last one hundred million years of biotic evolution. *Paleontological Research* 15: 54-61.
- Véron, E., T. Vernoux and Y. Coudert, 2020 Phyllotaxis from a Single Apical Cell. *Trends in Plant Science* 26: 124-131.
- Veroustraete, F., J. A. De Greef and H. Fredericq, 1984 Involvement of CO<sub>2</sub>-Fixation in the Ethylene Production of *Marchantia Polymorpha* L., pp. 873-876 in *Advances in Photosynthesis Research Advances in Agricultural Biotechnology Volume 4* edited by C. Sybesma. Martinus Nijhoff, Dr. W. Junk, The Hague.
- Veroustraete, F., H. Fredericq, L. Vanwiemeersch and J. Degreef, 1982 Specific Photoregulation by Phytochrome of Epinasty and Light-Induced Ethylene Production in *Marchantia-Polymorpha*. *Photochemistry and Photobiology* 35: 261-264.
- Vicherová, E., R. Glinwood, T. Hájek, P. Šmilauer and V. Ninkovic, 2020 Bryophytes can recognize their neighbours through volatile organic compounds. *Scientific Reports* 10: 7405.
- Viell, B., 1977 Early metabolic changes in regenerating microfragments of the liverwort *Riella helicophylla* (Bory et Mont.) Mont.- Protein and RNA synthesis, free α-amino concentration. *Planta* 137: 13-18.
- Viell, B., 1980 Der Gehalt an phenolischen Substanzen in meristematischen und differenzierten Zellen des Lebermooses *Riella helicophylla*. *Zeitschrift für Pflanzenphysiologie* 98: 419-427.
- Viell, B., and I. Schaar, 1979 Änderungen im Phosphat-Stoffwechsel regenerierender Zellen des Lebermooses *Riella helicophylla* (Bory et Mont.) Mont. *Biochemie und Physiologie der Pflanzen* 174: 780-793.
- Vigneron, N., G. V. Radhakrishnan and P.-M. Delaux, 2018 What have we learnt from studying the evolution of the arbuscular mycorrhizal symbiosis? *Current Opinion in Plant Biology* 44: 49-56.
- Villareal, J. C., M. Turmel, M. Bourguin-Couture, J. Laroche, N. S. Allen *et al.*, 2018 Genome-wide organellar analyses from the hornwort *Leiosporoceros dussii* show low frequency of RNA editing. *PLoS ONE* 13: e0200491.
- Villarreal, A. J. C., B. J. Crandall-Stotler, M. L. Hart, D. G. Long and L. L. Forrest, 2016 Divergence times and the evolution of morphological complexity in an early land plant lineage (Marchantiopsida) with a slow molecular rate. *New Phytologist* 209: 1734-1746.
- Ville, J. B. d., 1753 *Histoire des Plantes de l'Europe*. Chez les Frères Duplain, Lyon.
- Vines, S. H., 1879 On alternation fo generations in the thallophytes. *Journal of Botany, British and foreign* 17: 321-327.
- Vines, S. H., 1889 On Epinasty and hyponasty. Report on the 49th meeting of the British Association for the avdancement of Science 1890: 645-647.
- Vischer, W., 1953 Über primitivste Landpflanzen. *Berichte der Schweizerischen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 63: 169-193.
- Vishvakarma, K. S., and A. Kaul, 1988 Influence of moisture levels on growth of *Plagiochasma appendiculatum* Lehm. et Lindenb. and *Reboulia hemisphaerica* (L.) Raddi on a comparative basis. *Cryptogamie Bryologie Lichénologie* 9: 337-341.
- Vöchting, H., 1885 Über die regeneration der Marchantieen. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 16: 367-414; Taf. XII-XV.
- Voigt, W. E. A., 1879a Beitrag zur vergleichenden Anatomie der Marchantiaceen. *Botanische Zeitung* 37: 729-743; Tafel IX.
- Voigt, W. E. A., 1879b Beitrag zur vergleichenden Anatomie der Marchantiaceen. *Botanische Zeitung* 37: 745-759; Tafel IX.
- Volchenkova, T. A., N. A. Kalabina, C. Schaefer, V. P. Zubov and Z. S. Yu., 2001 A study of moss (*Marchantia polymorpha*) thylakoid membrane lipids in monolayers. *Membrane & Cell Biology* 14: 579-585.
- Volk, O. H., 1984 Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Marchantiales in Südwest-Afrika/Namibia IV. *Nova Hedwigia* 39: 117-143.
- Völker, H., 1972 Licht- und elektronenmikroskopische Untersuchungen zur Cytokinese an jungen Brutkörpern von *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Protoplasma* 75: 139-153.
- Völker, H., 1973 Zur Ultrastruktur der Plasmalemmakörper bei *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Protoplasma* 76: 353-361.

- Völker, H., and W. Halbsguth, 1966 Fine structure of rhizoid-initials in gemmae of *Marchantia polymorpha*. Zeitschrift für Pflanzenphysiologie 55: 158-164.
- Volkmar, U., M. Groth-Malonek, J. Heinrichs, H. Muhle, M. Polsakiewicz *et al.*, 2012 Exclusive conservation of mitochondrial group II intron nad4i548 among liverworts and its use for phylogenetic studies in this ancient plant clade. Plant Biology 14: 382-391.
- Volkova, N. A., 1965 Nature and classification of microfossils of plant origin from Precambrian and lower Paleozoic. International Geology Review 7: 2121-2129.
- von der Dunk, K., and K. von der Dunk, 1972 Two Types of Reproduction in *Marchantia*. Mikrokosmos 61: 74-78.
- von Konrat, M., J. E. Braggins and P. Harris, J., 1999 A New Technique to Investigate Cell Layers of the Capsule Wall Using *Frullania* (Hepaticae) as a Case Study. The Bryologist 102: 240-248.
- von Maltzahn, K. E., 1961 Vaculation and leaf regeneration in *Splachnum ampullaceum* (L.) Hedw. Nature 192: 55-56.
- Vorbrodt, K., and J. Müller-Rutz, 1914 *Die Schmetterlinge der Schweiz*. K. J. Wyss, Bern.
- Voth, P. D., 1941 Gemmae-cup production in *Marchantia polymorpha* and its response to calcium deficiency and supply of other nutrients. Botanical Gazette 103: 310-325.
- Voth, P. D., 1943 Effects of Nutrient-Solution Concentration on the Growth of *Marchantia polymorpha*. Botanical Gazette 104: 591-601.
- Voth, P. D., 1945 Effect of Algastatic Agents on *Marchantia*. Botanical Gazette 106: 472-483.
- Voth, P. D., and K. C. Hamner, 1940 Responses of *Marchantia polymorpha* to Nutrient Supply and Photoperiod. Botanical Gazette 102: 169-205.
- Vouk, V., and P. Wellisch, 1931 Zur Frage der Stickstoffassimilation einiger symbiotischen Cyanophyceen.pdf. Acta Botanica Croatica 6: 66-75; Tafel I-II.
- Vries de, H., 1872 Ueber einige Ursachen der Richtung bilateralsymmetrischer Pflanzenteile. Arbeiten des Botanischen instituts in Würzburg 2: 223-277.
- Vries, S. d., J. M. R. Fürst-Jansen, I. Irisarri, A. D. Ashok, T. Ischebeck *et al.*, 2021 The evolution of the phenylpropanoid pathway entailed pronounced radiations and divergences of enzyme families. The Plant Journal.
- Vujičić, M., T. Cvetic, A. Saboljević and M. Saboljević, 2010 Axenically culturing the bryophytes- A case study of the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha* L. ssp. *ruderale*. Kragujevac J. Sci. 32: 73-81.
- Vujičić, M., A. Saboljević, S. Milošević, J. G. Segarra-Moragues and M. S. Saboljević, 2016 Effects of abscisic acid ABA on the development of selected bryophyte species. Plant Biosystems 150: 1023-1029.
- Wachananawat, B., T. Kuroha, Y. Takenaka, H. Kajiura, S. Naramoto *et al.*, 2020 Diversity of Pectin Rhamnogalacturonan I Rhamnosyltransferases in Glycosyltransferase Family 106. Frontiers in Plant Science 11: 997.
- Wada, M., 2016 Chloroplast and nuclear photorelocation movements. Proceedings Japanese Academy Series B 92: 387-411.
- Waechter, L. W., 1891 The life-history of *Marchantia polymorpha*. Transactions and Annual Report of the Manchester Microscopical Society: 56-64; Plate III.
- Wagner, K. A., 1950 The hepatic sporophyte I. A note on seta elongation. Quarterly journal of the Florida Academy of Sciences 13: 53-58.
- Wahl, H. A., 1945 Alternation of generations and classification with special reference to the teaching of elementary botany. Torreya 45: 1-12.
- Wahrmund, U., M. Groth-Malonek and V. Knoop, 2008 Tracing plant mitochondrial DNA evolution: Rearrangements of the ancient mitochondrial gene cluster trnA-trnT-nad7 in liverwort phylogeny. Journal of Molecular Evolution 66: 621-629.
- Waki, T., S. Takahashi and T. Nakayama, 2020 Managing enzyme promiscuity in plant specialized metabolism- A lesson from flavonoid biosynthesis. BioEssays 42: 2000164.
- Waki, T., S. Takahashi and T. Nakayama, 2021 Managing enzyme promiscuity in plant specialized metabolism- A lesson from flavonoid biosynthesis. BioEssays 43: 2000164.
- Wakker, J. H., 1888 Studien über die Inhaltskörper der Pflanzenzelle. II- Die Olablagerung bei den Lebermoosen. Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik 19: 482-496.

- Waldner, M., 1878 Die Entstehung der Schläuche in den Nostoc-Colonien bei Blasia. Sitzungsberichte der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften 78: 294-300; Tafel.
- Walker, R., and W. Pennington, 1939 The movements of the air pores of *Preissia quadrata*. New Phytologist 38: 62-68.
- Walkinshaw, C. H., H. C. Sweet, S. Venketeswara and W. H. Horne, 1970 Results of Apollo 11 and 12 Quarantine Studies on Plants. BioScience 20: 1297-1302.
- Wallace, M. W., A. v. Hood, A. Shuster, A. Greig, N. J. Planavsky *et al.*, 2017 Oxygenation history of the Neoproterozoic to early Phanerozoic and the rise of land plants. Earth and Planetary Science Letters 466: 12-19.
- Wallace, S., A. Fleming, C. H. Wellman and D. J. Beerling, 2011 Evolutionary development of the plant spore and pollen wall. AoB Plants prl027: doi:10.1093/aobpla/prl027.
- Walter, T., J. Frazer and J. Wenman, 1788 *Flora caroliniana :secundum systema vegetabilium perillustris Linnaei digesta; characteres essentiales naturalesve et differentias veras exhibens; cum emendationibus numerosis: descriptionum antea evulgatarum: adumbrationes stirpium plus mille continens: necnon, generibus novis non paucis, speciebus plurimis novisq.* J. Fraser Prostant venales apud J. Wenman, Londini.
- Walton, J., 1925 Carboniferous bryophyta. I. Hepaticae. Annals of Botany 39: 563-572; Plate XIII.
- Walton, J., 1928 Carboniferous bryophyta. II. Hepaticae and musci. Annals of Botany 42: 707-716; Plate XII.
- Walton, J., 1943 How the sperm reaches the archegonium in *Pellia epiphyllum*. Nature 152: 51.
- Walton, J., 1949 A thalloid plant (cf. Hepaticites sp.) showing evidence of growth in situ, from the coal measures at Dollar, Clackmanns. Transactions of the Geological Society of Glasgow 21: 278-280.
- Wang, L., L. N. Wang, Y. Zhao, H. X. Lou and A. X. Cheng, 2013 Secondary metabolites from *Marchantia paleacea* calluses and their allelopathic effects on *Arabidopsis* seed growth. Natural Product Research 27: 274-276.
- Wang, N., E. S. h. Karaaslan, N. Faiss, K. W. Berendzen and C. Liu, 2021a Characterization of a Plant Nuclear Matrix Constituent Protein in Liverwort. Frontiers in Plant Science 12: 670306.
- Wang, P.-P., H. Liu, S. Gao and A.-X. Cheng, 2017 Functional Characterization of a Hydroxyacid-Alcohol Hydroxycinnamoyl Transferase Produced by the Liverwort *Marchantia emarginata*. Molecules 22: 1854.
- Wang, Q., Y. Wang, J. Wang, Z. Gong and G.-Z. Han, 2021b Plants acquired a major retrotransposon horizontally from fungi during the conquest of land. New Phytologist.
- Wang, S., Y. Guan, Q. Wang, J. Zhao, G. Sun *et al.*, 2020 A mycorrhizae-like gene regulates stem cell and gametophore development in mosses. Nature Communications 11: 2030.
- Wang, S., L. Li, H. Li, S. K. Sahu, H. Wang *et al.*, 2019 Genomes of early-diverging streptophyte algae shed light on plant terrestrialization. Nature Plants 6: 95-106.
- Wang, X., J. G. Cao, Y. H. Wu, Q. X. Wang and J. B. Xiao, 2016 Flavonoids, Antioxidant Potential, and Acetylcholinesterase Inhibition Activity of the Extracts from the Gametophyte and Archegoniophore of *Marchantia polymorpha* L. Molecules 21.
- Wann, F. B., 1925 Some of the factors involved in the sexual reproduction of *Marchantia polymorpha*. American Journal of Botany 12: 307-318; Plates XXVIII-XXXI.
- Wanstall, P. J., 1963 Bulbils and tubers in *Conocephalum*. Transactions of the British Bryological Society 4: 464-465.
- Wardlaw, C. W., 1955 *Embryogenesis in Plants*. Methuen & Co. Ltd, London.
- Wark, M. C., 1997 Regeneration of some forest and gully communities in the Angahook-Lorne State Park (north-eastern Otway Ranges) 1-10 years after the wildfire of February 1983. Proceedings of the Royal Society of Victoria 109: 7-36.
- Warncke, E., 1968 *Marchantia alpestris* in Denmark. Botanisk Tidsskrift 63: 358-368.
- Warnsdorf, C., 1901 Ueber Rhizoideninitialen in den Ventralschuppen der Marchantiaceen. Hedwigia 40: 132-135.
- Wasternack, C., and M. Strnad, 2018 Jasmonates: News on Occurrence, Biosynthesis, Metabolism and Action of an Ancient Group of Signaling Compounds. International Journal of Molecular Sciences 19: 2539.

- Watanabe, A., and T. Kiyohara, 1963 Symbiotic blue-green algae of lichens, liverworts and cycads, pp. 189-196 in *Microalgae and Photosynthetic Bacteria*, edited by J. S. o. P. Physiologists. University of Tokyo Press, Tokyo.
- Waters, D. A., M. A. Buchheim, R. A. Dewey and R. L. Chapman, 1992 Preliminary Inferences of the Phylogeny of Bryophytes from Nuclear-Encoded Ribosomal RNA Sequences. American Journal of Botany 79: 459-466.
- Waters, M. T., A. Scalfidi, S. L. Y. Moulin, Y. K. Sun, G. R. Flematti *et al.*, 2015 A Selaginella moellendorffii Ortholog of KARRIKIN INSENSITIVE2 Functions in Arabidopsis Development but Cannot Mediate Responses to Karrikins or Strigolactones. The Plant Cell 27: 1925-1944.
- Watson, E. V., 1950 Four Cases of Syncarp or 'Double-Capsules' in a Population of *Bryum atropurpureum* W. & M. Transactions of the British Bryological Society 1: 345-348.
- Watson, E. V., 1964 *The structure and life of bryophytes*. Hutchinson & Co., London.
- Watt, 1891 *A Dictionary of the Economic Products of India Vol. 5*. Cosmo Publications, Delhi.
- Wawrzyniak, R., W. Wasiak, B. Jasiewicz, A. Ludwickiuk, A. Baczkiewicz *et al.*, 2018 High correlation of chemical composition with genotype in cryptic species of the liverwort *Aneura pinguis*. Phytochemistry 152: 134-147.
- Weaver, J. E., 1917 A study of the vegetation of southeastern Washington and adjacent Idaho. University studies of the University of Nebraska 17: 1-114.
- Webb, J. A., and W. B. K. Holmes, 1982 Three New Thalloid Fossils from the Middle Triassic of Eastern Australia. Proceedings of the Royal Society Queensland 93: 83-88.
- Webber, H. J., 1897 Notes on the fecundation of *Zamia* and the pollen tube apparatus on *Ginkgo*. Botanical Gazette 24: 225-235.
- Weber, B., T. Borner and A. Weihe, 1995 Remnants of a DNA-Polymerase Gene in the Mitochondrial-DNA of Marchantia-Polymorpha. Current Genetics 27: 488-490.
- Weevers, T., 1922 Concerning the Influence of Light and Gravitation on *Pellia epiphylla*. Proceedings of the section of sciences - Koninklijke Akademie van Wetenschappen te Amsterdam 24: 2-11.
- Weinert, H., 1909 Untersuchungen über Wachstum und tropistische Bewegungserscheinungen der Rhizoiden thallöser Lebermoose. Botanische Zeitung 67: 201-230.
- Weinmann, J. W., A. K. Bieler, J. G. N. Dieterichs, J. J. Haid, R. J. Elias *et al.*, 1737-1745 *Phytanthera iconographia*. Hieronymum Lentzium, Regensburg.
- Weis, E., D. Wamper and K. A. Santarius, 1986 Heat sensitivity and thermal adaptation of photosynthesis in liverwort thalli. Oecologia 69: 134-139.
- Weis, F., 1903 Sur le rapport entre l'intensité lumineuse et l'énergie assimilatrice chez des plantes appartenant à des types biologiques différents. Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des sciences 137: 801-804.
- Weld, L. H., 1904 Botanical survey of the Huron River Valley. Botanical Gazette 37: 36-52.
- Wellman, C. H., 1996 *Cryptospores from the type area of the Caradoc Series in southern Britain*, London.
- Wellman, C. H., 1999 Sporangia containing Scyphaspores from the Lower Devonian of the Welsh Borderland. Palaeontology 42: 67-81.
- Wellman, C. H., 2004 Origin, function and development of the spore wall in early land plants, pp. 43-63 in *The Evolution of Plant Physiology*, edited by A. R. Hemsley and I. Poole. Academic Press.
- Wellman, C. H., 2010 The invasion of the land by plants: when and where? New Phytologist 188: 306-309.
- Wellman, C. H., D. Edwards and L. Axe, 1998 Permanent dyads in sporangia and spore masses from the Lower Devonian of the Welsh Borderland. Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society 127: 117-147.
- Wellman, C. H., L. E. Graham and L. A. Lewis, 2019 Filamentous green algae from the Early Devonian Rhynie chert. PALZ 98: 387-393.
- Wellman, C. H., and J. Gray, 2000 The microfossil record of early land plants. Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London Series B-Biological Sciences 355: 717-731.

- Wellman, C. H., P. L. Osterloff and U. Mohiuddin, 2003 Hepatic characters in the earliest land plants. *Nature* 425: 282-285.
- Wellman, C. H., P. Steemans and M. A. Miller, 2015 Spore assemblages from Upper Ordovician and lowermost Silurian sediments recovered from the Qusaiba-1 shallow core hole, Qasim region, central Saudi Arabia. *Review of Palaeobotany and Palynology* 212: 111-126.
- Wellman, C. H., P. Steemans and M. Vecoli, 2013 Palaeophytogeography of Ordovician–Silurian land plants, pp. 461-476 in *Early Palaeozoic Biogeography and Palaeogeography*, edited by D. A. T. Harper and T. Servais. Geological Society, London, Memoirs, London.
- Wellman, C. H., and P. K. Strother, 2015 The terrestrial biota prior to the origin of land plants (embryophytes): a review of the evidence. *Palaeontology* 58: 601-627.
- Went, F. W., 1926 On growth-accelerating substances in the coleoptile of *Avena sativa*. *Proceedings Koninklijke Nederlandse Akademie van Wetenschappen* 30: 10-19.
- Went, F. W., 1928 Wuchsstoff und Wachstum. *Recueil des Travaux Botaniques Néerlandais* 24: 1-116.
- Went, F. W., 1935 Auxin, the Plant Growth-Hormone. *Botanical Review* 1: 162-182.
- Wenzel, H., 1933 Untersuchungen über den Wasserhaushalt von *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Jahrbücher für wissenschaftliche Botanik* 79: 311-352.
- Wersuhn, G., and U. Osswald, 1971 Beziehungen zwischen Klonalterung und Meioseablauf bei *Sphaerocarpus*. *Biologisches Zentralblatt* 90: 43-48.
- Westermann, J., E. Koebke, R. Lentz, M. Hülskamp and A. Boisson-Dernier, 2020 A Comprehensive Toolkit for Quick and Easy Visualization of Marker Proteins, Protein-Protein Interactions and Cell Morphology in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Frontiers in Plant Science* 11: 569194.
- Westermann, J., S. Streubel, C. M. Franck, R. Lentz, L. Dolan *et al.*, 2019 An Evolutionarily Conserved Receptor-like Kinases Signaling Module Controls Cell Wall Integrity During Tip Growth. *Current Biology* 29.
- Wettstein, F. v., 1928 Morphologie und physiologie des formwechsels der moose auf genetischer grundlage II. *Biblioth. Genet.* 10: 1-216.
- Wettstein, R., 1924 *Handbuch der Systematischen Botanik*. Franz Deuticke, Leipzig and Wien.
- Wettstein, R. v., 1908 *Handbuch der systematischen Botanik*. F. Deuticke, Leipzig.
- Wheeler, J. A., 2000 Molecular Phylogenetic Reconstructions of the Marchantioid Liverwort Radiation. *The Bryologist* 103: 314-333.
- Wheeler, L. C., 1934 The Genus *Grimaldia*. *The Bryologist* 37: 87-88.
- Wheldon, J. A., 1906 *Marchantia polymorpha* var. *aquatica*. *Journal of botany, British and foreign* 44: 105-106.
- Whipple, A. O., 1936 Role of the Nestorians as the Connecting Link between Greek and Arabic Medicine. *Bull N Y Acad Med* 12: 446-462.
- Whitewoods, C. D., J. Cammarata, Z. N. Venza, S. Sang, A. D. Crook *et al.*, 2018 CLAVATA Was a Genetic Novelty for the Morphological Innovation of 3D Growth in Land Plants. *Current Biology* 28: 2365-2376.
- Whittemore, A. T., 1991 The secondary chemistry of the Marchantiales. *Advances in Bryology* 4: 75-102.
- Wickett, N. J., Y. Fan, P. O. Lewis and B. Goffinet, 2008a Distribution and Evolution of Pseudogenes, Gene Losses, and a Gene Rearrangement in the Plastid Genome of the Nonphotosynthetic Liverwort, *Aneura mirabilis* (Metzgeriales, Jungermanniopsida). *J Mol Evol* 67: 111-122.
- Wickett, N. J., L. L. Forrest, J. M. Budke, B. Shaw and B. Goffinet, 2011 Frequent Pseudogenization and Loss of the Plastid-Encoded Sulfate-Transport Gene *Cysa* Throughout the Evolution of Liverworts. *American Journal of Botany* 98: 1263-1275.
- Wickett, N. J., and B. Goffinet, 2008 Origin and relationships of the myco-heterotrophic liverwort *Cryptothallus mirabilis* Malmb. (Metzgeriales, Marchantiophyta). *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society* 156: 1-12.
- Wickett, N. J., S. Mirarab, N. Nguyen, T. Warnow, E. Carpenter *et al.*, 2014 Phylotranscriptomic analysis of the origin and early diversification of land plants. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 111: E4859-E4868.

- Wickett, N. J., Y. Zhang, S. K. Hansen, J. M. Roper, J. V. Kuehl *et al.*, 2008b Functional Gene Losses Occur with Minimal Size Reduction in the Plastid Genome of the Parasitic Liverwort *Aneura mirabilis*. *Mol Biol Evol* 25: 393-401.
- Wiegand, F. M., 1954 Plasmodesmata in Some Hepaticae. *The Bryologist* 57: 217-225.
- Wiegmann, A. F., 1824 Correspondenz. *Flora oder Botanische Zeitung* 7: 295-302.
- Wiermann, R., and H. Weinert, 1969 Untersuchungen zur Sporodermertwicklung bei Corsinia coriandrina (Sprengel) Lindb. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 82: 175-182.
- Wigglesworth, G., 1937 South African species of *Riella*, including an account of the developmental stages of three of the species. *Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Botany* 51: 309-332.
- Wijk, R. v. d., 1928 Morphologische betrachtungen über *Treubia* und das blatt der Hepaticae. *Annales Bryologici* 1: 147-152.
- Wildman, S. G., M. G. Ferri and J. Bonner, 1947 The enzymatic conversion of tryptophan to auxin by spinach leaves. *Archives of Biochemistry* 13: 131-144.
- Wilkinson, C. E., M. D. Hocking and T. E. Reimchen, 2005 Uptake of salmon-derived nitrogen by mosses and liverworts in coastal British Columbia. *Oikos* 108: 85-98.
- Willdenow, D. C., 1811 *The Principles of Botany and of Vegetable Physiology*. University Press, Edinburgh.
- Willis, A. J., 1957 Spore Formation in *Pellia epiphylla*. *Nature* 179: 380-381.
- Wills, L., 1914 Plant Cuticles from the Coal-Measures of Britain. *The Geological Magazine Decade VI, Vol. 1:* 385-390.
- Wilson, B. A., and D. J. Moloney, 1984 Small mammals in the Anglesea - Airey's Inlet area of southern Victoria - a post fire survey. *The Victorian Naturalist* 101: 65-70.
- Wilson, J. R., and W. W. Schwabe, 1964 Growth and dormancy in *Lunularia cruciata* (L.) dum.- III. The wavelengths of light effective in photoperiodic control. *Journal of Experimental Botany* 15: 368-380.
- Withering, W., 1796 *An Arrangement of British Plants According to the latest improvements of the Linnaean System Vol. I*. M. Swinney, Birmingham.
- Witt, H.-J., 1989a Activities of Enzymes Involved in Sucrose and Starch Metabolism in *Riella helicophylla* (Bory et Mont.) Mont. during Differentiation. *Journal of Plant Physiology* 135: 99-104.
- Witt, H.-J., 1989b Changes in Activity of Enzymes Involved in Carbohydrate metabolism during Dedifferentiation of Mature Cells of *Riella helicophylla* (Bory et Mont.) Mont. *Journal of Plant Physiology* 135: 597-600.
- Witt, H.-J., 1992 UDP-Glucose Metabolism during Differentiation and Dedifferentiation of *Riella helicophylla*. *Journal of Plant Physiology* 140: 276-281.
- Witt, H.-J., and B. Teubert, 1992 Changes in Activities of Enzymes Involved in Starch Metabolism during the Development of Gemmae to 14-Day-Old Plants of *Riella helicophylla*. *Journal of Plant Physiology* 140: 375-377.
- Wittlake, E. B., 1953 The Spore of *Oxymitra Androgyna*. *Transactions of the Kansas Academy of Science* 56: 305-307.
- Wodniok, S., H. Brinkmann, G. Glockner, A. J. Heidel, H. Philippe *et al.*, 2011 Origin of land plants: Do conjugating green algae hold the key? *Bmc Evolutionary Biology* 11.
- Wolcott, G. B., 1939 Cytological Studies on the Hepaticae. II. The Nucleolus-Chromosome in *Pallavicinia Lyellii*. *American Journal of Botany* 26: 41-44.
- Wolcott, G. B., 1940 Aneuploidy in a hepatic species. *Science* 91: 573.
- Wolcott, G. B., 1941 The effect of colchicine on a hepatic. *Journal of Heredity* 32: 67-70.
- Wolff, K. F., 1759 *Theoria generationis*. Litteris Hendelianis, Halae ad Salam.
- Wolfson, A. M., 1925 Studies on Aberrant Forms of *Sphaerocarpos donnellii*. *American Journal of Botany* 12: 319-326.
- Wolfson, A. M., 1927 The Chromosomes of *Sphaerocarpos texanus*. *American Jounrnal of Botany* 14: 516-519.
- Wollaston, T. V., 1878 *Testacea Atlantica, or the land and freshwater shells of the Azores, Madeiras, Salvages, Canaries, Cape Verdes, and Saint Helena*. L. Reeve & Co., London.
- Woodburn, W. L., 1911 Spermatogenesis in certain Hepaticae. *Annals of Botany* 25: 299-313; Plate XXV.

- Woodburn, W. L., 1913 Spermatogenesis in *Blasia pusilla*, L. Annals of Botany 27: 93-101; Plate XI.
- Woodburn, W. L., 1919 Preliminary notes on the embryology of *Reboulia hemisphaerica*. Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club 46: 461-464; Plate 419.
- Woodburn, W. L., 1922 Spermatogenesis in *asterella hemisphaerica*, beauv. Annals of Botany 36: 535-539; Plate XX.
- Woodfin, C. M., 1976 Physiological studies on selected species of the liverwort family Ricciaceae. Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory 41: 179-183.
- Woolley, D. M., and S. N. Nickels, 1985 Microtubule termination patterns in mammalian sperm flagella. Journal of Ultrastructure Research 90: 221-234.
- Woollon, F. B. M., and C. R. Davies, 1981 The Response of Bryophytes to Ionizing-Radiation. Environmental and Experimental Botany 21: 89-93.
- Worley, I. A., 1969 *Haplomitrium hookeri* from Western North America. The Bryologist 72: 225-232.
- Wraber, M., 1933 Donos k poznavanju rodu Riella. Prirodoslovne Razprave 2: 125-164.
- Wu, L., S. Fu, X. Wang and X. Chang, 2020 Mapping of atmospheric heavy metal deposition in Guangzhou city, southern China using archived bryophytes. Environmental Pollution 265: 114998.
- Wu, P.-C., and Y. Jia, 2003 The Medicinal Uses of Bryophytes. Acta Botanica Yunnanica 14S: 51-55.
- Wu, S.-P., Z.-Z. Qin, T.-Z. Xiao, Q.-P. Li, B.-B. Lu *et al.*, 2015 Cryopreservation of gemmae of *Marchantia polymorpha* L. (Marchantiophyta, Marchantiaceae) without prior pretreatment. CryoLetters 36: 91-96.
- Wu, T.-Y., H. Goh, C. B. Azodi, S. Krishnamoorthi, M.-J. Liu *et al.*, 2021 Evolutionarily conserved hierarchical gene regulatory networks for plant salt stress response. Nature Plants 7: 787-799.
- Wu, Y.-F., Y. Zhao, X.-Y. Liu, S. Gao, A.-X. Cheng *et al.*, 2018a A bHLH Transcription Factor Regulates Bisbibenzyl Biosynthesis in the Liverwort *Plagiochasma appendiculatum*. Plant and Cell Physiology 59: 1187-1199.
- Wu, Y.-F., Y. Zhao, X.-Y. Liu, S. Gao, A.-X. Cheng *et al.*, 2018b Isolation and functional characterization of hydroxycinnamoyltransferases from the liverworts *Plagiochasma appendiculatum* and *Marchantia paleacea*. Plant Physiology and Biochemistry 129: 400-410.
- Wu, Y.-F., H.-B. Zheng, X.-Y. Liu, A.-X. Cheng and H.-X. Lou, 2018c Molecular Diversity of Alkenal Double Bond Reductases in the Liverwort *Marchantia paleacea*. Molecules 23: 1630.
- Wurzel, G., H. Becker, T. Eicher and K. Tiefensee, 1990 Molluscicidal Properties of Constituents from the Liverwort *Ricciocarpus natans* and of Synthetic Lunularic Acid Derivatives. Planta Medica 56: 444-445.
- Wüthrich, K. L., L. Bovet, P. E. Hunziker, I. S. Donnison and S. Hörtensteiner, 2000 Molecular cloning, functional expression and characterisation of RCC reductase involved in chlorophyll catabolism. The Plant Journal 21: 189-198.
- Wylie, A. P., 1957 Chromosome numbers of mosses. Transactions of the British Bryological Society 2: 260-278.
- Xiang, Y.-L., L. Shu and R.-L. Zhu, 2016 *Marchantia longii* (Marchantiaceae), a new species from northwestern Yunnan, China. The Bryologist 119: 280-289.
- Xie, C. F., and H. X. Lou, 2009 Secondary Metabolites in Bryophytes: An Ecological Aspect. Chemistry & Biodiversity 6: 303-312.
- Xu, B., M. Ohtani, M. Yamaguchi, K. Toyooka, M. Wakazaki *et al.*, 2014 Contribution of NAC Transcription Factors to Plant Adaptation to Land. Science 343: 1505-1508.
- Xu, B., L. Taylor, B. Pucker, T. Feng, B. J. Glover *et al.*, 2021 The land plant-specific MIXTA-MYB lineage is implicated in the early evolution of the plant cuticle and the colonization of land. New Phytologist 229: 2324-2338.
- Xu, L., H. Zhao, R. Wan, Y. Liu, Z. Xu *et al.*, 2019 Identification of vacuolar phosphate efflux transporters in land plants. Nature Plants 5: 84-94.
- Xue, J. Y., Y. Wang, P. Wu, Q. Wang, L. T. Yang *et al.*, 2012 A Primary Survey on Bryophyte Species Reveals Two Novel Classes of Nucleotide-Binding Site (NBS) Genes. Plos One 7.
- Yadav, S., A. Srivastava, S. Biswas, S. Basu, S. K. Sing *et al.*, 2021 Seasonal Changes in the Antioxidative Defence System of a Liverwort *Dumontiera hirsuta*. Journal of Plant Growth Regulation.

- Yamamoto, C., F. Takahashi, Y. Ooe, H. Shirahata, A. Shibata *et al.*, 2021 Distribution of adenylyl cyclase/ cAMP phosphodiesterase gene, CAPE, in streptophytes reproducing via motile sperm. *Scientific Reports* 11: 10054.
- Yamamoto, K., M. Shimamura, Y. Degawa and A. Yamada, 2019 Dual colonization of Mucoromycotina and Glomeromycotina fungi in the basal liverwort, *Haplomitrium mnioides* (Haplomitriopsida). *Journal of Plant Research*.
- Yamamoto, Y., J. Ohshika, T. Takahashi, K. Ishizaki, T. Kohchi *et al.*, 2015 Functional analysis of allene oxide cyclase, MpAOC, in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Phytochemistry* 116: 48-56.
- Yamano, Y., T. Kohchi, H. Fukuzawa, K. Ohyama and T. Komano, 1985 Nucleotide sequences of chloroplast 4.5S ribosomal RNA from a leafy liverwort, *Jungermannia subulata*, and a thalloid liverwort, *marchantia polymorpha*. *FEBS Letters* 185: 203-207.
- Yamanouchi, S., 1906a The Life History of *Polysiphonia violacea*. *Botanical Gazette* 42: 401-449.
- Yamanouchi, S., 1906b The Life History of *Polysiphonia violacea*. *Botanical Gazette* 41: 425-433.
- Yamaoka, S., K. Inoue and T. Araki, 2021 Regulation of gametangia and gametangiophore initiation in the liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Plant Reproduction*.
- Yamaoka, S., R. Nishihama, Y. Yoshitake, S. Ishida, K. Inoue *et al.*, 2018 Generative Cell Specification Requires Transcription Factors Evolutionarily Conserved in Land Plants. *Current Biology* 28: 479-486.
- Yamaoka, S., M. Takenaka, T. Hanajiri, Y. Shimizu-Ueda, H. Nishida *et al.*, 2004 A mutant with constitutive sexual organ development in *Marchantia polymorpha* L. *Sexual Plant Reproduction* 16: 253-257.
- Yamato, K. T., K. Ishizaki, M. Fujisawa, S. Okada, S. Nakayama *et al.*, 2007 Gene organization of the liverwort Y chromosome reveals distinct sex chromosome evolution in a haploid system. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* 104: 6472-6477.
- Yamazaki, T., 1984 The amount of polymorphism and genetic differentiation in natural populations of the haploid liverwort *Conocephalum conicum*. *Japanese Journal Genetics* 59: 133-139.
- Yamazaki, T., K. Ichihara, R. Suzuki, K. Oshima, S. Miyamura *et al.*, 2017 Genomic structure and evolution of the mating type locus in the green seaweed *Ulva partita*. *Scientific Reports* 7: 11679.
- Yan, X., W. Li, D. Liang, Q. Caiyin, G. Zhao *et al.*, 2021 De novo assembly of the *Mylia taylorii* transcriptome and identification of sesquiterpene synthases. *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics* 698: 108742.
- Yang, B.-Y., 1965 The discovery of *Monosolenium tenerum* in Taiwan. *Taiwania* 11: 29-34.
- Yang, B.-Y., 1966 The Geographical Distribution and Growth Habits of *Haplomitrium*. *Taiwania* 12: 9-19.
- Yang, B.-Y., 1967 Spore Germination and Leafy Gametophyte of *Haplomitrium rotundifolium* Developed in Culture. *Taiwania* 13: 153-167.
- Yang, B.-Y., 1970 Effect of light and chemicals on the growth and development of gametophyte of *Haplomitrium rotundifolium*. *Taiwania* 15: 301-318.
- Yang, B.-Y., F. M. Hsa and S. M. Lee, 1968 Spore Germination and Leafy Gametophyte of *Haplomitrium blumii* Developed in Antiseptic Culture. *Taiwania* 14: 73-79.
- Yang, B.-Y., and F.-M. Hsu, 1967 Studies on Spore Germination and Gemmae Development of *Riccardia multifida* Dumorteria *hirsuta* Xenochila integrifolia and *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Taiwania* 13: 169-175; Plates I-III.
- Yang, Q., X. Niu, X. Tian, X. Zhang, J. Cong *et al.*, 2020 Comprehensive genomic analysis of the DUF4228 gene family in land plants and expression profiling of ATDUF4228 under abiotic stresses. *BMC Genomics* 21: 12.
- Yao, J., A. Scaffidi, Y. Meng, K. T. Melville, A. Komatsu *et al.*, 2021 Desmethyl butenolides are optimal ligands for karrikin receptor proteins. *New Phytologist* 230: 1003-10016.
- Yasui, Y., S. Tsukamoto, T. Sugaya, R. Nishihama, Q.-X. Wang *et al.*, 2019 GEMMA CUP-ASSOCIATED MYB1, an Ortholog of Axillary Meristem Regulators, Is Essential in Vegetative Reproduction in *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Current Biology* 29.

- Yates, J., 1837 Reports on the subject of the growth of plants in closed glass vessels. Report on the 7th meeting of the British Association for the advancement of Science 1838: 501-508.
- Yavuz, M., 2012 Lichens Mentioned by Pedanios Dioscorides. Studies on Ethno-Medicine 6: 103-109.
- Yayintas, O. T., L. C. Irkin and S. Yilmaz, 2019 The effect of heavy and alkaline metal accumulation on the chlorophyll content of *Fontinalis antipyretica* Hedw. and *Marchantia polymorpha* L. from Ida Mountain. Fresenius Environmental Bulletin 28: 8053-8061.
- Yazawa, H., 1931 On the spermatogenesis in *Makinoa crispata* (St.) Miyake. Cytologia 2: 157-173.
- Yelagandula, R., A. Osakabe, E. Axelsson, F. Berger and T. Kawashima, 2017 Genome-Wide Profiling of Histone Modifications and Histone Variants in *Arabidopsis thaliana* and *Marchantia polymorpha*, pp. 93-106 in *Plant Genomics: Methods and protocols*, edited by W. Busch. Springer Science+Business Media.
- Yokota, T., T. Ohnishi, K. Shibata, M. Asahina, T. Nomura *et al.*, 2017 Occurrence of brassinosteroids in non-flowering land plants, liverwort, moss, lycophyte and fern. Phytochemistry 136: 46-55.
- Yokoyama, R., 2020 A Genomic Perspective on the Evolutionary Diversity of the Plant Cell Wall. Plants 9: 1195.
- Yongabi Anchang, K., M. Novaković, D. Bukvički and Y. Asakawa, 2016 Bis-bibenzyls from the Cameroon Liverwort *Marchantia debilis*. Natural Product Communication 11: 1317-1318.
- Yongabi, K. A., M. Novaković, D. Bukvički, C. Reeb and Y. Asakawa, 2016 Management of diabetic bacterial foot infections with organic extracts of liverowrt *Marchantia debilis* from Cameroon. Natural Product Communications 11: 1333-1336.
- Yoshida, T., T. Hashimoto, S. Takaoka, Y. Kan, M. Tori *et al.*, 1996 A method for studying chemotaxis in nitrogen fixing cyanobacterium-plant symbioses. Tetrahedron 52: 14487-14500.
- Yoshida, T., M. Toyota, T. Hashimoto and Y. Asakawa, 1997 Chemical constituents of Japanese *Ricciocarpos natans*. The Journal of the Hattori Botanical Laboratory 81: 257-262.
- Yoshikawa, H., Y. Ichiki, K. D. Sakakibara, H. Tamura and M. Suiko, 2002 The biological and structural similarity between lunularic and abscisic acid. Biosci Biotechnol Biochem 66: 840-846.
- Yoshikawa, m., W. Luo, G. Tanaka, Y. Konishi, H. Matsuura *et al.*, 2018 Wounding stress induces phenylalanine ammonia lyases, leading to the accumulation of phenylpropanoids in the model liverwort *Marchantia polymorpha*. Phytochemistry 155: 30-36.
- Young, S. B., and J.-R. Kläy, 1971 Bryophytes in the 1969 Crater of Deception Island, Antarctica : An Apparent Case of Rapid Long-Distance Dispersal. Ohio Journal of Science 71: 358-362.
- Yu, H.-N., X.-Y. Liu, S. Gao, X.-J. Han, A.-X. Cheng *et al.*, 2014 Molecular cloning and functional characterization of a phenylalanine ammonia-lyase from liverwort *Plagiochasma appendiculatum*. Plant Cell Tissue and Organ Culture 117: 265-277.
- Yu, H.-N., X.-Y. Liu, S. Gao, B. Sun, H.-B. Zheng *et al.*, 2018a Structural and biochemical characterization of the plant type III polyketide synthases of the liverwort *Marchantia paleacea*. Plant Physiology and Biochemistry 125: 95-105.
- Yu, H.-N., L. Wang, B. Sun, S. Gao, A.-X. Cheng *et al.*, 2015 Functional characterization of a chalcone synthase from the liverwort *Plagiochasma appendiculatum*. Plant Cell Reports 34: 233-245.
- Yu, Y., H.-M. Liu, J.-B. Yang, S. Pressel, Y.-H. Wu *et al.*, 2019 Exploring the plastid genome disparity of liverworts. Journal of Systematics and Evolution 57: 382-394.
- Yu, Y., T. Pócs, A. Schäfer-Verwimp, J. Heinrichs, R.-L. Zuu *et al.*, 2013 Evidence for Rampant Homoplasy in the Phylogeny of the Epiphyllous Liverwort Genus *Cololejeunea* (Lejeuneaceae). Systematic Botany 38: 553-563.
- Yu, Y., B.-Y. Yang, W.-Z. Ma, S. Pressel, H.-M. Liu *et al.*, 2020 Chloroplast phylogenomics of liverworts- a reappraisal of the backbone phylogeny of liverworts with emphasis on Ptilidiales. Cladistics 36: 184-193.
- Yu, Z., C. R. Boehm, J. M. Hibberd, C. Abell, J. Haseloff *et al.*, 2018b Droplet-based microfluidic analysis and screening of single plant cells. PLOS One 13: e0196810.

- Yuan, J.-C., R.-L. Xiong, T.-T. Zhu, R. Ni, J. Fu *et al.*, 2021 Cloning and functional characterization of three flavonoid O-glucosyltransferase genes from the liverworts *Marchantia emarginata* and *Marchantia paleacea*. *Plant Physiology and Biochemistry* 166: 495-504.
- Yuan, X., S. Xiao and T. N. Taylor, 2005 Lichen-like Symbiosis 600 Million Years Ago. *Science* 308: 1017-1020.
- Yue, J., X. Hu, H. Sun, Y. Yang and J. Huang, 2012 Widespread impact of horizontal gene transfer on plant colonization of land. *Nature Communications* 3: 1152.
- Zabka, A., J. T. Polit, K. Winnicki, P. Paciorek, J. Juszczak *et al.*, 2016 PIN2-like proteins may contribute to the regulation of morphogenetic processes during spermatogenesis in *Chara vulgaris*. *Plant Cell Reports* 35: 1655-1669.
- Zacharias, E., 1881 Ueber die Spermatozoiden. *Botanische Zeitung* 39: 827-838.
- Zacharias, E., 1901 Beiträge zur Kenntniss der Sexualzellen. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* 19: 377-396.
- Zacharias, E., 1909-10 Die chemische Beschaffenheit von Protoplasma und Zellkern. *Progressus rei botanicae* 3: 67-257.
- Zacharias, H., 1995 Emil Heitz (1892- 1965)- Chloroplasts, Heterochromatin, and Polytene Chromosomes. *Genetics* 141: 7-14.
- Zaitsev, S. Y., T. A. Volchenkova, N. A. Kalabina, C. Schaefer and V. P. Zubov, 1998 Purification and monolayer study of the thylacoid lipids of moss *Marchantia polymorpha*. *Macromolecular Sympozia* 136: 119-129.
- Zalewsky, M. D., 1937 Sur la distinction de l'Étage Bardien dans le Permien de l'Oural et sur sa flore fossile. *Problemy Palreontologii. Problems of Paleontology* 2-3: 37-101.
- Zdebska, D., 1978 On Spongiophyton from the Lower Devonian of Poland. *Acta Palaeobotanica* 19: 13-20.
- Zdebska, D., 1996 Is Spongiophyton a Devonian Liverwort? *Flora Histochemica et Cytobiologica* 24.
- Zehr, D. R., 1990 A Simplified Technique for Assaying the Production of Bacteriostatic Compounds by Hepatics. *Lindbergia* 16: 128-132.
- Zeichner, S. S., J. Nghiem, M. P. Lamb, N. Takashima, J. de Leeuw *et al.*, 2021 Early plant organics increased global terrestrial mud deposition through enhanced flocculation. *Science* 371: 526-529.
- Zerov, D. K., 1966 Voprosy filogenii pechenochnikov (Hepaticopsida). *Botanicheskii Zhurnal* 51: 3-14.
- Zhang, Y., C. Hartinger, X. Wang and J. Friml, 2020a Directional auxin fluxes in plants by intramolecular domain– domain coevolution of PIN auxin transporters. *New Phytologist* 227: 1406-1416.
- Zhang, Y., L. Zhou, K. Tang, M. Xu and Z. Miao, 2020b Matching is the Key Factor to Improve the Production of Patchoulol in the Plant Chassis of *Marchantia paleacea*. *ACS Omega* 5: 33028-33038.
- Zhao, Y., Y.-Y. Zhang, H. Liu, X.-S. Zhang, R. Ni *et al.*, 2019 Functional characterization of a liverworts bHLH transcription factor involved in the regulation of bisbibenzyls and flavonoids biosynthesis. *BMC Plant Biology* 19: 497.
- Zheng, B., Q. Bai, L. Wu, H. Liu, Y. Liu *et al.*, 2019 EMS1 and BRI1 control separate biological processes via extracellular domain diversity and intracellular domain conservation. *Nature Communications* 10: 4165.
- Zheng, t.-X., Y. Inoue and M. Shimamura, 2020a Morphology of gemmae, an overlooked taxonomic trait in the genus *Marchantia* L. (Marchantiaceae). *The Bryologist* 123: 601-610.
- Zheng, X., L. He, Y. Liu, Y. Mao, C. Wang *et al.*, 2020b A study of male fertility control in *Medicago truncatula* uncovers an evolutionarily conserved recruitment of two tapetal bHLH subfamilies in plant sexual reproduction. *New Phytologist* 228: 1115-1133.
- Zhong, B., Z. Xi, V. V. Goremykin, R. Fong, P. A. McLenahan *et al.*, 2013 Streptophyte algae and the origin of land plants revisited using heterogeneous models with three new algal chloroplast genomes. *Molecular Biology and Evolution* 31: 177–183.
- Zhu, T.-T., H. Liu, P.-Y. Wang, R. Ni, C.-J. Sun *et al.*, 2020 Functional characterization of UDP-glycosyltransferases from the liverwort *Plagiochasma appendiculatum* and their potential for biosynthesizing flavonoid 7-O-glucosides. *Plant Science* 299: 110577.

- Ziegenspeck, H., 1942 The spaltöffnungen der Marchantiaceae. Repertorium Specierum Novarum Regni Vegetabilis 131: 94-120.
- Zielinski, R., 1986 Cross-fertilisation in the monoecious *Pellia borealis*, n =18, and spatial distribution of two peroxidase genotypes. Heredity 56: 299-304.
- Zigliara, M., 1970 Le genre *Targionia* L. - I. Historique. Etude du pore épidermique. Revue Bryologique et Lichenologique 37.
- Zigliara, M., 1971 Le genre *Targionia* L. II. Etude de la spore. Revue Bryologique et Lichenologique 38: 241-264.
- Zimmerman, A., 1882 Über die Einwirkung des Lichtes auf den Marchantienthallus. Arbeiten a d Bot Institut in Würzburg 2: 665-669.
- Zimmermann, H.-P., 1973 Elektronenmikroskopische Untersuchungen zur Spermiogenese von *Sphaerocarpos donnellii* Aust. (Hepaticae). I. Mitochondrien und Plastide. Cytobiologie 7: 42-54.
- Zimmermann, H.-P., 1974 Elektronenmikroskopische Untersuchungen zur Spermiogenese von *Sphaerocarpos donnellii* Aust. (Hepaticae) II. Der Kern. Cytobiologie 9: 144-161.
- Zimmermann, W., 1932 Phylogenie, pp. 433-464 in *Manual of Bryology*, edited by F. Verdoorn. Martinus Nijhoff, The Hague.
- Zinsmeister, D. D., and Z. B. Carothers, 1974 Fine-Structure of Oogenesis in *Marchantia-Polymorpha*. American Journal of Botany 61: 499-512.
- Zirkle, C., 1926a The Structure of the Chloroplast in Certain Higher Plants I. American Jounal of Botany 13: 301-320.
- Zirkle, C., 1926b The Structure of the Chloroplast in Certain Higher Plants II. American Jounal of Botany 13: 321-341.
- Zirkle, C., 1927 The Growth and Development of Plastids in *Lunularia vulgaris*, *Elodea canadensis*, And *Zea mays*. American Jounal of Botany 14: 429-445.
- Zirkle, C., 1951 Gregor Mendel & His Precursors. Isis 42: 97-104.
- Zobell, O., W. Faigl, H. Saedler and T. Munster, 2010 MIKC\* MADS-Box Proteins: Conserved Regulators of the Gametophytic Generation of Land Plants. Molecular Biology and Evolution 27: 1201-1211.
- Zottl, P., 1963 Über Die Elektive Anfarbung Der Olkörper Von Lebermoosen Durch Methylrot. Protoplasma 57: 800-816.
- Zwickel, W., 1932 Studien über die Ocellen der Lebermoose. Beihefte zum Botanischen Centralblatt 49: 569-648.
- 江苏新医学院, 1986 中藥大辭典. Shanghai ke xue ji shu chu ban she: Xin hua shu dian Shanghai fa xing suo fa xing, Shanghai.